



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

~~December~~ January 20, 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letters of November 22 and 24
Additional thoughts about Nicholas Christian

You ask about the Nicholas Christian of Virginia who was in the State Navy: First, I do not know who he is or how he is related to the other Christian families in Virginia.

Because of the contradictory nature of the information about him, I searched through my files to find the information I had received about him from others and the information I had personally abstracted. Following is what I found in my original notes:

Nicholas Christian (Warrant #2966, 200 acres) Steward Virginia State Navy 3 years, April 19, 1784. [Source: "Revolutionary War Records," Volume I of Virginia by Goiss Marcus Brumbaugh.]

Nicholas Christian. Virginia State Navy December 7, 1779. Steward on Board Ship "Tempest" #2966 State Navy. [Source: pages 32, 33, & 333 Catalogue of Revolutionary Soldiers and Sailors of the Commonwealth of Virginia to whom Land Bounty Warrants were granted by Virginia for Military Services in the War for Independence.]

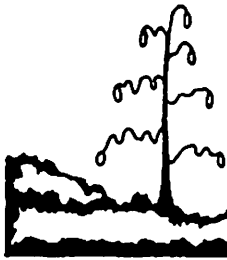
I cannot explain the differences between dates given here and in the other places you mention nor can I explain any other discrepancies. I found nothing that gives the acreage as 299 acres so can only conclude that this must have been caused by a typographical error.

Re: Fife Major John Christian

It is obvious that Burns is incorrect in identifying Fife Major John Christian as the son of the Christopher Christian who died 1781 in Montgomery County, North Carolina. If closely related at all, they would probably have been brothers or cousins. They were born at approximately the same time. Interestingly, Nicholas and Christopher each named his first son John. I don't plan to pursue this with all I have to do.

Sincerely,

100% Recycled Paper



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

January
~~December~~ 21, 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Acknowledgements & Miscellaneous Comments

This is simply an opportunity to acknowledge your letters of November 25, 26, 27, and 28. Your critical analysis of Burns' work was excellent, and I concur with your observations.

I withdraw my suggestion to combine the Granville / Bute references for Thomas Christian for the reasons you give.

You asked about the reference for marriage of Anthony Christian and Sarah Hewitt in Bedford County, Virginia in 1812. That was obtained from the microfilm of the extant marriage register. No day or month is given for this particular marriage. The published abstracts are the same, so there apparently is no official record giving more than names and year.

While reviewing my records (of which I have been doing much lately), I came across a note received some years ago from Lester Brookhart that I do not recall transferring to any of my other records and was startled to find. He quotes the *Encyclopaedia of American Quaker Genealogy, Vol. VI* Henrico County Records by Hinshaw, page 163:

11714/15 1-8 John L. and Thomas Christian signed a certificate of marriage held in Wm. Ladd's house, Charles City Co., Va.

Have you any idea who this John L. Christian was at that time? Might he have been the father of Thomas, s-1-1? Which Thomas would you speculate signed the certificate? And I wonder if William Ladd was the father of the bride marrying either John L. or Thomas. If so, we might find some significant given names in the Ladd family.

As always, I look forward to hearing from you.

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph&Fx (210)-980-7440

13 FEB 1996

RONALD G. GOLDEN
2232 PYRAMID WAY
SACRAMENTO CA 95821

916-920-1139

.Dear Rollin -

Been so long since we corresponded that I don't even have it on my computer any more. Have been corresponding with Melba Johnson to whom you wrote 1/3/1993 about the ancestry of the Mary ----- who married Robert Christian jr, d. 1791. There you cite "a Christian researcher" who evidently supplied you with opinion that she was Mary Christian, d/o a Samuel Christian. I presume that the data in your CFC, X, 872, Jul 1983 on that subject has the same source. Correct?

Melba's note on your letter identifies "a Christian researcher" as Frank Asbury Christian, whom I suspect is dead now. Is that correct i.e. that FAC was your source?

FAC has done a great deal of work and has tons of data but in trustworthiness is just a bit better than McClanahan. In my policy both of these guys are taken merely as clues to the possible ultimate attestation of their statements with solid original data. It is typical of FAC that he is certain that his information is correct but he didn't record the source.

As to specific data in your CFC. All I have for the wife of Robert Christian jr, d. 1791 is that her name was Mary; and that she died 19 May 1816 which was reported in a Richmond newspaper calling her Mrs. Mary Christian wife of Robert Christian of New Kent. [VA Gen Soc Spec. Publn # 8, p.36] Note that it doesn't say where she died, New Kent, Richmond, or wherever. The Robert Christian jr had been dead for 25 years and all of his activities were in Amherst (where he died) - so maybe this 1816 Mary is not the widow of Robert jr, but of some other Robert of New Kent, which I haven't searched down yet. Anyway can you let me have your source and hopefully attestation that Mary, wid/o Robert jr. died after 1801 in Amherst?

Your letter states that your Christian researcher felt that the father of this Mary was a Samuel Christian and your CFC makes that "maybe d/o Samuel Christian and Mary Waddill". Your letter goes on to say that there was a Samuel Christian with brother-in-law Samuel Waddill and Christian was admnr of estate of Waddill. The only such b-i-ls I have are Samuel Christian s/o Richard who had wife Mary and died about 1780 in Charles City and left a will of that date

for which a Samuel Waddill was exec. My notation says "brother-in-law" Samuel Waddill but (shades of FAC) I don't know if that's in the will or merely my addition. Anyway, note that the arrangement is the reverse of what you have, which makes me think that this mention is yours and not that of your Christian researcher source. Correct?

Regardless that's a good clue to some connection between the Christians and the Waddills which might allow a Mary w/o Robert Christian jr to be the d/o a Samuel Christian and a Mary Waddill. So now the question is: Whence the Waddill as the maiden name of the Mary who married Samuel Christian - your idea?, your source's idea? and is there any attestation?

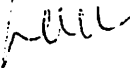
The Samuel Waddill is b-i-l to Samuel Christian by marrying his sister Lucy Christian. Unfortunately the only children of these I have are Edmund and Richard and one of these was born about 1775 - and no sister Mary for them to provide a Mary Waddill to marry Samuel Christian.

And for b-i-l Samuel Christian I have no children at all from his wife Mary to provide a Mary Christian to marry Robert Christian jr. (I don't say he had none - just that I have none.)

Well, this has become such a can of worms that I hope your response will be that all of your source has been FAC whereupon we can put on the back burner the whole mess of the parentage of Mary w/o Robert Christian jr and Mary w/o Samuel Christian.

Glad to know you are still into genealogy -

LOU



Melba, Agnes

DCAbIurb



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

February 17, 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

Re: Your letter to Ronald G. Golden dated 13 February 1996 questioning source of opinion that Mary Christian who married Robert Christian (born c. 1730 - died post 8 June 1785, will date, and ante 3 October 1791, probate date), I decided to see what I had on the subject.

Nothing was proven or documented, but my notes show the following:

From Rollin Golden: "Mary Christian, d/o Samuel and Mary (Waddill) Christian."

From Waring Lee Christitan & Jaquelin Gregory Pomeroy: "Mary Wynn who died 1802."

From Marshall L. McClanahan: "Mary Bradley, sister of William Bradley."

From now-deceased correspondent quoting unnamed source: "Mary Bell."

Without further information, I suppose it's a question of "Take your pick!"

Like your notation, McClanahan refers to a Samuel Waddill as a brother-in-law. To quote using McClanahan's spelling and abbreviations:

Lucy [d/o Richard & Elizabeth (Eppes) Christian] md. Samuel Waddill, b. ca. 1745. He was extr. of his brother's in law, Samuel Christian's estate in 1780. Lucy md. (1), 1785 Gideon Bradley, and d. pre 1801. Gideon's will dated 11 February, 1801; recorded 20 August, 1801."

As usual with McClanahan, the syntax is somewhat garbled. I assume that he means Samuel Waddill was her second husband.

Sincerely,

cc: Melba Johnson
Ronald G. Golden



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

February 18, 1996

*Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258*

Dear Lou:

While checking my references on Robert Christian (of yesterday's letter), I had occasion to review briefly the manuscript of Waring Lee Christian and Jaquelin Gregory Pomeroy and was dumbfounded at the number of errors in just a few pages. Following are two examples.

Throughout, they seem to accept as fact Lamb's supposition that Thomas Christian may have been married to Rebecca Stith. Actually, they have Rebecca Stith placed as wife of the immigrant rather than of his son, Thomas. Oops, I just noticed that the earliest generation is shown at the bottom of the list rather than at the top. Rather unusual placement, and I must concentrate on that reverse order when analyzing their sheets. Of course, there is ample evidence that the second-generation Thomas married Rebecca New.

*On an Augusta County, Virginia, page of Robert Christian, they show parents of Gilbert and Margaret (Richardson) Christian as Patricius and Mary (Nettles) Christian. Not so! See *Christian Family Chronicles, Volume V*, page 367, where I present my doubts. At the time of publication, I did not have the proof which I now have regarding Patricius' family. Gilbert was not part of it.*

Unfortunately, there are all-too-few dates on their sheets; and where an individual had more than one marriage, there is nothing to identify which marriage, etc.

As I recall, you had warned me that there were limitations to their manuscript; but I had hoped for a little more detail and documentation.

It is my impression that Jaquelin is not interested in corrections, additions, etc. Is that what you also think?

Sincerely,



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

February 20, 1996

*James M. Christian, R. Ph.
4439 Shelborne Drive
Dunwoody, Georgia 30338*

Dear Jim:

Thank you for your letter of February 12, which I found quite interesting.

The item of greatest significance, I believe, is the deed recording sale of land by James Christian to Mrs. Wilcox of Elbert County, Georgia, in which Lucy, living separate and apart from her said husband relinquishes her dower rights. That on 8 February 1826 James Christian and his wife, Lucy, were living separate and apart, certainly opens all sorts of possibilities: One or the other was living alone or with relatives in various years; one may have been suffering from a debilitating mental or physical illness—if mental, the condition could have been "off and on"; etc. Obviously, more research is still needed, and the answers may never be found. Unfortunately, I do not have the time to pursue this line of research but have hopes that one of you will find the answers.

Do continue to keep me informed.

Sincerely,

*cc: Louis Koenig ✓
June Smith*



100% Recycled Paper

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph&Fx 210-980-7440

27 FEB 1996

J.M. CHRISTIAN
4439 SHELBURNE DR
DUNWOODY GA 30338

404-458-7217

.Dear Jim -

... yours of 2/12/96 & Agnes' reply of 2/20/96 ...

I've added Betsy to the copy list because she is or was active in the James/Lucy Bradley search. I do not include Bruce because he has apparently been swallowed up by the legal profession and I cannot rouse him.

Some confusion to be straightened out here and some tentative resolution offered by me, in a role I ordinarily stay away from, namely speculation when I don't have the authentic attestations.

Agnes has mistaken the James' deed of 18 Feb 1826, Book U, p. 123-124. It was a sale not to Mrs. Wilcox but to Thomas Burton for the 422 1/2 acres on Dove's Creek - the same land that Sheriff LeRoy Upshaw sold out from under James 3/27/1826, Book U, p. 110-111, to satisfy a suit of George M. Troup for Charles Kelsey & Co. vs James, and Wm. B. Christian [his son], and Benjamin Owens, and Samuel Lesueur; Thomas Burton, highest bidder @ \$350.

I am guessing, without any attestation, that the 18 Feb sale to Burton was somehow invalidated and Burton had to get the land by bidding at the Sheriff's sale.

First to straighten out about Mrs. Wilcox. My "Archer Packet" is a 43 page compilation of Lenn Archer's [now dec'd I presume] containing on p. 33-36 [my numbering] material compiled by Irene S. Wilcox of the Elbert Hist. Soc. for Mrs. Grace Baccus, Slidell, LA and supplied to Archer by Baccus, no date. These pages have nothing about the deeds in question.

However, my Archer Packet, p. 10-31, is a report 10/5/1954 to Archer from Mrs. Albert L. Fisher, Genealogical Research, Decatur GA, which does contain, on my p. 29, the 18 [not 8] Feb 1826 Elbert deed to Thomas Burton. Fisher missed the 27 Mar 1826 Sheriff's sale, presumably because it was not indexed under Christian.

So where do we stand so far? Mrs. Wilcox is out of the picture. She was not the buyer of the land in 1826, nor did she report the deed when she was corresponding with Archer in the mid 1900's. The James to Burton deed 18 [not 8] Feb was reported [don't like Jim's word recorded, wanting to restrict that to "recorded in the deed

records"] by Anne Fisher. I am presuming that Jim's 8 Feb is a mistake in his document or by him ... and Jim can tell us which or what. And maybe Agnes, see beyond.

So far as I know Agnes, Betsy, and I do not have the 18 Feb deed, only Fisher's abstract of it, which reads verbatim:

18 Feb 1826 - James Christian to Thos. Burton both of
Elbert Co. 422 1/2 a. Dove's Creek, joining Cook, T.
Oliver, and Bond. Wit: Chas. Andrews, Elbert Andrew

Lucy Christian, wife of James Christian, relinquishes her dower.

We certainly need that deed to straighten out this can of worms. For Fisher's abstract says nothing about "living separate and apart" as Jim's has it in his 2/12/96.

And that brings me to the "living separate and apart"

Just where did Jim get that "living separate and apart" under date of 8 Feb 1826? Not from Mrs. Wilcox; not from Anne Fisher; not from Lenn Archer. Note that Jim's date of 8 Feb is not ascribed to the deed, only to the relinquishment. If the 8 Feb is the date of the relinquishment and not that of the deed then maybe my care to put the [not 8] after every 18 is superfluous. SOMEWHERE there must be a "separate and apart" statement for Jim to pick up. Tell us, Jim, and send us a xerox of the document.

First, let me give you my [unusual and unaccustomed as I am] speculation on what we're really talking about here. The "separate and apart" is the verbatim legal phrase used in specifying how the relinquishment of the spouse is to be conducted. That phrase is not specifying whether the spouses are living together or apart. It is specifying that the wife is to be questioned on her consent to the relinquishment out of the presence of her husband. The charge of the Court to the appointed questioners is to interrogate her "separate and apart" from her husband - to make sure she is not being coerced by her lord and master, that being before the days of women's lib.

[Indeed, in Texas in 1963 when we bought this ranch, I was sent out of the room while our attorney quizzed Janie as to whether she freely consented to the deal nominally organized by her husband. It would have been much more logical to the situation if he had sent HER out of the room to make sure I consented to the deal.]

My speculation is that the "separate and apart" comes from this legality and not from some 1826 social commentator predicting a divorce. Indeed to satisfy the court's charge the interrogators have no business in saying that the wife was living separate and apart. Whether she was living separate and apart was of no consequence to the Court. What the Court wanted to be assured of is that she was questioned separate and apart.

One another aspect: we don't know whether Fisher's dates are the execution dates or the recording dates. Deed indexes normally report the recording date, not the execution date. Marriage indexes normally report the license or bond date, not the marriage date. If Agnes or Betsy have some of the actual deeds reported by Fisher/Archer they could check to see whether Fisher's deed dates correspond with the execution or the recording. IT COULD BE THAT THE RELINQUISHMENT WAS EXECUTED 8 FEB AND THE DEED NOT RECORDED UNTIL 18 FEB.

Incidentally, Betsy does have the 27 Mar 1826 Sheriff's sale deed, executed and recorded that date, Book U, p. 110-111. It refers to an attached plot, which was not sent to Betsy by Archives. But that has no bearing on the present discussion.

LOU

Agnes, Betsy, Jim, June

P.S. June has sent me Eakle's four volumes. I am starting to review them and will be issuing you progress reports.

Jim Christian
4439 Shelborne Dr.
Dunwoody, GA 30338
(770) 458-7217

29 February 1996

Dear June:

I always enjoy hearing from you. Thanks for the stamps but there was no need to send them. I will return them to you on letters.

With the experience you have had I am not suprised that there has been a delay in receiving a reply from Joan or Arlene. I am sure you are disappointed.

I am delighted that you have sent the volumes to Lou. He and Agnes are the only ones I know who are capable of analyzing all the material and identifying new information. Lou has the time and I suspect Agnes does not.

As time permits I will continue to search the GA Archives for information on James and Lucy and their issue. I will keep you posted.

✓
cc Agnes and Lou

Kindest regards,



LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
(210)-980-7440

3 MAR 1996

MRS. JUNE FRY SMITH
609 SCOTT PLACE
ABILENE TX 79601

.Dear June -

... PROGRESS REPORT # 1 ON EAKLE ...

This is my first report to you on my review of Eakle's work which you have sent me. I send copies to the others of our present consortium for their input and comments.

THE CONTENT OF THE FOUR VOLUMES

Eakle's work is presented in 4 volumes all titled CHRISTIAN RESEARCH and dated 27 Nov 1995, with subtitles and pages as follows:

Vol 1	CENSUS REFERENCE	162 PP.
VOL 2	ELBERT COUNTY, GA	160
VOL 3	SEARCH FOR CHRISTIAN CONNECTIONS	227
VOL 4	OTHER CHRISTIAN DATA ALREADY COMPILED	87
	total	626

all shown as prepared by THE GENEALOGICAL INSTITUTE, P O BOX 22045 SLC, UT 84122 801-250-6717. Some of the forms used are ascribed to FAMILY HISTORY WORLD at same address, presumably another of Eakle's enterprises. The volumes have no indexes of course, and no Table of Contents.

=====

Vol 1 contains:

NOTE: Confined to the pertinent GA counties, including Newton, Elbert, Madison, Franklin.

1. Census records of families as on the sample on following page herein. This is a laudable form on which the serious researcher can record just what document is being searched, and reminding him of what types of documents might be available and should be searched. Good idea.

NOTE: the numbers in the lower right are the Volume # and page # inserted by June so the loose pages would not get disarranged. The volumes submitted by Eakle were bound but June had them copied and sent to me loose-leaf. [She told me to take my time, but she sent them Priority Mail @ \$6.95. Jim will recognize this as good "executive relations".]

HUSBAND Elijah W. Christian
 Birth/Chr. 20-30 Place _____
 Marriage [19 Dec 1823] Place Fibert County GA
 Death _____ Place _____
 Burial _____ Place _____
 Father _____ Mother _____

WIFE [Mary Christian]
 Birth/Chr. 20-30 Place _____
 Death _____ Place _____
 Burial _____ Place _____
 Father _____ Mother _____

Doc. No. _____ Search No. _____ Family Line _____
 Home _____ Institution _____ Township _____
 Parish _____ County Newton Municipal _____
 Local _____ District _____ State GA National _____

Personal Papers _____ Census 1820 Financial _____ Interview _____
 Family Records _____ Land _____ License _____ Corresp. _____
 Pedigree _____ Probate _____ Church _____ Original
 History _____ Court _____ Employment _____ Copy _____
 Biography _____ Tax _____ Cemetery _____ Manuscript
 MSS Colls _____ Military _____ School _____ Printed _____
 Coat of Arms _____ Poor Relief _____ Newspaper _____ Handwritten
 Oral History _____ Birth _____ Profession _____ Typed _____
 Periodical _____ Marriage _____ Estate _____ Extract _____
 Membership _____ Death _____ Insurance _____ Legible _____
 _____ Election _____ Shipping _____ Language _____

Call No. 7040 Volume _____ Page 35
 Doc. Dated _____ Date Recorded _____
 Date of Search _____ Proofread for Accuracy _____

CHILDREN	BIRTH (Date and Place)	MARRIAGE (Spouse, Date and Place)	DEATH (Date and Place)	BURIAL (Date and Place)
1 Male	Under 5			
2 Female	Under 5			
3 Female	Under 5			
4 Female	5-10			
5 Female	15-20	(Who?)		
6				
7				
8				

Christian, Vol. 1:
Census Reference
Volume.

EVALUATIVE COMMENTS:

June Smith

POSTHUMOUSLY NOTE: I regret that I didn't have the sense and the foresight to give this unnamed form of Eakle's a name that I could use subsequently instead of having to identify it as "the form of Vol 1 # 1". I now, for use in Volume 4, so dub it FHW Form! - and never so use it!

2. Prints pertinent to the research, i.e. Christians, from mf of the various censuses, some readable with difficulty.

3. "Raw Data Source Checklist", copy follows herein. Another good idea, listing all the types of sources that might be used in research, serving as a reminder of what's available and a record of what's been done.

4. Handwritten transcripts of selected pertinent names from various pages of a census, supplementing #2, those being the actual Census pages that contain the pertinent name.

5. Census index pages for pertinent names. Includes that for the 7 State Censuses of Georgia.

6. A form titled RESEARCH CALENDAR, sample on following page herein. A researcher's aid, but I can't precisely define its use. Sample shows what names have been searched for or were intended to be searched for.

7. An isolated pedigree chart for wives of a couple of Waldrop males, June's Vol 1, p. 61, the purpose of which I can't figure out.

8. Marriage records from compiled books of marriages (not the actual licenses or returns)

=====

Volume 2 contains, all for Elbert;

1. Source Checklists as described

2. GA County map with highlighted Elbert, Franklin, Madison, Newton, Rockdale, Henry, Clayton.

3. Xeroxes like the sample following herein, which I think are the LDS listings of what records have been microfilmed by them. Highlighted and checkmarked presumably by Eakle to show which ones she has done. For example the sample page is marked at Holloman and at Ingmire excerpts, from both of which appear on the succeeding pages.

4. Marriage records excerpts from Holloman and Ingmire as just mentioned. I have not checked to see if these duplicate the marriage records in Vol 1.

5. Research Calendars (see #6 of Vol 1) apparently for Lottery and Tax Rolls and xerox of mf of these. Source not clear, has to be doped out from internal evidence.

6 mf of list of militia officers 1809-1818, pertinent pages.

Raw Data Source Checklist

Client Name Jane Smith
 Family Name Christian

Residence Georgia:
Elbert 1820, 1830, 1840, 1850
Franklin 1830, 1840
Newton 1830, 1840, 1850

Items checked have been searched.

Date _____

1. FAMILY RECORDS

- Personal/family records
 Family Bibles
 Oral traditions
 Journals, diaries
 Letters
 Memorial cards
 Scrapbooks
 Photographs
 Heirlooms
 Farm records
 Health/medical records
 Military files
 Citizenship papers
 Social Security cards
 Account books
 Employment records

Certificates

- Birth
 Marriage
 Death
 Adoption
 Baptism
 Confirmation
 Blessing
 Graduation
 Fraktur
 Ahnentafel
 Manumission
 Divorce

School Records

- Elementary
 Secondary
 Vocational
 Trade
 College
 University
 Private
 Ladies Finishing
 Arts

Insurance

- Life
 Marine
 Fire
 Automobile
 Accident
 Health

2. VITAL STATISTICS

- Vital records
 Births
 Deaths
 Marriages
 Divorces
 Adoptions
 Marriage records
 Indexes
 Banns
 Bonds, Applications
 Licenses
 Contracts
 Returns

3. COMPILED SOURCES

- Genealogical Society of Utah Indexes
 Family Group Records
 Archives (FGRA)
 Temple Index
 Bureau (TIB)
 International Genealogical Index (IGI)
 Ancestral File
 Family Register

Printed sources

- Family histories
 Genealogies
 Biographies
 Pedigrees
 County, local histories
 City directories

Genealogical periodicals

- Indexes
 Queries
 Genealogies
 Source extracts
 Historical articles

Genealogical directories

-

4. PUBLIC SOURCES

- U.S. Federal censuses
 Indexes
 1790 1850
 1800 1860
 1810 1870
 1820 1880
 1830 1900
 1840 1910

- Mortality schedules
 Agriculture
 Revolutionary War (1840)
 Union Army survivors

- State/local censuses
 1838 - Newton Co.

Land records

- Grantee index
 Grantor index
 Deeds
 Mortgages
 Surveys
 Patents, grants

Probate records

- Indexes
 Wills
 Administrations
 Inventories
 Bonds
 Settlements
 Packets
 Guardianships

Court records

- Dockets
 Minutes
 Orders, decrees
 Judgments
 Case Files
 Indexes

Court related records

- Sheriff
 Police
 Jail
 Jury
 Lawyers Briefs
 Justice of Peace

Tax records

- Poll tax
 Personal property
 Real estate
 School
 Poor rate
 Tax exemptions

Military records

- Service files
 Pensions
 Bounty awards
 Discharges
 Muster rolls
 Immigrant records
 Passenger lists
 Passports
 Vaccination certificates
 Alien registration cards
 Change of name
 Oaths of allegiance
 Register of voters
 Logbooks
 Naturalization
 Citizenship papers
 Customs records
 Immigrant Aid Societies

Cemetery records

- Sextons
 Monuments
 Plats
 Deeds
 Perpetual Care
 Fund
 Tombstones
 Memorials
 Gifts

5. PRIVATE SOURCES

Church records

- Birth
 Christening
 Baptism
 Confirmation
 Ordination
 Marriage
 Banns
 Divorce
 Annulment
 Death
 Burial
 Circumcision
 Admissions
 Removals
 Disciplinary proceedings
 Subscription lists
 Membership lists
 Ministers' records
 Minutes
 Mission reports

Newspapers

- Indexes
 Births
 Deaths
 Marriages
 Anniversaries
 Obituaries
 Advertisements
 Local news
 Unclaimed mail

Legal notices

- Probates
 Auctions
 Forced sales
 Divorces
 Bankruptcies
 Court claims
 Convictions

Employment records

- Indentures
 Apprenticeships
 Licenses
 Services
 Service awards
 Personnel files
 Account books

Mortuary records

- Burial registers
 Funeral cards
 Funeral books

Institutional records

- Charities
 Hospitals
 Convents
 Seminaries
 Libraries
 Historical societies
 Genealogical societies
 Mission societies
 Orphan agencies
 Reunion registries

Collections

- Indexes
 Personal papers
 Correspondence
 Surname files
 Biographies
 Inscriptions
 DAR
 Business records
 Oral histories
 WPA projects



8 VI

RESEARCH CALENDAR

RECORDED BY: _____

DOC. NO.	S. NO.	LOC. NO.	DATE OF SEARCH	SOURCE: Description, Condition, How Searched	COMMENTS AND FOLLOW-UP	LOCALITY	JURISDICTION	PERIOD OF TIME	SURNAMES OR NAMES	RESULTS
				US Census Index		Georgia		1840	Christian	
				Franklin County -	No Christian entries					
				Elbert County -	Wm. J. Christian Ira Christian Wash. Christian Franklin Christian W. Christian					
				Newton County	Rufus Christian ✓ Milton Christian ✓ Elijah Christian ✓ Presley Christian ✓ John Christian ✓ Mary A. Christian ✓ Isaac Christian	(1830) (1830) (1830)			Elijah W. Christian Presley F. Christian John F. Christian	on Census.
11	28			1840 Georgia index - by ATS is a mess!						Need entries for Newton County " " " Elbert County incl. Elijah Christian

Marriages 1808-1809
 Returns 1808-1812
 Returns Vols. K-L 1812-1821 ----- 0209539 x
 Marriages 1820-1824
 Returns Vol. M 1822-1825, 1825-1829 ----- 0209540 x
 Marriages 1825-1828
 Returns Vol. N 1829-1831 ----- 0209541 x
 Marriages 1830-1831
 Wills Vols. [A]-C 1835-1919 ----- 0209542

.....
 GEORGIA, ELBERT - VITAL RECORDS

Georgia. Court of Ordinary (Elbert County). :US/CAN : x
 Births, marriages, deaths, 1875-1878, and persons taking :FILM AREA :
 amnesty oaths, 1865. -- Salt Lake City : Filmed by the :0209575 :
 Genealogical Society of Utah, 1960. -- 1 microfilm reel ; 55 :----- :
 mm

Microfilm of manuscript at Elberton, Elbert County, Georgia.

.....
 GEORGIA, ELBERT - VITAL RECORDS

Georgia. Court of Ordinary (Elbert County). :US/CAN :
 Estate records, including marriages, 1791-1835. -- Salt Lake :FILM AREA :
 City : Filmed by the Genealogical Society of Utah, 1960 ; :0209536 :
 Atlanta : Georgia Department of Archives and History. -- 1 :----- :
 microfilm reel ; 35 mm.

Microfilm of manuscript at Elberton, Elbert County, Georgia.
 Includes indexes.
 Contains sales, returns, appraisements, inventories, settlements,
 receipts, guardian and ward papers.

.....
 GEORGIA, ELBERT - VITAL RECORDS

Georgia. Court of Ordinary (Elbert County). :US/CAN : x
 Marriages, 1836-1913. -- [S.L.] : Mann Film Laboratories, 1960. :FILM AREA :
 -- 6 microfilm reels ; 35 mm. :----- :

Microfilm of original records filmed at the Elbert County courthouse
 in Elberton, Georgia.
 Includes index.

Marriages (white)	1836-1867	-----	0209530	x
Marriages (white)	1866-1874	-----	0209531	x
Marriages (white), v. D	1875-1887			
Marriages (white), v. E-F	1882-1901	-----	0209532	x
Marriages (white), v. G	1901-1913	-----	0209533	
Marriages (colored), v. A-B	1882-1890	-----	0209534	
Marriages (colored), v. C	1898-1909	-----	0209535	

.....
 GEORGIA, ELBERT - VITAL RECORDS

Holloman, Ann Clark. :US/CAN :
 ✓ Elbert County, Georgia, marriages, 1805-1913 : includes "white" :BOOK AREA :
 marriages 1805-1913 and "colored" marriages 1833-1882 (each :975.8163 :
 separately indexed by bride and groom) / compiled by Ann C. :V2h :
 Holloman. -- Albany, Ga. : A.C. Holloman, c1989. -- 1 v. :----- :
 (various pagings).

Permission to film granted after 1 May 1991 by Ann C. Holloman 20 June
 1989.
 Includes indexes.

.....
 GEORGIA, ELBERT - VITAL RECORDS

✓ Ingmire, Frances T. (Frances Terry). :US/CAN :
 Elbert County, Georgia, marriage records, 1804-1859 / compiled :BOOK AREA :
 by Frances T. Ingmire. -- St. Louis, Mo. : F.T. Ingmire, :975.8163 :
 1985. -- 37, 37 leaves. :V2i :
 :----- :

.....
 GEORGIA, ELBERT - VITAL RECORDS

Satterfield, Laura Lee. :US/CAN :
 Marriage records of Hart County, Georgia, 1854-1946, and Elbert :FILM AREA :
 County, Georgia, 1836-1867 / Laura Lee Satterfield. -- Salt :0848248 :
 Lake City : Filmed by the Genealogical Society of Utah, 1970. : item 6-7. :
 -- on 1 microfilm reel ; 35 mm. :----- :

Microreproduction of original typescript (2 v.) written in 1945.
 Includes index.

.....
 GEORGIA, ELBERT, DEWY ROSE - CHURCH RECORDS

4
 v 2

7. 1805 and other Lottery compilations
8. mf of deed indexes, Direct and Reverse
9. Early Cemeteries and Gravestones pertinent pages.
10. Coulter: Old Petersburg ... excerpt
11. McIntosh excerpts. NOTE: It is evident that Eakle is tracking Clark and Willis as well as Christians, the prominent Willis as a possible source for the Elijah Willis Christian.
12. DAR Hist.Coll. Vol III, highlighting Christian and Bradley
13. Jones: Elbert Countians in Our Country's Wars excerpts
14. Lawrence: Methodist Preachers in Georgia excerpts
14. Henry County Deed Book A, highlighting a deed made in Elbert but for land in Henry, Reuben Christian J.P.

NOTE: I realize now that my term "excerpts" is superfluous. Of course they're all excerpts, not the whole book. Take that as understood in what follows.

=====

Volume 3 contains:

1. Handwritten sheet, writer uncertain, showing tradition [source not stated] that Elijah W. married his cousin Mary Ann Christian, and showing Elijah's father as brother of Reuben, father of Mary Ann.
2. Pedigree of Mayme Etta Christian (m. Smith) showing James Christian and Lucy Bradley as parents of Elijah Willis. [I suspect this is June's work, not Eakle's.]
3. Handwritten sheet re James Hamilton Christian, written by his grandchild, presumably Mayme
4. Pedigree of John Green Christian, ancestor of Percy Lee jr., and excerpt from Navarro County History (1978) by Percy on same.
5. Letter from "Bobbie" to June, 3/7/1984, sending the excerpt in # 4. June's first clue to her husband's ancestry ... [a historic event, not quite The Rosetta Stone but well up there].
6. Various forms like #1 in Vol 1 above, for pertinent people or families, some supported with excerpts from the basic records, deeds, wills, etc.
7. A pink sheet annotated "Research Already done by descendants" followed by 35 pages out of Bailey
8. Betsy's 1/26/90 chart descent from Thomas II and a William Bradley, proposing our James (1760-1826+) m. our Lucy Bradley (1750-aft 1799), with some annotations by Jim. [Don't know where Betsy stands on this now.]

9. Followed by 16 pages out of Ted Brooke's 1988 CFC article
10. Betsy's Missing Links article out of CFC 1982
11. FAC to Jim 6/23/91 re Percy Lee ancestors, Bradleys, etc.
12. Forms like #1 Vol 1 for Buffalo with James L. Christian's CFC 1980 article.
13. Agnes' Elusive Connections from CFC 1980 re Leake and New Leads 1981
14. Excerpts, June's pages 94-123 from Clyde Goddard's book(s), which I have never seen
15. 31 pages from Dorothy Holland's History & Genealogy of the Christian Family 1643-1850. [Believe this dame married or remarried and then published under the name Dorothy Herring].
16. 15 pages of forms like Vol 1 # 1 and Coy K. Johnston's CFC article 1980.
17. My Documentary Chronology James & Lucy version of 3/27/93
18. Letter Agnes to Bruce, 10/3/92, re Elijah Willis and Newton and Franklin Christians and some Agnes' FGR forms corresponding (her Form 1-A)
19. Letter Agnes to June, 2/12/93, the Mary Maynard John, Betsy's Lines of Descent CFC 1980, Agnes' Christians Revisited 1988
20. Pedigree chart on Genealogical Copy Service form drawn from Lycurgus C. Christian's WMQ letter which was incorporated in some unidentified work, p. 804-807, and followed there by stuff about IOM from Manx Notebook, and some of the Vol 1 # 1 forms drawn therefrom. Some later detective work by me reveals that the unidentified work is Genealogies of Virginia Families from the WMQ, published by Genealogical Publishing Co, 1982.
21. Stuff from Lamb, p. 779-812 of this GVF..., with some deductions on orange Post-It slips, likely by June. Plus index on Christians of same. These excerpts duplicate the pages in # 20. Page 789 is annotated by someone with a good handwriting, probably June, who knew about the Berry apostasy.
22. Reprint by Carthew-Yourston 1973 of a few pages of Hicks Beach 1956, all IOM.

=====

Volume 4 contains:

1. 24 pages of excerpts on Christians from International Genealogical Index, for GA starting p. 2248 and for VA starting p. 6000. I suspect this is an LDS product (that I've never heard of) and I'll have to ask my Mormon friends about it, for the Instruction pages, etc. It lists names, event, event date, event place, plus columns probably about Temple Ordinances, etc. that the Mormons do.

Very many of the entries are recognized to us (= to me); a few not. [I have not done on these sheets the "fluorescent yellow highlighting" described later herein under "What I have done".

The 24 pages average about 40 entries per page (there are some page overlaps and some individuals have more than one entry, e.g. b., m. d.). So there are about 1000 Christian entries in these IGI excerpts.

2. Ruth Nelms Hooker's Christians of Virginia and Kentucky, reprinted evidently from Register of the Kentucky Historical Society Vol 47, 304-308, Oct 1949, in Genealogies of Kentucky Families by Gen. Pub. Co, 1981, p. 202-206. THIS IS THE FIRST TIME IN 40 YEARS WHERE I HAVE FOUND WHERE THAT CUSSED THING COMES FROM.

3. Doshier: Parental Ancestors of the James Terrill Christian Family 14 pages excerpts I suppose. [Doshier comes from John Christian m. Judith Pate, likely but unproven as to our Thomas line, but comes in authentically through Terrill.]

4. AIS Inc. lineage chart for children of Letitia Christian Tyler

5. Aldridge: The Lewis Christian Family, a few pages, SC and Tuscaloosa, AL

6. (Priscilla Harris) Cabell : Turf & Twigg Volume One The French Lands, 1988. A few pages re 10,000 acres from William III to Hugenots at Manakintowne, containing Chastain misspelled Christian, and a John and Anthony Christian and Bryant - with maps of the layout of the lots carefully done.

7. Higdon: Bradley - Key (1985). A page, Robert Bradley, Spottsylvania County

8. Potter: The Willises of Virginia (1964) and Willis: Two Centuries with a Willis Family and their Kin (1963) and DeHuff: The Family of Robert Willis of Barnwell County, SC (1957) and Willis: A Family History. A few pages each, included in Eakle's search for the origin of the Willis in Elijah Willis.

=====
 ==== END OF CONTENTS OF THE VOLUMES ====
 =====

WHAT I HAVE DONE

Read every one of the 626 pages, after taking a hatchet to open June's package. Many items are highlighted (by June, by Eakle?) with yellow marker. Any not marked but known to be pertinent I marked with a slanting line from a yellow fluorescent marker. Also thus included some names from other lines of mine, not Christians, e.g. Jordan, Walton.

Made mental notes of my PRELIMINARY AND TENTATIVE observations as I went along, including a very rough and sloppy estimate (without actual counting) of the proportion of items which we do not already have in our records. Was not able to conveniently check the accuracy of any suspicious individual entries because my computer was in for repair.

Counted the number of entries for our mysterious James Christian for a comment to be made later herein.

Generated as I went along the comments, conclusions, and cautions following.

==== END OF WHAT I HAVE DONE ====

=====

COMMENTS, CONCLUSIONS, CAUTIONS

The first thing that struck me on entering the volumes was the lack of any statement as to the scope of the undertaking, the method of procedure, the conclusions, and the recommendations - not even any transmittal letter. Because of my 50 years in contract (scientific) research I've come to expect these elements in a final report. And I feel uneasy and puzzled when they are lacking.

Before proceeding along that line of reasoning it struck me that I really did not know what Eakle was asked to do or what she, in conformance, set for herself to do. So before I make more than preliminary revisable comments I must ask June to

A tell us just what she charged Eakle with doing, or what the two of them decided she should be doing.

I will, beyond, give some examples of what the charge might have been.

But before that it strikes me that I am not sure what I am supposed to do for June! Now to that -

When June opened Eakle's package she wrote to me and asked "What shall I do with it?" In responding to that plea I am certainly going to have to do more than say "PUBLISH IT!", "NOMINATE IT FOR THE NOBEL PRIZE!", or "THROW IT IN THE TRASH BIN!". Since June was talking about and even approaching Eakle about doing for her further research in Georgia I deemed that a conscientious advisor should explore the quality of the research, the accuracy and thoroughness of the data collection, the validity and authenticity of the conclusions drawn, whether some conclusions could be drawn that are not drawn. In other words: what did we learn out of the research, and how good a researcher is Eakle judged by this performance.

In addition, in this particular case, there is another special question: how much of the product reveals data or conclusions or arguments pro and con that we did not know before? On that, see my caution later herein.

I maintain that competent advice should include all of those things I have just outlined. However, that charge to me is up to June. So before I launch a next Progress Report, I ask June to decide

B just what she wants of me among the items mentioned above, or other items I've not mentioned. And then tell me.

Until then I will proceed with this Progress Report.

Now back to what was Eakle charged with; what was the Scope of Work, as the bureaucrat government contracting officers put it. I have to know what it was, but I suggest some of the things it might have been. And June: I need to know what it was, not what you wish it had been. And to be fair in a judgement it has to be what was agreed upon.

Here's some things it might have been:

Prove Jay's American Christian ancestry back from him.
 " " " from Alonzo
 " " " from Elijah Willis
 ditto from Mary Clark Christian

Prove ditto back in the IOM

Provide the original and secondary data for the foregoing

Provide only ditto that has not been discovered by others of our consortium.

Provide pedigrees for the foregoing

Resolve the arguments and disagreements still existing among the amateur genealogists who have tackled this research.

Now a very important observation and caution -- at length. Some personal history to illustrate. When I was ten my parents built a Sears-Roebuck "Redi-Cut" house, not uncommon in those days. The lumber, the plumbing, the wiring, the roofing, everything came on a railroad car and was hauled to the site. All the lumber pieces were precut to size and each piece bore a stamped 4- or 5-digit number which was printed on the blueprint plans. The local carpenter (not supplied in the railroad car) had to select the numbered piece and nail it up in the planned place. But the pieces were probably not loaded in the car in numerical sequence and certainly not in any order when they were dumped at the site. So I, as a ten-year-old, spent the summer of 1921 sorting and arranging the hundreds, maybe thousands, of lumber pieces so the carpenter could readily find them.

Now my observation. Eakle's product is a batch of raw data, delivered to June in the same way as the lumber was delivered to my house site. **BUT THE HOUSE IS NOT THERE.** Just as we needed a little boy to organize the lumber and a carpenter to build the house from them, so we need somebody to organize the data and somebody to construct from them genealogical products, namely, descent charts, pedigrees, biographies, solutions to questions. NOTE: There is some rough organization of the data, e.g. by county, by type of record, etc.

Now a caution, lest this observation be taken as an unfavorable criticism of Eakle. It may be that Eakle was charged with no more than supplying data pertinent to some specific Christian genealogy. Until we know just what Eakle was charged with this must remain as simply an observation and not an unfavorable criticism.

A second observation, based on my preliminary reading of the 626 pages. Very little of the data are not already in the records of the consortium of Agnes, Betsy, Jim, Lou, Meg Crowell.

For a numerical example of that and for other purposes I have counted in the 626 pages the data items that can be identified as for our important fugitive, James m. Lucy Bradley. These I have marked with a red dot in the manuscript. Their numbers are as follows:

Vol 1	1	
Vol 2	37	
Vol 3	2	
Vol. 4	None	And this includes the 1000 or so in the IGI, indicating, if this is a record of Mormon ordinances, that no Mormon has dared to assign the children of James & Lucy, as have our intrepid Agnes & Betsy.
Total	40	[May be a few overlaps]

In my records I have 52 references (of data) for this James Christian. I don't know how many more the others may have that I don't have. 12 are references not found in Eakle's 40. I do not yet know how many of Eakle's references are not among my 52 - but certainly there are not many.

With the proposition that not much of Eakle's data are "new" to the consortium, one faces these questions:

1. Is it not wasteful to have Eakle digging up so much stuff that we already know?
2. Is it worth the total effort, in her work and somebody's dollars, to get such a low yield of new data?

Both of these avoiding the fact, whether Eakle was asked for that or not, that the report contains no analysis of the data and no synthesis of it - which is another subject, not this subject.

My caution about this observation and those questions is this: With the magnitude of the "old" data available it would be inefficient to ask a professional genealogist to seek, find, and report only the data that we did not already have. First of all in order to do that the researcher would have to have a deep knowledge of what we already have. Fellows like me who are deeply immersed in the subject are able to tell with high accuracy whether a particular data item is already in our records. But for a newcomer making such judgements would be mental chaos - even if there were some convenient way of telling her what we did know! (That could be done if the domain were very limited). One can argue that it is less inefficient to just dig up everything than to exert the mental energy to avoid any "old" stuff. Indeed, if analysis and synthesis is to be undertaken [and we don't know that it was in this case] a professional researcher would be very reluctant to undertake that with some of her "new" data plus "old" data obtained from others, especially from amateurs. I myself, in my scientific research, would not take on a project involving using other people's data.

So the response to Question (1) above is "Yes, it is wasteful, but it is inescapable and no discredit to Eakle that it was done and that it came out this way.

As for Question (2): Is it worth it for so little new data? That question I can't answer. I can not even answer it for "was it worth it for so few data, in this case? Partly I can't answer the was question because I don't yet know what valuable new deductions or corrections might come out of the new data we have. In the first place I'm not spending any time or money on it and thus am not qualified to make value judgements. I do know that if it was not worth it for what we got, that is no discredit to Eakle, for she and we did not know what we were going to get when we started out - and June was taking a gamble that, unlike the Texas Lottery, could not be quantified. As to whether I am disappointed at the results I can't yet say from my preliminary review - not until I'd completed a thorough review could I be disappointed or satisfied.

As for "is it in general worthwhile?" : Look at it thisaway: Somewhere out there there may be a birth certificate or baptismal record for James m. Lucy Bradley listing his parents. How much would it be worth to Christian researchers to lay hands on that data? If I won the Texas Lottery how much would I put up to have it found? (I and some of my colleagues were a whole year digging out the century-old mystery of the Christian ancestors of Stonewall Jackson's descendants). Again in the evaluation of Eakle's performance the paucity of new data is not her fault. Researchers can't and shouldn't guarantee success.

Finally, an observation that I should not be offering since I don't know the scope of the work, i.e. what Eakle agreed to tackle. In advance of that I point out that, in the absence of analysis of the data, there are an annoying number of data items left standing there without comment that are simply WRONG - conclusions, deductions, even facts that were put forth a long time ago and subsequently proven wrong, the proof even published. Included are such things as the Berry Apostasy, the John/Mary Maynard marriage, the Christian/Stith marriage, the Thomas now son-in-law taken as s/o Thomas & Rebecca New when it was his wife who was d/o these and he a floater. Plus all that stuff about IOM for which there is no proof whatsoever and even the physical proof once offered (the spoon) is now suspect. And finally, "the other crew", Gilbert and Israel of Augusta, who though very likely from IOM have no demonstrated connection with the Thomas I line.

Well, just a thought that a lot more analytical work has to be done on Eakle's data before it can be accepted "into the fold".

June - your job: get me the responses to the two things labelled A and B and underlined back there.

=====

WHAT I AM GOING TO DO

While awaiting that I am going to go through the volumes item by item and enter into my records and my computer all "new" items that I consider acceptable.

Explaining that "acceptable".

Attestations are acceptable. Attestations include such as official documents, birth, marriage, death records or certificates, Army service records. Data that approach acceptability (with your fingers crossed) include Bibles, newspaper obituaries, tombstones (two fingers crossed), ancient letters, regional histories containing biographies.

Lower on the scale of acceptability are what I term "says-so" data. As an example lacking a definition of that term: "Grandmother always said that her grandmother's maiden name was Jones." That says: "My great great grandmother's maiden name was Jones because my grandmother SAYS SO." Such says-so data, though it may be all we have, is merely a clue to the real truth, i.e. to some sort of an attestation of the situation. In the example it might serve to initiate a search among Joneses of the proper age for reference to an in-law named Christian. Says-so data does not have to be orally transmitted. It can appear in published works - most notoriously in McClanahan.

An insidious form related to says-so occurs when in a published article there appears without accreditation text verbatim from another author. Li'l ole ladies in tennis shoes and li'l ole men too like to stick Lamb's words errors and all into their articles and books.

=====

Take it away!

LOU
holl

Census record
Data source check list
Research Calendar
LDS listings of mf

Agnes, Betsy, Jim

PS because I can't waste space on a page:

I can say one thing about the difference between professionals like Eakle and amateurs like us. Eakle dug up in the one (or two?) weeks she worked on it in SLC much of what it took me, with later years help from you colleagues, 40 years to ferret out.



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

March 9, 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

Re: Elijah W. Christian

Finally, I had the opportunity to visit the genealogical library to check entries for the 1840 Newton County, Georgia, census; and I stand by my previous reading for Elijah W. Christian published in *Christian Family Chronicles*. In addition to the enclosed photocopy from the poor, streaked microfilm of the original, I studied the preceding and following pages for the scribe's rendering of "2" and "3" which served only to reinforce my earlier reading that in 1840 there were three children aged 5 to 10 in the household. The fact that we cannot identify the third probably means that the child died between 1840 and 1850. Wherever there was a "2," the scribe consistently had an ending much like the one of this script; wherever there was a "3," the upper loop was often extraordinarily small. This caused the "3" to look much like a "2" at a glance. I probably should have copied other pages where the arithmetic and the idiosyncracies of the rendering were more obvious than on the enclosed page.

Nonetheless, I just decided to enlarge the photocopy so that you could see the above differences more easily.

Re: Your progress report on Eakle

Frankly, Lou, you are much more generous and understanding than I would have been in the analysis of Eakle's work. In particular and regardless of the circumstances, I believe that June was entitled to more than simply a collection of a mass of material; namely, she should have received a careful or even cursory evaluation of that material. This would have pointed out the discrepancies, errors, etc. I still hope that in the mass of material, something will appear that we have overlooked, but I have my doubts.

That's all for today. Are there any outstanding questions to which I should respond? Just let me know if that is the case.

Sincerely,

Enclosures & copies to June, Betsy, and Jim

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
(210)-980-7440

14 MAR 1996

MRS. JUNE FRY SMITH
609 SCOTT PLACE
ABILENE TX 79601

.Dear June -

... yours of 3/10/96 ...
... PROGRESS REPORT # 2 ON L'AFFAIRE EAKLE ...

Nice of you to send all those Texas Statehood Sesquicentennial stamps - too pretty to use. Appreciated but not really necessary - I don't charge as much as Eakle. As a matter of fact, the way things are handled and misdome in Washington these days most of us Texans would be just as glad if they hadn't joined up 150 years ago.

I have sent a copy of your 3/10 including your stapled "I had just finished this ... etc." on Eakle's first page, to Betsy Cammack, BOX 6, SIERRA CITY, CA 96125-0006. I wish you would add her to your Eakle affair mailing list. She is the instigator, many years ago, of the Quest for James. She has been inactive in that in recent years and right now is in genealogical hiatus because of some medical problems of herself and her daughter. Besides she is evidently the only available and competent civic worker in the whole of Sierra County. For the present I have put her on my "answers, no questions" list, which thanks to the comma does not mean "answers no questions" but means "send her only answers, not any questions".

That stapled note I take as referring to the PS-2 of your letter and saying that you are no longer thinking of dealing with Eakle. Your reply to the Question B of my letter, "What do you want me to do?", (answer: what have we found that is new), plus your evident dismissal of Eakle, releases me from any comment on or evaluation of Eakle's work and performance. I AM RELIEVED AT THAT.

Having those clarifications, I will now proceed with simply WHAT IS NEW? That will take a long time as I will be going over each item asking "Is it new?". My references are not in my computer but only in "hard copy" on my individual record sheets in my 65 volumes of them. A lot of the items I can dismiss as not new from memory. Others will require deeper study. And there's the 1000 or so items in the International Genealogical Index! I will issue occasional progress reports as I go along.

LOU

Atq, Be, Jim

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

WHEN DID JAMES CHRISTIAN COME TO GA, AND WHENCE?

FILE:\CHRISDOC\JAMESGA

3/5/96

Agnes 8/11/90 and Betsy 10/15/90 have speculated on the children of James & Lucy Bradley, their birth dates for the earlier children being:

	<u>Agnes</u>	<u>Betsy</u>
Wm. B.	1780/1783	1780/1790
Pressley	1780/1784	1780/1784
Isaac	4 Jul 1787/88	same
Elizabeth dau2		1789
LK's assignment	1780/1790	

The only attestation we have for Wm. B. is the 1820: 1776/1794.

Those we have for Pressley are the 1820: 1776/1794 and the 1830: 1781/1790. If we accept that 1781, Agnes' and Betsy's dates can be modified to 1781/1784.

Isaac's date is established except for the year 1787 or 1788

We have no attestations for the above birthplaces except Isaac whose 1850 and 1860 has it VA.

The next child James G., b. 1795/1802, and the two younger, Elijah Willis and Milton, we take as born in GA since James was in GA by 1794.

So far then we have Isaac born in VA and thus James' residence prior to coming to GA was VA, as was the birthplaces of the younger children. As for Elizabeth and dau2 (who m? Robert C. Oglesby) we cannot yet place their births. We do know that James was in VA at least up to 1788/1789. old

Now as to when James came to GA. Unfortunately the only evidence I have is McIntosh, who is a bit sloppy and his evidence is of the "says-so" variety. Also unfortunately others have taken his evidence and state that James came to GA with Gen. Geo. Mathews in 1784. I will here show that that evidence is very shaky and that the 1784 cannot be correct for James, and indeed a little suspect even for Mathews.

As for Mathews, McIntosh states, p.33:

"In the year 1784 General George Mathews, who later became Governor, brought a large number of Virginians and North Carolinians to the Broad and Savannah River country and they established themselves in the territory around Petersburg." [Junction of the Broad and the Savannah]

On p.29 he states:

"The Executive Council [of GA] was not slow in rewarding the active patriots "

and goes on to list grants to several people , all (on that page) dated 1784 as early as Jan 28 and as late as Oct 26. George Mathews grant for 1700 acres in Wilkes County [Elbert had not yet been split off] was dated Sep 22 1784. I do not have the attestation which would be the grant document itself or the Council Minutes.

But if Mathews brought people in 1784 he must have been there in reconnaissance prior to that for surely he didn't uproot a batch of people and haul them off to a land that he had never seen before. And 9 months is a mighty short time to lead in a group of people, lay out a 1700 acre tract for himself, and apply to the Council for and receive a grant for it by Sep 22.

I suspect that "Mathews came in 1784" comes from that Mathews received a grant in 1784 and nothing else. I suspect he came before 1784.

Among the other grantees McIntosh lists Stephen Heard Jan 28 for 3 grants totalling 2923 acres and Evan Ragland Feb 12 for 500 acres. By similar reasoning that places these two fellows in GA before 1784 also. Stated here for the next topic to be discussed.

On p. 34/35 McIntosh states:

"To arbitrarily list all the names of settlers who accompanied Gen.Mathews to GA is patently impossible, but the following were the earlier settlers throughout the county and one may well assume that many came with him:"

There follows a half-page of names including James Christian, Stephen Heard, and Evan Ragland. I have just shown that Heard and Ragland received grants early in 1784 and even months before Mathews did - placing it likely that they were in GA before 1784 and before Mathews. Included also, by the way, was Middleton Wood as an early settler and "may well have come with Mathews" - discussed later herein.

What I have established so far is that the ascription of James Christian as accompanying Mathews, though that may be the fact, is of the li'll ole lady in tennis shoes variety and unsupported by any attestation.

I now proceed to the proposition that James Christian did not accompany Mathews to GA in 1784 or any other year.

On p. 164 McIntosh lists "early residents whose names do not appear elsewhere in this volume - the date indicating its first appearance of record." Listed is James Christian 1798.

The facts are that I, at least, have no 1798 record for James Christian [and re sloppiness, James name does "appear elsewhere in this volume"].

The earliest attestation I have for James is his purchase 7/xx/1794 of 204 acres on Dove's Creek from Middleton Woods adjoining Middleton Woods, recorded Book B p. 143 8 Jan 1795. I do not know if there was a grant to Middleton Woods on the p. 30 that I do not have

mentioned above. Thus I do not know if the James purchase was out of a Middleton grant or a Middleton purchase, but that really does not matter. What is suggested by this purchase by James rather than by granting is that James was not eligible for a RWS grant as meted out to the others including Mathews in 1784. But of course maybe the granting function had been abrogated by 1794. At any rate 1794 is the earliest attested date I have for James in GA.

So the best I can do to place James' migration from VA to GA is to bracket 1787/88 to 1794.

If we accept Agnes & Betsy for the birth of Wm. B. as 1780/1783 we can place the marriage of James & Lucy Bradley a year or so before 1780/1783 and IN VIRGINIA. That is they were married and in VA before migrating to GA with the ~~younger~~ children. AND VA IS WHERE TO LOOK FOR EVIDENCES OF THEIR BIRTH, MARRIAGE, PARENTS, AND OTHER ACTIVITIES BEFORE COMING TO GA. It is not necessary to search GA for the mystery of James or Lucy.

older

=====

All of the foregoing is drawn from what data and records I have. My colleagues may have more data or contradictory data and may contest my reasoning. They know that I welcome their input.

Agnes, Betsy, Jim, June

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

16 MAR 1996
(not mailed till Apr 4)

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 3/9/96 Elijah 1840 ...

On March 15th as I was working in my office on Eakle Progress Report #3 I had a chance to study again, in her print from mf, the 1840 Newton for Elijah Willis. The close epigraphic scrutiny I was able to give it (which I failed to do when I read the originals in National Archives in 1981) revealed that the enumerator had a distinctive form for the number 2 which was not the form of the Elijah 5-10, that being interpretable as the number 3 as CFC has it. So I settled, after these 15 years, on 3 kids 0-10.

When I came up to the house at day's end I found your 3/9 presenting the same reasoning and verifying the same conclusion! Thanks. You'll hear no more from me on that subject.

But it is with foreboding that I note from your recent mailings that you are using an odd-dimensioned envelope with fancy engraving instead of the usual # 10 business envelope. That portends that you are tapering off your scholarly genealogical activities and persona and taking up in its place your social activities and persona - let's say your "society lady" character.

BUT, it occurs to me that maybe the fancy envelope, considering your and Nancy's ECON-recycling devotion, is merely the laudable "using up" of envelopes left over from the Golden Wedding celebration and you have not forsaken scholarship for "Society".

I'm all for "using up" - from childhood training. In my mother's house the purpose of eating was not to assuage the pangs of hunger, not for nourishment, not for the pleasure of taste, not to stave off starvation. The purpose of eating was to use up the leftovers in the refrigerator.

LOU

PS. And by the way, we didn't have a refrigerator.

In her book, The Story Of Oglethorpe County, Lena S. Wise states that the Methodist Church at Goosepond was burned during the War Between the States in order to extract the nails the building contained. This activity took with it the last vestiges of Marks' Oglethorpe society. As far as is known, its congregation never reorganized.

The Second Marks Society

On 12-27-1805, James Marks bought 600 acres across the Broad River in Elbert County which lay on both sides of Dove's Creek on what was then the Old Webb's Ferry Road, later known as the Jones Ferry Road. (See: Elbert Deed Book K, p. 131). The property was about three miles west of his Oglethorpe County property and, at the time of Marks' purchase, was bounded on the east by the property of James Oliver. James Oliver was one of the sons of Dionysius Oliver, the founder of Petersburg and host of a society there. Clearly a Methodist family with a presence on Dove's Creek since 1783, the Olivers were instrumental in the early beginnings of at least two other societies in Elbert County — Oliver's Chapel, which became known as Stinchcomb, and Eliam Church near Fortsonia.

The move into Elbert County found James Marks among Methodists there, including John Andrew, a local Methodist preacher, who lived on the parallel creek to the east called Cedar Creek. Andrew's son, James Osgood, later became a bishop of the Methodist Episcopal Church, after having joined a Methodist society which, by all indications, began on the property of James Marks shortly after his move into the county.

Asbury's journal entries for 1813 and 1814 describe visits to James Marks in Elbert County, though there are inferences of his presence there as early as 1806. In that year, Francis Asbury speaks of holding a quarterly meeting at James Marks' on Thursday, December 11th and remaining there through Sunday, December 14th. Then on Monday, December 15th, his journal begins with the words, "Rode to Oglethorpe ..." indicating that he was in Elbert County while visiting Marks. During that four day sojourn, Asbury identifies both a meetinghouse and a dwelling house belonging to Marks. In all of the entries prior to the Marks move and afterward, there is no indication by Asbury that an alternative Methodist society existed in the area.

The resilient nature of James Marks was such that his change of residence and the tragedy responsible for it did not prevent him from initiating another Methodist society and building a meetinghouse for its use. Evidence of this meetinghouse can be found in an 1809 deed (See Elbert Deed Bk. N., p. 228-229) which describes the purchase of property for a future preachinghouse by a group that was known at the time as Marks Society, complete with a listing of trustees. The deed is as follows:

State of Georgia
Elbert County

This indenture made on this twenty seventh day of June in the year of our Lord One Thousand Eight Hundred and Eleven between JAMES OLIVER and LUCY his wife, one part -- and HEZEKIAH GRAY, ARCHILUS JARRETT, WILLIAM HARVEY, GABRIEL CHRISTIAN & SIMEON GLENN Trustees on the other part, being all of the State and County aforesaid. Witnesseth that in consideration of the sum of fifty dollars to them in hand paid the full receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged the aforesaid JAMES OLIVER and LUCY his wife have this day bargained sold and confirmed unto the aforesaid five trustees, namely, HEZEKIAH GRAY, ARCHILUS JARRETT, WILLIAM HARVEY, GABRIEL CHRISTIAN, and SIMEON GLENN, and their successors in office. In trust ...for the use and benefit of the Methodist Episcopal Church in general and for the singular benefit and present advantage the particular society in and at the neighborhood of MARKS MEETINGHOUSE in the county aforesaid.

All that lot of land laid off for that same purpose as aforesaid and said to contain one acre to be the same more or less taken from that tract of land whereon said OLIVER now lives being bounded on the northwest and southeast by land of JAMES OLIVER and JAMES MARKS and having such corners as follows,

Beginning at a stake No. 1 on MARKS line running due west seventeen poles ten links to Stake No. 2 thence south eighteen poles ten lengths to stake No. 3 standing in MARKS line thence twenty six poles ten links with MARKS line to the beginning.

Together with all and singular the rights and improvements thereon as to house trees, water, M.M. (?). To them the said HEZEKIAH GRAY, ARCHILUS, WILLIAM, GABRIEL, SIMEON, Trustees as aforesaid for the sole purpose of erecting a Preaching House thereon entirely for the benefit of the Church as aforesaid and for the particular use of the Society for the time being called MARKS SOCIETY subject to the direction of the said Trustees from time to time and their successors in office from time to time for the uses above named and the above named JAMES OLIVER and LUCY his wife, this day as above have agreed to warrant and defend the said land and premises against every just claim whatever. Renouncing at the same time all present rights and further claim to said lot and premises from the said JAMES OLIVER and LUCY their heirs and assigns forever. Witnesseth whereof the said JAMES OLIVER and LUCY his wife have hereunto set their hands and affixed their seals this day and date above written.

Seventeen poles and ten links enterlined (?) before aforesaid.

Signed and delivered
In Presence of

George Carter
James Leseur
Rob. Christian

James Oliver
Lucy Oliver
Recorded the
17th Dec. 1811

NOTE: p.18 implies Gabriel was the preacher

Lawrence: The First Methodist Conference in GA

in Earle vol 2

film 0209, 594

① Index:

- Charles W. Christian misc. lot Admr. 94
- Josephine Christian lot. Guardian 98
- Ira Christian lot Admr 118
- William M. Christian lot Admr 122
- Jesse H. Christian lot Admr 123
- John L. Christian lot Admr 145
- Ophelia Christian lot. Guardian 196
- David C. Willis lot Admr 81

(Index only - records not included)

② Names of persons who drew in late land lottery
 & # of their draws, Major David Dobbs
 Battalion, Elbert County GA.

1427 Lot (roll)

Tax Roll.

- Capt. Horton - 1 page only. "polls" "adj Christian's Supplement" [Turner Christian]
- Capt Allen's - incl. "persons without lands" 1 page only
- Capt Alexander's Co. " " "
- Capt Morrison's Co. " " "
- Capt Montgomery's Co. " " " & incl. Defaulters
- Capt Eberhard's Co. " " " " "
- Capt Blake's Co. " " " " "
- Capt Blakenell's Co. " " " " "
- Thomas Maxwell on Broad River Wm Maxwell poll
- Wm Gray on Cold Creek Jesse " defaulters
- Capt Keel's Co. Poll without property
- George Howell on Broad River adj. Edward Dennis 151 acres

(3) cont'd ↓

RESEARCH CALENDAR

This must be a lottery

RECORDED BY: p.3

DOC. NO.	S NO.	LOC NO.	DATE OF SEARCH	SOURCE: Description, Condition, How Searched	COMMENTS AND FOLLOW-UP	LOCALITY	JURISDICTION	PERIOD OF TIME	SURNAMES OR NAMES	RESULTS
				Samuel Christian	1 Head of family, young man					
				John M. Christian	1 " " " "					
				Capt. Thos. Oliver's Co =	Kingsbury? / Farlington Dist.					
				Jacob Christian	2 5 Aug 1806					
				Proleg Christian	2 " " "					
				P. William Christian	2 13 Aug					
					THESE ARE TAX ROLLS					
				Thos Lane on Blaverdam Creek	6 slaves, 341 Acres					
				Capt Gregory's Dist -	See Eakle p. 19					
				Capt Goren Dist.						
				Wm N. Jack for self & father	6 slaves, 150, 250 Acres					
				adj. David Clark on Falling Creek						
				Timmer Christian adj.	Christopher Clark adj.					
				Capt Gait's Dist -	See Eakle p. 21					
				Several Watkins.	No staples.					
				Capt. Christian's Dist	See Eakle p. 22					
				top 1/2, bottom 1/2	Isaac Christian adj.					
				bottom 1/2	Robert B. Christian					
					Ruben Christian					
				top 1/2	Wm Christian					
				top 1/2	Ruben Christian					
				Capt. Dudley's Dist.	Charles Christian					
					Charles W. Christian					

Capt. Butler's Dist.

Major Richardson Hunt's Battalion - 26 Aug 1806

Certified by William Banks Charles Carter

The 2 - sheet of appraisals on the next two pages

See Eakle p. 23

See Eakle p. 24

See Eakle p. 25

See Eakle p. 26

11

Run on page 28

page 27

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
(210)-980-7440

20 MAR 1996

MRS. JUNE FRY SMITH
609 SCOTT PLACE
ABILENE TX 79601

915-673-1389

.Dear June -

... PROGRESS REPORT # 3 ON L'AFFAIRE EAKLE ...
... from Vol. 1 ...

Following the now established policy that I will cite items and data that I did not have. (The others may have things that I missed or erred in.) Where there are differences between Eakle and what I have I do not discuss it unless there is a possibility that she's right and I'm wrong. I do not remark upon omissions in her record, though I sometimes add them to her pages (in red ink).

1.

For 15 years I have been uncertain about the Newton 1840 for Elijah Willis Christian sr. CFC has 3 males 5-10. 1840 was hard to read and I read it in the original twice, 9/7/81 and 11/6/81, as 2 males 5-10, but the total shown on the census was 12, corresponding to the 3 males. Agnes was never able to get back to her 1840 source to confirm or deny. Eakle's reading is 3 males - so that settles that: two ladies once each vs. 1 Lou twice.

2.

On the Newton 1850 Elijah, I had missed that the children from Reuben to Elizabeth had attended school and that Reuben was a farmer.

3.

The 1820 Elbert is very difficult to read and it doesn't help my task any that Eakle shows a mf print and leaves off the headings. Several colleagues have read it and none, including me, confirm one another. The printed record forms that libraries have compress the 4 age categories for slaves into one column and the Eakle mf and the originals have several other columns on the right that are never shown on the commercial forms. Even the official statements of the Census Bureau do not clarify the confusion. The upshot of all this is that it is very difficult for me to perceive what might be "new" from Eakle's mf, other than for the male and female white population. So I will confine myself to the white population figures and to the other categories if they jump up and hit me in the face.

4.

This is not a WHAT'S NEW but a suggestion for further research, for anybody who happens to be walking past the GA Archives (Nudge, nudge). Eakle has pages from Townsend: Indexes to Seven State Censuses for Counties in GA, 1838-1845 (1975). She lists the pages for Newton County 1838, bearing the page numbers for Christian names. They were to copy those pages but couldn't find the book in the library they were working in. I have read the Townsend book in our local library and recorded the page numbers cited from the Index, but like them (for lesser reason) did not copy the indexed pages. But the only Christians in the whole book are those listed in Newton 1838. However the book says that there were 10 State Censuses 1799-1859, and that "extant returns are in the GA Archives". It is possible and maybe worth a try to see if we can find those extant returns for the Christian names they might have.

5.

6 pages of print from mf of Elbert 1830, containing 8 Christian names, 7 highlighted by somebody, one highlighted by me. Run off right edge at female 50-60, some parts black on black and most names decipherable only by those with keen psychic imaginations. (Reminds me that back up in Yankeeland in the early days we used to have black asphalt roads with black stripes running down the middle.) Result: I can't take responsibility for finding "what's new". However, Agnes CFC I, 56, has evidently read a more legible version and has the 8 names which to the extent I can read the Eakle seem to be the same as the 6 pages - and has the page numbers matching those on the Eakle. The pages have 28 lines, so I am able to add page & line numbers to my transcription of the CFC data.

6.

=====

AGNES

I have never read the 1830 Elbert myself. In your reading of the 1830 Elbert, CFC, I, 58, you have p.153 Elijah Christian. Eakle has the page 153 with a Christian entry on line 9 with age category numbers matching yours as well as I can read them, but because of the compression at the right I can't tell if the female is 15-20 or 20-30 - you have it 15-20.

Eakle couldn't read the first name and has it "Charles?" My own imperfect reading is either Chas or Elija, with Elija favored because I think I can make out a dot over the i - but there are spurious dots all over the page because of the poor reproduction.

In my CFC I mark the entries I have entered by my hierarchal numbers, as I have for all your other listings in that Elbert, except that for your Elijah I have no number but only a question mark, showing that even at that early date I could not place your Elijah. The only Elijah, 30-40 in 1830, that I have in my records is Elijah Willis sr, putative s/o James & Lucy, b. 1802/1803, BUT HE IS ALREADY WELL ESTABLISHED IN NEWTON IN 1830.

How do you assign your Elijah of p. 153, Elbert, 1830?

After writing the next item, # 8, I lined up the names listed by Register, Delwyn, Agnes, and Eakle's census pages, and found that all listed exactly the same names, except that where the first three had

Elijah, Eakle had the "Charles?" With three people reading Elijah, and Eakle undecided, one takes Eakle's indecision as also Elijah ... 3 to 1. Unless, of course, only one of the three read the census and the other two merely copied that one! Then it would be 1 to uncertain and no proof. With my luck, could be!

=====

8.

Eakle has two 1830 GA indexes, by Register and by Delwyn. I have already reviewed the Elbert and Newton for 1830. These indexes give merely the county and page number so the only information they provide is the mere existence and county location of the listed Christians. Someday I may go back and check all those in the other counties, and I may find that the existence and location of some may be "new data" for us. But that's very unlikely and really shouldn't be taken as worthwhile "new information" for us now.

9.

One Elbert mg records, Ingmire 1804-1859 (1985) groom, bride, date and two Newton: Bruno 1822-1903 (1994) groom, bride, date, minister, and Ingmire 1822-1870 (1985) groom, bride, date. These are not the documentation, lic., bond, return, etc.

NOTE that in # 13 I establish that Ingmire cannot state just what her dates are, whether licence, marriage, or even recording of these. So in general Ingmire dates cannot be accepted unless verified by some other data such as the record itself.

They contain (1) some Christian marriages that we are familiar with and I have entered, (2) some others that we have other records of but I have not entered because could not identify, and (3) other marriages that I never heard of. Thus they do have some "new" although incomplete information and clues to searching for (2) and (3). Additions to my entries have been:

James G. Christian & Harriet C. Mann, Lewis Zachary, J.P.
Presley F[ranklin] Christian J.P., officiated at two of (3),
11/4/1858 and 12/14/1865.

The ministers names could be added to my records, as is my practice.

10.

Eakle has many FGR's drawn from census years. Those that are new to me follow:

1850 Elbert p. 756 [may be 256]

P " C. W. Christan 33 farmer GA [s/o Wm. Payne I]
" 38 GA can't r or w
A. " fi 8 GA

11.

Eakle has 1820 Elbert p.188 Elijah Christian 16-26, female 16-26, 1 agric, 0 slaves. Also that next door to Wm. Penn [who is] 5 lines down from John Christian. These line and age assignments agree with Eakle's print from mf. I have myself read this 1820 Elbert

which conforms with Eakle's, except that Eakle has also "District 3" (which I have added to my records).

But Eakle has a notation "This is not our Elijah Christian". Not specific, here or elsewhere, just who is our Elijah but I take it that our's is Elijah Willis, father of whom was one of Eakle's objectives.

I have taken my reading to be that Elijah. So until we resolve that conflict we don't know if Eakle's item is "new information" or not.

But there is an internal conflict that I've discussed, without resolution, with Agnes some years ago. We have an unequivocal, attested date for the marriage of Elijah to Mary Clark(e) Christian, 19 Dec 1823. And we have a putative date for the birth of the first child Melissa, 1823/1824, from 1850 and 1860 census. But now in 1820, official date 7 Aug, we have the Elijah that I take to be Elijah Willis head of household with a 16-26 female living with him. Either:

- (1) The living-in-sin 1820 is not our Elijah Willis after all but some other unidentified guy, and if so where's our Elijah?, OR
- (2) The 1820 live-in is not a POSSLO of our Elijah but maybe a sister or a servant, OR
- (3) The 1820 Elijah has a POSSLO, Mary Clark(e) Christian, whom he married when she became pregnant. (That was the custom with my own ancestors in Germany.)
- (4) The 1820 live-in was actually a 1st wife who had no children and died or divorced by Dec 1823.

Further data bearing on the problem: Elijah, taken as our Elijah Willis had 1 draw in the 1820 Lottery. He had to have had residence from 15 Dec 1815 and he had to be at least 18 by registration date. He was born in 1802, month unknown, but became 18 at that month in 1820.

He had to register either 15 Dec 1818 to 15 Mar 1819, or 13 Dec 1819 to 31 May 1820. That is at some date within those two periods when he registered he was single. It is uncertain as to what draws were allowed to men who were single when they registered but got married later within the registration periods. Did they reregister? Evidently Elijah did not reregister as married by 31 May 1820.

Assuming everything ran according to Hoyle (unlikely in GA in 1820) he would have been 18 by 31 May 1820, and by that time had not reregistered as married.

Yet as of officially 7 Aug 1820 he had living in his household one female 16-26.

Maybe he married between 1 Jun 1820 and 7 Aug. If he did it is unlikely that the bride was Mary Clark(e) Christian whom he married 19 Dec 1823 and had a daughter by in 1823/1824. In those days they didn't let 3 years go by before starting a brood of 12 kids.

Maybe the 1820 female was a first marriage followed by divorce or death prior to a 2nd mg to Mary Clark(e) Christian.

Anyway, to climax this recitation: There is no other Elijah in my records who could have resided in Elbert in the period 1815-1823. If any of my colleagues have any such, please parade him forth, for if nothing else Eakle has done one thing "new" - forced us to get back on this problem that we had shoved under the rug.

12.

Again nothing "new" by Eakle but one of her references reminds us that we have a problem with Pressley. Her Ingmire has a Presly [sic] Christian a Madison juror in 1812. We earlier had the same data from an unidentified source - this confirms that. The problem is that our Pressly is overwhelmingly in Elbert until he takes off for Al & TN in 1824. He had all his kids by his first wife, uk White, there; many land transactions there; married 2nd wife and kids born there; return on f-i-l's estate 1812 there; sheriff 1822 there; etc. Besides the Madison reference there are only two others not in Elbert: in Franklin 1818/01/05 member of Franklin Court of Ordinary, and 1818/01/14 sells 200 acres on Hudson's River - both described as "of Franklin". I earlier had the question "Were there two Pressley's?" Madison was created 1811 from Franklin et al. Maybe there's a second Pressley of Madison and Franklin in 1812-1818.

13.

Eakle has Ingmire Madison mgs. Because of some conflicts I called Ingmire (retired) who now lives in San Antonio. Alas, the dates given in her work are whatever date was listed in the "Register", i.e. the index of mgs at the courthouse, and might be the license date, the mg. date (as on the minister's Return), or the date that the license or the return was recorded !! Because in many other counties that I have searched, the date in the index is the recording date, I had assumed that such index dates are the license date. On that basis I have made some judgements in the past as to the interval between the license and the marriage. Mostly when I have had the Xerox of the whole document(s), i.e. the license, the return, and the clerk's recording statement, the interval (in GA) between license and mg is short, even the same day. In the past I have made some comments with my colleagues as to unusual intervals. (And that has actually happened - Ingmire reports as many as 5 years!) I now suspect that some of these comments of mine are erroneous. And I almost perpetrated that error in this Progress Report.

To wit: For the mg of Wm. A. Christian & Elizabeth M. Wilder, Ingmire has 8/27/1839 which, to begin with, I took as the license date. But some of my colleagues had a mg date 3/11/1840. On that subject I had a discussion years ago with a very active colleague, Gwen Gentry of Abilene, a descendant of that pair. Indeed the discussion may have become an argument, for the pair's first child was born 7/16/1840, four months after the 3/11/1840 supposed mg date! It happens that Gwen sent me the Xerox of the actual Minister's Return, which I have just read again. It does not have the license document but the Return is for the mg 8/27/1839 by a J.P. and it was recorded by the County Clerk 3/11/1840! Furthermore a listing in The Georgia Genealogist shows recordings on that date not only of the Christian pair but of 5 other marriages. In other words the County Clerk held the returns ~~for~~ several months and then recorded a batch of them on March 11 - when he got around to it.

I've written in this detail so that I can send these pages to Gwen confessing that I sheepishly accept her relative as an 11-month baby, not a 4-month baby.

We cannot thus be sure of what the Ingwire dates signify, so that I cannot say whether they're "new" or old - AND the only way to be sure would be to read the actual Returns at Madison County or order copies from the Clerk.

There remain one item other than dates that are "new" -:
I did not have the middle initial M. for Silas McGrady

14.

In the 1840 Elbert for Franklin Christian I did not have recorded Eakle's Dist 201.

15.

The 1850 Elbert Franklin Christian is new, Eakle's page attached. Note that the census gives only the age, which Eakle has translated to a birth year - incorrectly: age 32 means born 1817/1818. Eunie V. Stacy has p. 382 for the 1850. They must be reading different sets of page numbers. Note authentic birth month for youngest child is May.

16.

Eakle has an Ingwire Elbert Marriages 1804-1859 (1985) for a George W. Christian to Elizabeth Payton 1/5/1842, who is in my Category (2) above, i.e. know of but unidentified. A floater with me. For the 1850 Elbert, p 762, she has:

G. W. Christian 36 GA can't r.or w. real \$100

E. " 20 GA can't r. or w.

She has them identified as the above G.W. and Payton. This 1850 is new to me. Note that the bride was only 12.

17.

For the 1830 Elbert Ira Christian she has p. 140 which I did not have.

For 1840 ditto she has Dist 187 which I had not recorded.

18.

For Ira Christian 1830 Newton she has 1 in agric. I had read that myself in the original and had 14 in agric. Couldn't be - not that many people in the household. I must have mistaken 14 for either 1 or 4, and since Eakle has 1 most likely 1 - which makes it "new".

For 1840 she has Dist. 461 which I had not recorded. She has p. 57, while both I and CPC have p.30. Must be reading different sets of page numbers.

I did not have the 1850, attached, [with my addenda]. The female B. Christian, age 4, is unidentified and probably dy. [Ira's father had died in 1844.]

19.

HUSBAND *F. ad Julia Cristan*
 Birth/Chr. *1818* Place *Georgia*
 Marriage _____ Place _____
 Death _____ Place _____
 Burial _____ Place _____
 Father _____ Mother _____

WIFE *F. Christon Frater Moon*
 Birth/Chr. *1819* Place *Georgia*
 Death _____ Place _____
 Burial _____ Place _____
 Father _____ Mother _____

cannot read or write

Doc. No. _____ Search No. _____ Family Line _____
 Home _____ Institution _____ Township _____
 Parish _____ County *Elbert* Municipal _____
 Local _____ District _____ State *GA* National _____

Personal Papers _____ Census Financial _____ Interview _____
 Family Records _____ Land _____ License _____ Corresp. _____
 Pedigree _____ Probate _____ Church _____ Original _____
 History _____ Court _____ Employment _____ Copy _____
 Biography _____ Tax _____ Cemetery _____ Manuscript _____
 MSS Colls _____ Military _____ School _____ Printed _____
 Coat of Arms _____ Poor Relief _____ Newspaper _____ Handwritten _____
 Oral History _____ Birth _____ Profession _____ Typed _____
 Periodical _____ Marriage _____ Estate _____ Extract _____
 Membership _____ Death _____ Insurance _____ Legible _____
 _____ Election _____ Shipping _____ Language _____

1850
 Call No *0007064 (film)* Volume _____ Page *763+76*
 Doc Dated _____ Date Recorded _____
 Date of Search _____ Proofread for Accuracy _____

CHILDREN	BIRTH (Date and Place)	MARRIAGE (Spouse, Date and Place)	DEATH (Date and Place)	BURIAL (Date and Place)
<i>1 M. Christon (F)</i>	<i>1837 Georgia</i>	<i>attending school</i>		
<i>2 W.H. Christon (M)</i>	<i>1838 Georgia</i>			
<i>3 J.M. Christon (M)</i>	<i>1843 Georgia</i>	<i>attending school</i>		
<i>4 B.B. Christon (M)</i>	<i>1845 Georgia</i>			
<i>5 C.F. Christon (M)</i>	<i>1847 Georgia</i>			
<i>6 T. P. Christon (M)</i>	<i>Mar 1850 Georgia</i>	<i>Jinsley Becker was born 18 May 1850</i>		
<i>7</i>				
<i>8</i>				

EVALUATIVE COMMENTS:

118
4/24

HUSBAND J.R.A. Christon merchant
 Birth/Chr. 1802 Place Georgia
 Marriage _____ Place _____
 Death at 48 Place _____
 Burial _____ Place IRA
 Father _____ Mother _____

Real Estate - 13,000

WIFE P.A. Christon (may not be wife)
 Birth/Chr. 1823 Place Georgia
 Death _____ Place _____
 Burial 27 Place _____
 Father Normelia Amanda Taylor
born 6 Dec 1824

Doc. No. _____ Search No. _____ Family Line _____
 Home _____ Institution _____ Township _____
 Parish _____ County Elbert Municipal _____
 Local _____ District _____ State GA National _____

Personal Papers _____ Census Financial _____ Interview _____
 Family Records _____ Land _____ License _____ Corresp. _____
 Pedigree _____ Probate _____ Church _____ Original _____
 History _____ Court _____ Employment _____ Copy _____
 Biography _____ Tax _____ Cemetery _____ Manuscript _____
 MSS Colls _____ Military _____ School _____ Printed _____
 Coat of Arms _____ Poor Relief _____ Newspaper _____ Handwritten _____
 Oral History _____ Birth _____ Profession _____ Typed _____
 Periodical _____ Marriage _____ Estate _____ Extract _____
 Membership _____ Death _____ Insurance _____ Legible _____
 _____ Election _____ Shipping _____ Language _____

Call No 1850
0007064 (file #) Volume _____ Page 859+860
 Doc Dated _____ Date Recorded _____
 Date of Search _____ Proofread for Accuracy _____

CHILDREN	BIRTH (Date and Place)	MARRIAGE (Spouse, Date and Place)	DEATH (Date and Place)	BURIAL (Date and Place)
¹ E.A. Christon (F)	<u>23</u> <u>1827</u> <u>Georgia</u>	} Ch 1st wife		
² C.J. Christon (F)	<u>21</u> <u>1829</u> <u>Georgia</u>			
³ Christon (F)	<u>11</u> <u>1839</u> <u>Georgia</u>	Sarah Helen 2nd wife's		
⁴ B. Christon (F)	<u>4</u> <u>1846</u> <u>Georgia</u>	UNID possibly 3rd wife who d. 1847		
⁵ S. Sterens (M)	<u>28</u> <u>1822</u> <u>Georgia</u>	law student		
⁶ J. Woods (M)	<u>20</u> <u>1838</u> <u>New York?</u>	Clerk		
⁷ E. Christon (F)	<u>78</u> <u>1772</u> <u>Virginia</u>	[Eleanor L. Sewer, mother]		
⁸				

EVALUATIVE COMMENTS:

188
 185
 404

1850 for John Marshall Christian, attached. SEE MY PLEA FOR HELP 1850 AND BEYOND AT THE END OF THIS PROGRESS REPORT This 1850, which I do not have, makes the fourth source on this guy. And I visualize them as four railroad trains bearing different cargoes smashing together at a RR cross track and scattering mingled wreckage all over the place. It will take massive investigation to dope it all out. Meanwhile, Eakle's 1850 John Marshall is new to me.

20.

1850 for Ira Christian, attached, I did not have. Children identified on the attachment, except the B. Christian who as noted may be a previously unknown daughter of the 3rd wife who d. 1847, i.e. a year after this birth.

21.

The 1850 Newton for James D. s/o Isaac I already have from Jim's reading. But there is a conflict with Eakle's. She has the son Thomas born Jan 1850. Thomas' tombstone in Chamblee Cmty has his birth 2 Oct 1849. The 1850 gives only the age, but if the child is less than 1 gives the age in 12ths of years, i.e. in months. James D.s 1850 has Thomas as 8/12, corresponding to a birth Oct 1849. Possibly Eakle misread the 8/12 as 6/12 and manipulated that to Jan 1850. Well, I don't think it's worth exploring - just take it that Eakle is wrong.

22.

1830 Elbert for James H? W? Christian, Eakle's p.132. This is a complete mystery. It's for James 20-30, female 20-30, male 0-5, female 0-5, female 5-10, 2 slaves and given as on p. 141 [of the census volume]. Eakle has the print from mf of the 1830 Elbert. There is no James listed. There is no p.141 there either. CFC has the 1830 Elbert with pages around the 140's, but there is no p.141 and no James. So there is a conflict with Agnes' CFC and also with Eakle's own listing. It's NEW alright! On the chance she might have the wrong year I checked CFC GA 1820, 1830, and 1840 - there is only one James in these, not matching with this James.

23.

1840 Elbert for Milton. She has the wife 30-40 - wrong. Agnes' CFC has it 20-30; and I read it twice and have it 20-30. She was actually born 15 Dec 1811.

24.

Not of consequence, but interesting. In a whole series of Eakle's census sheets she's reading a different set of page numbers than Agnes and I read. (I forget the year). Census books are loaded with several sets of page numbers. In many of Eakle's her page numbers are within 1 (one) of twice the Agnes and LK numbers. Believe this comes about because Agnes and I are reading left and right pages (designated by me as xxxL and xxxR) whereas Eakle is reading the pages renumbered by somebody, L =page 1, R = page 2, etc. So my page 474L becomes her page 948, my 474R becomes her 949, and so on. Put in here because I like numbers, especially when they lead to conclusions.

John 14 2/11/21

HUSBAND J. M. Christon farmer
 Birth/Chr. 1807 Place Georgia
 Marriage [30 May 1833] Place Elbert County GA
 Death 43 Place _____
 Burial _____ Place _____
 Father _____ Mother _____

Real Estate - 800

WIFE F.A. Christon [[F.] Amelia Key]
 Birth/Chr. 1815 Place Georgia
 Death _____ Place _____
 Burial 35 Place _____
 Father _____ Mother Key
Amelia Key

Doc. No. _____ Search No. _____ Family Line _____
 Home _____ Institution _____ Township _____
 Parish _____ County Elbert Municipal _____
 Local _____ District _____ State GA National _____

Personal Papers _____ Census Financial _____ Interview _____
 Family Records _____ Land _____ License _____ Corresp. _____
 Pedigree _____ Probate _____ Church _____ Original _____
 History _____ Court _____ Employment _____ Copy _____
 Biography _____ Tax _____ Cemetery _____ Manuscript _____
 MSS Colls _____ Military _____ School _____ Printed _____
 Coat of Arms _____ Poor Relief _____ Newspaper _____ Handwritten _____
 Oral History _____ Birth _____ Profession _____ Typed _____
 Periodical _____ Marriage _____ Estate _____ Extract _____
 Membership _____ Death _____ Insurance _____ Legible _____
 _____ Election _____ Shipping _____ Language _____

1850
 Call No 0007064 (film) Volume _____ Page 859
 Doc Dated _____ Date Recorded _____
 Date of Search _____ Proofread for Accuracy _____

CHILDREN	BIRTH (Date and Place)	MARRIAGE (Spouse, Date and Place)	DEATH (Date and Place)	BURIAL (Date and Place)
¹ L.E. Christon (F)	1840 Georgia	attending school		
² J.M. Christon (M)	1841 Georgia	" " " " <u>John McDuffie</u>		
³ E.A. Christon (F)	1843 Georgia	" " "		
⁴ R.T. Christon (M)	1845 Georgia	Robert Tombs		
⁵ F.J. Christon (M)	1847 Georgia			
⁶ also living in household:				
⁷ W.T. Keasor (M)	1829 Georgia	farmer		
⁸				

EVALUATIVE COMMENTS:

FAMILY HISTORY WORLD, P.O. Box 22045,
 Salt Lake City, UT 84122

129 126
 44

25.

Presley Elbert 1820. Eakle's reading, wherefrom unknown, completely wrong, except male slave 14-26, female 0-14, female 14-26, and Dist # 1 is new to me. There are several spurious readings of the near illegible 1820 but Agnes CFC and I have both read the 1820 and read it the same.

26.

Pressley [F.] 1850 Newton she has missed living with family a John H. Christian 20 GA farmer whom I cannot identify and carry as a floater, hoping to tie him up with one or more John H.'s floating around unidentified in the data elsewhere.

27.

Not consequential, but interesting because puzzling. Several of Eakle's FGS's (e.g. Reuben Christian in my # 28 next) drawn from census have checked (as sources):

Original
Copy
Manuscript
Handwritten

That looks as if she read both an original and a copy. But all of Eakle's data collecting was done in SLC and SLC certainly does not have the original of the 1820 census. Indeed the original of the 1820 may not even be in the National Archives, since the 1820 volume you read there is a photostat of the original which, of course, was a handwritten manuscript. For later years you do read the actual original document handwritten by the enumerator - a big emotional thrill to have before you the actual sheet that was in a cabin in Alabama a century and a half ago when your little ancestor, age 3, was hiding under the table.

28.

For Reuben 1820 Elbert Eakle has the proper 6 kids plus a female 26-45 as a 7th, who is actually the wife, Mary Ann Clarke. Agnes and I have both read the 1820, pesky as it is, and confirm each other's reading. I also confirm that Reuben is on line 9 of page 162 and Robert B. is on line 8, confirming Eakle's page 162 "next to Robert B. Christian". So all 3 of us are reading the same page and come up with the same items, including the 16-18 who is John L.

[I am still trying to establish, through a comedy of incompetence with National Archives, whether that 16-18 means "16 to less than 18" or "16 to less than 19". The official wording is "between 16 and 18").

The puzzlement (no consequence for L'Affaire Eakle), that I ask Agnes to investigate, (and any of the others who want to), is that in my reading, from mf, which I did on 5/2/1991, I read on p. 187, line 29 a name I first took to be Richard Christian but later decided that the Richard look more like a Reuben, although I already had the Reuben on p. 162 line 9. Recall that the 1820 is very difficult to decipher. On line 35 p. 187 I had what I first thought was "Ter?/Wer? Christian but on a second study decided it was Thomas Chambers (with 30 in agric and 52 slaves by the way). Would sure appreciate it if somebody could assure me just what name that p.187 line 29 has. (I believe the 162 and 187 are the stamped numbers).

1820

29.

For Reuben [J. J. Hudson] Christian she has farmer which I did not record. Again here we have mismanipulation of a less than 1 year old child, listed as No name, 1/12, GA. She has manipulated Aug 1850. The known birth for the child, who was later named George William Christian, is 18 Apr 1850 which makes him 1/12 on June 1.

30.

For Rufus 1820 Elbert she has the District # 1 which I had not record.

31.

For Rufus 1840 Elbert she has Dist # 201 which I had not recorded.

32.

For Rufus [jr] 1850 Newton she has William attended school which I did not have [in Jim's reading].

33.

For T[homas] J[efferson] Christian 1850 Elbert my record is reconstructed from Eunie V's book. The following Eakle has and I did not:

Mary J can't r or w
all born GA
W.R., and J. [K.] farmers, attending school
L.A & L.J. females attending school
Eunie V. assigns T.J. as s/o William Payne. I assign him as s/o Robert Bryant. (Eakle does not make assignments).

34.

1820 Elbert p. 169 (line 23 on census mf) she has Turner, with wife and 7 young girls. My record is from CFC. Eakle has and I did not:

line 23
District # 2

35.

1830 Elbert Turner. My reading is from CFC. Correcting Eakle's FGS to CFC:

the male 0-5 should be 5-10
the female 35-40 should be 30-40.

But both CFC & Eakle have missed two entries shown in Eakle's print from mf of the 1830. All the other number designations on the mf for Turner are slanting lines / signifying 1 [one]. In the male 30-40 and male 50-60 are vertical lines | signifying 1 [one]. With the addition of those two individuals the total in the enumeration becomes 7 - conforming with Eakle's notation "says 7 total". I suspect that the 30-40 female is a daughter or d-i-l and the children 5-10, 10-15 and 10-15 are grandchildren by the 30-40. Possibly the missed male 30-40 is the son or s-i-l spouse of the 30-40 female. Who the missed male 50-60 is is beyond me!

36.

For W[ashington] Christon 1850 Elbert Eakle had L[avecyc] can't r or w; and T.F. & W.R males attending school - which I from CFC did not have.

37.

For Washington 1840 Elbert Eakle has Dist. # 201 which I did not have.

38.

1850 Elbert W[ashington], attached, I didn't have at all except Stacy mentions the children. Noted that M.E. female age 11 in 1850 does not appear in the 1840.

39.

W. J[ackson] Christian 1850 Elbert, attached. I did not have it.

40.

William P. 1820 Elbert. nothing new, but a correction. Eakle has William P. and his spouse 45 and over. Those are not Wm. P. and Sarah Maxwell. They are likely the parents of Sarah, Thomas Maxwell & Mary Pemberton. Wm. P. & Sarah are the 26-45 that Eakle has noted "who?". 'At's who they are.

HERE ENDETH THE SCRIPTURE LESSON ON THE WORD
ACCORDING TO EAKLE VOLUME 1.

Agnes, Betsy, Jim, June

LOU
Lou

NOTE to my colleagues. I was never able to do much searching in censuses 1850 and up, and that's all behind me now. If any of you all have any 1850's and up on the people this project deals with (not knowing quite what the project deals with) including any that Eakle has as mentioned above, I wish you'd share them with me.

PS After I finished all this I realized there is a flaw in the policy with respect to you other colleagues. The policy is that I report things that are new to me. That I have done. But you colleagues may have items that I don't have and some of these may be ones I'm reporting as new to me. They won't be new to you. Furthermore items in Eakle that I pass over as being not new to me may well be new to you since you don't have the same ones that I do. You will not learn of their existence from my report. I certainly can't report "things that are new to you" and the only way I can see to have you find what is new to you is to send you the whole 600 pages and let you go through it the way I have. I can't imagine you would want to do that, but if you do I'm glad to comply, after I get through Volume 4!

HUSBAND W. J. ^{JACKSON} Christon farmer
 Birth/Chr. 1815 Place Georgia
 Marriage _____ Place _____
 Death _____ Place _____
 Burial _____ Place _____
 Father _____ Mother sl. Wm Poyne

Real Estate: 250

WIFE E. Christon Scates
 Birth/Chr. 1818 Place Georgia
 Death _____ Place _____
 Burial _____ Place _____
 Father _____ Mother _____

Doc. No. _____ Search No. _____ Family Line _____
 Home _____ Institution _____ Township _____
 Parish _____ County Elbert Municipal _____
 Local _____ District _____ State GA National _____

Personal Papers _____ Census Financial _____ Interview _____
 Family Records _____ Land _____ License _____ Corresp. _____
 Pedigree _____ Probate _____ Church _____ Original _____
 History _____ Court _____ Employment _____ Copy _____
 Biography _____ Tax _____ Cemetery _____ Manuscript _____
 MSS Colls _____ Military _____ School _____ Printed _____
 Coat of Arms _____ Poor Relief _____ Newspaper _____ Handwritten _____
 Oral History _____ Birth _____ Profession _____ Typed _____
 Periodical _____ Marriage _____ Estate _____ Extract _____
 Membership _____ Death _____ Insurance _____ Legible _____
 _____ Election _____ Shipping _____ Language _____

Call No 1850 0007064 (film #) Volume _____ Page 771 & 77
 Doc Dated _____ Date Recorded _____
 Date of Search _____ Proofread for Accuracy _____

CHILDREN	BIRTH (Date and Place)	MARRIAGE (Spouse, Date and Place)	DEATH (Date and Place)	BURIAL (Date and Place)
¹ M. Christon (F)	[] 1840 Georgia	attending school	Mary Frances	with 24
² M. Christon (F)	6 1844 Georgia	" " "	Martha	
³ M. Christon (F)	3 1847 Georgia		1961/60	
⁴ A. Christon (M)	June 1856 Georgia		Abraham 25 Jun 1850	
5				
6				
7				
8				

EVALUATIVE COMMENTS:

159
 71
 159
 159

HUSBAND W. D. Christon
 Birth/Chr. 1813 Place Georgia
 Marriage _____ Place _____
 Death _____ Place _____
 Burial _____ Place _____
 Father _____ Mother Adel Turner

WIFE L. Christon
 Birth/Chr. 1812 Place Georgia
 Death _____ Place _____
 Burial _____ Place _____
 Father _____ Mother _____

cannot read or write.

Doc. No. _____ Search No. _____ Family Line _____
 Home _____ Institution _____ Township _____
 Parish _____ County Elbert Municipal _____
 Local _____ District _____ State GA National _____

Personal Papers _____ Census Financial _____ Interview _____
 Family Records _____ Land _____ License _____ Corresp. _____
 Pedigree _____ Probate _____ Church _____ Original _____
 History _____ Court _____ Employment _____ Copy _____
 Biography _____ Tax _____ Cemetery _____ Manuscript _____
 MSS Colls _____ Military _____ School _____ Printed _____
 Coat of Arms _____ Poor Relief _____ Newspaper _____ Handwritten _____
 Oral History _____ Birth _____ Profession _____ Typed _____
 Periodical _____ Marriage _____ Estate _____ Extract _____
 Membership _____ Death _____ Insurance _____ Legible _____
 _____ Election _____ Shipping _____ Language _____

1850
 Call No 0007064 Volume _____ Page 765 + 766
 Doc Dated _____ Date Recorded _____
 Date of Search _____ Proofread for Accuracy 3/8

CHILDREN	BIRTH (Date and Place)	MARRIAGE (Spouse, Date and Place)	DEATH (Date and Place)	BURIAL (Date and Place)
¹ N. P. Christon (F)	¹⁵ 1835 Georgia			
² T. F. Christon (M)	¹³ 1837 Georgia	attending school		
³ W. R. Christon (M)	¹² 1838 Georgia	" " "		
⁴ M. E. Christon (F)	¹¹ 1839 Georgia			
⁵				
⁶				
⁷				
⁸				

EVALUATIVE COMMENTS:

155
 155
 VI
 ✓
 for

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

4 APR 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes, Betsy, Jim -

Attached a page of a letter from Rollin Golden that had me in tears. Rollin is age 46, an active colleague of some years ago, a descendant of Robert Christian jr & Mary, through their daughter, Martha who m. William Hansard. As a result of his researches and collaboration I have a whole bookful of Hansards, 391 of them in 8 generations.

I send it to youall, thinking you might want to give him a word of sympathy.

Rollin evidently has been with a Sacramento newspaper for many years, as Manager of one of the distribution and delivery districts, and now a victim of downsizing and age discrimination.

As for me personally, I have suffered a whole series of misfortunes of my friends and colleagues, old and young, what with career reversals, aortic aneurysms, ovarian cancers, Hodgkins diseases, cardiovascular blockages, strokes, not to mention actual deaths from heart attacks and what not all. My family keeps telling me how lucky I am to not to be subject to these but merely being a broken down mess. I am fortunate as I have been all life.

It has been 40 years since I last had a boss - other than the one I go to bed with. In that last job I was Vice President - until I discovered that a Vice President is a mouse in training to become a rat. But in all my career as an employee I have never suffered such treatment as Rollin and others are getting now. Not that such things did not happen back then. My first job was with the Allied Chemical & Dye Corporation, the largest chemical combine in the world. It was not uncommon or unexpected that a Vice President would come to work at 61 Wall Street one Monday morning and find his desk and office gone and his personal items in a box out in the hall. One of my associates there became Chief Chemist and after 23 years with the outfit was booted out without his pension.

A few years ago, when I'd first started breaking down, I was in the supermarket line, sort of grumpy, and the little checkout girl brightly asked: "Well, how are you feeling today?" I said:

"TERRIBLE". "Oh", she said, "I never heard that one before. What's the matter, did you get out of bed too early this morning?". I replied: " No, I was BORN too early." But now I realize that I was fortunate in being born so early, for I reached the age of age-discrimination before age-discrimination became a way of corporate life - so I missed it.

Write to Rollin if you feel like it, as I do.

LOU

Rollin 3/29/96 page

March 29, 1996

Dear Louis

Sorry it has taken so long to get back to you about your questions about the Christian family...but, things are moving a little slower.

For one thing, I am back in the field in the newspaper business. I had one and a half glorious years as supervisor behind a desk. No wet papers, no routes to deliver if the carriers didn't show up. My position was only to fill in, and when they ran out of money...back I went.

Adding misery to the situation, no weekends off consistently. Every three months I get weekends off now. After having had weekends off for 20 years or more..this is a real shocker! And that was the easy part of the change.

Last October, everyone was taken off their territory and assigned "willy-nilly" to various parts of the city. I left the most expensive, admired district in the city to be in charge of the worst! The company had previously allowed managers to "bid" on better districts as time went by. The longer you stayed, the better chance you had to improve your area. I was number 9 from the top out of 50 managers. So, henceforth, I had always had top pick of where I wanted to go. I had managed my area for 12 years. They did enlarge it, as they did everyones, shortly before I went back in June of 1994. But, it was still the "flower of the city"... everybody was envious. Now...I have moved into the "armpit of Sacramento" near the soon to close McClellan AFB. Dreggy, downward spiraling area.

The worst part about moving to another area is that myself and several other SENIOR people were bypassed for new supervisor positions that they created. And we were left with Hours from Hell. I have to report to work at 2:30-3:00 A.M. every morning. My wife is SO unhappy, I can't find words to describe her frustration and anger at what this has done to the homelife.

So, needless to say, not much mental energy left to compute and trace the family tree. The desire is still there, but the flesh is weak!

Getting back to your questions regarding Mary Christian, wife of Robert Christian, Jr.

Yes, my information on her possible heritage came from Frank A. Christian of Chicago. Unfortunately, when he "discovered" the connection to the Waddell family and Samuel Christian, he did not "document" it for some reason. He was sure that there was some reference in the Virginia documents about Samuel Christians death. Seems to me on the minor checking I have done, it shows that in 1780 (I think) Samuel Christian died and Samuel Waddill was administrator. I think that is what I found. There is no will, on a Letter of Administration. I have a copy of this somewhere in my files, the Letter of Administration. I am wondering if some other material is misfiled in the Virginia State Archives or some partial record existed that the information was gleaned from...I just don't know.

I don't know if Frank is still alive. I had found him to be a pretty thorough researcher, at least I thought that he was.

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

5 APR 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 2/18 re Waring/Pomeroy ...

Apologize for being amused at your dumbfoundedness over Waring/Pomeroy. In my volume I marked with those Post-It tabs the edges of pages for "ask Jackie". The book is plastered with them! And these are not corrections to her data. They are questions needed in order to accept or understand her pages. I doubt that I'll ever act on more than a few of them.

I agree with your impression that she's not much interested in corrections. I do think she welcomes additions, for example Clyde Goddard visited her and supplied a lot of his data that she incorporates in her book. Years ago she would send out loose leaf pages like those later included in her volume, and Waring Lee would do likewise. (I have them as The Pomeroy Papers and The Waring Lee Papers). I guess they got together on the volume. And thanks to the lack of page numbers new pages could be issued for incorporation in the present volume.

Jackie is still full of pep and approachable by phone. But I don't think it worth your while to send her corrections. To really do a proper job at that you'd be all year at it.

Finally, I should say that I believe much of her stuff is "attestable", i.e. based on actual attestations that she has but that she doesn't put down.

LOU

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

6 APR 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 2/17 re Waddill/Christian ...

1 re McClanahan's stuff

You probably know all this, but I'm telling you anyway.

Richard Christian did not marry Elizabeth Eppes, despite the Eppes Society's insistence on that. Berry proved that he m. Lucy Grice, d/o Aristotle Grice. Will send the attestations if you want.

Gideon Bradley was Lucy Christian's 2nd spouse, m. 1786/1796, not 1785. Her 1st, Samuel Waddill, d. c. Oct 1785. She d. before Bradley's will dated 11 Feb 1801, and after the Waddill estate settlement in 1796. Will send attestations if you want.

As usual with Mc half of what he says is correct.

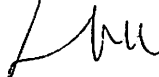
2. re wife of Robt. Christian jr

A record! 4 sources have 4 different wives! Rollin's recent response to my 2/13 inquiry was non-informative because of his personal troubles. He promises to look into it later. For now I feel pretty sure that his source was FAC, therefore questionable.

Believe FAC is dead. Strange: If somebody dies who has done a complete and thorough research job you regret it, of course. But if somebody dies who has done a poor research job, you regret it all the more because you'll never get answers to your questions about it!

Incidentally, Archie Christian died 15 Oct 1995 with no unanswered questions. He had 3 years on me.

LOU



LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
(210)-980-7440

3 Apr 1996

MRS. JUNE FRY SMITH
609 SCOTT PLACE
ABILENE TX 79601
915-673-1389

.Dear June -

... PROGRESS REPORT # 4 ON L'AFFAIRE EAKLE ...
... from Vol. 2 ...

Reiterating: This protocol has 2 flaws:

1. It lists items new to me. Those listed may not be new to youall, but you can check that out in your own records.
2. More serious. Some of the items not new to me and thus not listed herein may be new to you. The only way for you to check that is to go over the Eakle four volumes yourself.

My practice: In my volumes I mark in red ink with an "add'd" items new to me, which I have added to my records. Items not new to me may or may not be marked "have" or "already". If marked "have" it means that I have looked them up in my records to confirm that I already had them.

The underlining has two meanings (1) emphasis, or (2) calling attention to pleas, requests, and things that ought to be followed up.

I am surprised at the number of "add'd"'s - more than I guessed at in my preliminary review.

===== HOLLOWAN MARRIAGES ELBERT =====

I had previously read Holloman and had recorded some of them that I could identify.

1.

Eakle's Holloman GA Mgs has the mg Ira Christian to Mabry as 23 Aug 1827. I have two other 2ry references McIntosh and Maddox who give 3 Aug 1827, all three of these quoting Book A p. 27. I have taken the 3 Aug as the license date, 23 Aug as the mg date. But because of the shakiness of secondary sources for license vs marriage dates it may well be that the 3 Aug is the mg date and Holloman added the extra 2. If it is 3 Aug then Eakle gets credited with a "new" to me. 23 Aug might even be the recording date! Only reference to the

actual Bk. A p. 27 can decide, and maybe somebody will check that and let me know.

Recalls my Point # 1 about communication in the Koenig household: "Half of the communication in this household consists of misinformation".

2.

For William Jackson Christian to Elizabeth Scales all 3, McIntosh, Maddox, and Holloman have the same reference, Bk A p, 35 and the same date that I have, 20 Apr 1837. Considering the discrepancies mentioned in #1 above we're not sure if the 20 Apr 1837 is right or wrong, but in any case Eakle is not "new" to me. NOW I've got myself reporting not only "what's new" but also "what's not new" though I may be wrong!

3.

For the mg. Isaac to Milly White, in Bk. L-F p. 28 Holloman gives 12 Feb 1807 as does Maddox and McIntosh p. 226 under the groom listing. However under the bride listing p. 296 McIntosh gives 17 Feb 1807. Jim 12/2/1981 cites researches of one Lois J. Grier for Tom Swift of SC, a nephew of Pressley that also has the mg. 17 Feb 1807. I have accepted the 17 (12 being a license date) Feb so if Eakle's Holloman is correct it would be "new" to me. "New" in the sense of making me do a lot of work to determine if it's the 12th or the 17th - which I'll have to leave to others to verify from the Elbert records themselves. Feb 12th was a Thursday, 17th a Tuesday, so not much to choose from there.

4.

Again nothing to do with if Eakle has anything new to me, but her Holloman forces me to acknowledge a discrepancy. Her Holloman page has Seney A. Christian to James F. Maxwell 24 Jun 1883 Bk E p. 24. I had taken that as d/o Marion McDonald who is in the 1870 as a 4 year old, i.e. b. 1865/1866.

Her Holloman page also has a Senia L. A. Christian to James B. Adams 5 Jan 1880, Bk D p. 293. I had not recorded that, guessing at an unknown 1st marriage. But Eunie V., p. 113, also has a Senia Ann Christian, d/o Marion McDonald, b. 1862, to James B. Adams, same date, same Book, and cites the 1900, E.D. 18, s.3, with children Ernest Jul 1882, Alfred Dec 1886, Early (Adams) Oct 1896. The Maxwell Seney, m. 1883, can't be the Adams Senia having Adams children 1882-1896.

The 1865/1866 born Senia is certainly the d/o Marion McDonald since she's in the 1870 with him. Needs to be resolved by 1880, 1900, 1910 censuses and where Eunie V. got the b. 1862. There is nothing other than the unusual name that places either the Maxwell bride or the Adams bride as d/o Marion McDonald. Maybe the original marriage record will say something about the parentage.

5.

Holloman has Mable Christian to John Burden, 14 May 1899 Elbert, that I had missed. I assign Mable s d/o John Mel M. Christian as the only spelling "Mable" in the entire 12000 or so Christians in my records.

6.

Picked up a "hint from Heloise" by this intensive search in Holloman: When there was a female marriage subsequent to a Christian marriage, it had been my practice to merely note that in a note, e.g. "Mary Somebody - she m. (2) Joe Doaks". I now find that it is advantageous to record that marriage because the Joe Doaks marriage might be listed as e.g. Mary Christian or even Mrs. Mary Christian but you can't find a Mary Christian because she's listed as Mary Somebody. But if you've recorded the Doaks marriage you can find the Mary Somebody and since she'll be listed as "other marriages" you can find her in her Christian marriage. Live (to 85) and learn. Applicable here to a Holloman mg of Mrs. Mary Christian to Thomas Staples, 14 Feb 1855.

7.

For Elizabeth C. Christian to Martin Bond 6 Aug 1835 Holloman has Bk. A p. 002, Eunie V. has Bk. A p. 38. Holloman has Bonds; Bond is correct.

8.

Many of these Holloman Christian marriages I had myself and mostly from Holloman itself. Those I do not have follow.

IF ANY COLLEAGUES HAVE DATA ON THESE CHRISTIANS I'D APPRECIATE RECEIVING YOUR DATA AND SOURCES.

Charley	Tiller Chandler	2/19/1899	F	220
Early	Zonie Wilbanks	8/16/1908	G	267
Elijah L.	Rebecca Coleman	1/16/1821	L16	476
"	Elizabeth Edwards	10/10/1828	N28	218
"	Mary J. Fitts	4/9/1832	30-5	498

I have this guy as a floater

George W.	Elizabeth Payton	1/5/1842	A	127
-----------	------------------	----------	---	-----

Later herein, # 42, I enter a George W. into my records as a floater. I will assume pro tem that this is the same George W.

Ira J.	Louiza C. Booth	12/10/1874	D	79
John	Marium Groose	11/26/1826	N25	412
William H	Caroline T. Bradbury	10/8/1861	B	139
Addie	L. J. Hall	12/27/1904	G	128
	Suspect this is Addie T.	d/o Geo. E & Ginn, b. Sep 1887		
Ann P.	Walker Fitts	1/8/1824	L16	486
Ann P.	Jeremiah T. Horton	4/13/1837	A	37
Kate	Will R. Maxwell	11/17/1894	F	51
Kiziah	Jesse Horton	8/8/1844	A	171
Lecy	Joshua Seymore	12/25/1871	C	346
Lettie A.	Howell M. Bond	9/1/1892	E	291
Lola	G. C. SCARBOROUGH	8/13/1902	g	30
Lucinda	John N. LeGrand	8/8/1827	N25	413
Lulu	R.S. Dunbar	1/14/1900	F	264
Mary	Asa C. Shackelford	1/21/1833	30-5	409
Mary Mrs.	Thomas Staples	2/14/1855	B	20
Mary A.E.S.	Thomas C. Worrill	7/23/1850	A	268

Mary M.	William H. T. Fitts	5/16/1820	L16	475
Mary M.	Edward Shaw	10/16/1837	A	38
Nancy	John B. Webb	7/30/1833	30-5	409
Later herein, # 43, I make this Nancy/Mary a floater.				
Ola	R. F. South	10/20/1908	G	278
Polley	John Fleeman	12/11/1903	G	78
Rep	James Vickery	4/28/1901	F	329
Ress	Homer J. Bell	1/3/1909	G	297
S. J.	L. J. Duncan	12/25/1912	G	476
Sarah	Thomas G. Rose	3/11/1824	L16	486
Sarah O.	Walton G. Simmons	3/3/1871	C	227
Savannah	E L. T. Wilson	12/20/1883	F	37
Senia L.A.	James B. Adams	1/5/1889	D	293
	see # above			
Susannah	Joseph Vineyard	3/28/1830	N2*	221

===== END OF HOLLOMAN ELBERT MGS =====

9.

Eakle has the Ingmire Elbert marriages as well as the Holloman, the latter I also had. I also read, in 1976, the Alden Associates'. This allows an exploration of the meaning of the dates, i.e. license, marriage, recording. All three agree in dates and spouses except for the following:

<u>NAME</u>	<u>HOLL</u>	<u>INGM</u>	<u>AA</u>
	GROOMS	16	16
	<u>BRIDES</u>	<u>16</u>	<u>13</u>
Elijah L & Elizabeth Edwards	10/10/1828	10/28/1828	10/28/1828
Ann	Walker Fittes	Walker Felts	Walker Felts
Mary A,. E. S. & Thomas C. Worrill	7/23/1850	10/23/1850	10/23/1850
Mary E. & Edward Shaw	10/16/1827	10/10/1837	10/10/1837
Mary & Asa C.Shackleford	1/21/1833	1/21/1834	1/21/1834
Ira & Elizabeth Mabry	8/23/1837	8/3/1837	8/3/1837
Lucinda	John N. LeGrand	John W. LeGrand	John W. LeGrand
	8/8/1827	8/8/1827	8/8/1827

[there is a John N. in Elbert in 1832 but he was Rev Sol]

It is seen that wherever there are any differences among the three, Ingmire and Alden Associates agree in all slots. It is almost as if Ingmire merely copied Alden Associates, including the mistakes if there were any.

The only differences are between Holloman and the other pair. There are two questions:

1. Who's has the right marriage date, Holloman or the other two? - or maybe none of the three!
2. Can any judgement be made on the significance among the three of the meaning of the dates, whether license, marriage, or recording.?

It is clear that none of the three were reading from the document(s) recorded in the marriage books. They were doing it not only for the 32 Christians but for all the other names as well. They were reading from some sort of a compilation, most likely a groom index over the years specified and a bride index. Thus the evidence that we have is third hand: 1st hand - the clerk who issued the license, the minister who submitted the Return and the Deputy County Clerk who certified to the recording, date, Book and page; 2nd hand - the clerk who transcribed these into the Index; 3rd hand - Holloman, Ingmire and Alden Associates who read the Index. Eakle is not involved. (But Koenig is, for I transcribed the Alden Associates).

The only way to answer # 1 for these Christians is to go to the Marriage Books and read the actual 1st-hand documents. (THAT'S SOMETHING JUNE CAN DO IF SHE GOES TO ELBERTON.) There will be a license or bond document with a date; a Return of a J.P. or M.G. saying "I married these two on such-and-such a date"; and a statement of a County Clerk or Deputy certifying the recording in Book XYZ, page ABC. The Return is the one that certifies the marriage date.

As to Question # 2: Not any secure judgement. But I am shakily inclined to take Holloman's dates as the best guess we have for marriage dates. First of all, except for the 1833/1834, where two of her dates are discrepant they are later than the other date such as would obtain if hers were the marriage dates and the other the license date. The third discrepancy, for Mary A. E. S. , reverses that and leaves it up in the air. However, because of the consistency of the day, 23rd, it is likely that it is a mere misreading of the month by one party or the other.

As to the discrepancy between her Walker Fitts and the others' Walker Felts - there are numerous Fitts in Elbert but no Felts that I have seen, so suspect Holloman is correct in that.

For now, I'm taking Holloman's dates as the marriage dates, with my fingers crossed until somebody reads the actual marriage books.

10.

In my When Did James Christian Come to GA, and Whence? of 3/5/96 I claim that despite McIntosh' inclusion of James Christian among early settlers of Elbert who might have accompanied Gen. Mathews to GA, it is unlikely that James and a couple of others in that listing actually accompanied Mathews, and indeed that Mathews himself "came in 1784". I claim that the couple of others, Stephen Heard and Evan Ragland, came before 1784 and probably before Mathews himself.

Eakle's Volume 2 contributes Harold Lawrence: The First Methodist Conference in Georgia (date not shown) which discusses, p. 16-17, the Second Marks Society [of the ME Church] established by James Marks on Doves Creek Elbert about 1806 and housed in "Marks Meetinghouse" [on Marks' property]. (Later, in 1811, James & Lucy Oliver, adjoiners to Marks, deeded an acre of the Oliver property for the construction of a Marks Society Chapel also named Asbury Chapel - to trustees including the Rev Gabriel Christian). [Pages 16-17 attached as they offer "new" data about Gabriell]. On p.16 see the statement that "James Oliver, s/o Dionysius Oliver, the founder of Petersburg..." and "Clearly a Methodist family with a presence on Dove's Creek since 1783, the Olivers were instrumental ... etc."

Purpose at this point: to offer the Gabriel data as "new", but more to add James Oliver and maybe Dionysius Oliver as resident on Dove's Creek by 1783 - i.e. another family on McIntosh' "maybe" list who antedated 1784 in GA. Indeed unlikely that Mathews in 1784 or any other time brought to GA Dionysius Oliver, the founder of Petersburg.

=== ITEMS FROM DAR III (HIST. COLL. GA CHAPT'S DAR VOL III ELBERT) ==

11.

p.26 Chas. W. Christian adj to William Adams on N Fork Broad R. and wit to his will 13 Oct 1817, prob. 2 Mar 1818

12.

P. 38 Will Bk M p. 94 C. W.Christian wit will of Davis Staples 30 Apr 1821, prob. 19 Nov 1822.

13.

p. 26 Will Bk L 1816-1821 p. 181 Reuben Christian, admnr et al for will of George Booth 23 Feb 1818 prob 6 Jul 1818

14.

p.227 Elbert Land Court 7 Jan 1805
Reuben Christian, self and 4 in family

15.

p.235 Elbert Land Court 3 Jan 1820. Reuben Christian 200 acres in lieu of old warrant 7 Jan 1805. This was the warrant of # 14. He must have sequestered it for 15 years!

16.

p.38 Elbert Will Bk M p. 209. Charles Andrew wit will of John Statham 27 Jun 1823, prob 3 Nov 1823. I have him as m. Martha d/o Rufus Christian sr, but Stacy with good reason has him m. Martha maybe d/o Turner. Anyway, this is new.

17.

DAR III p. 44 Elbert Will Bk M p. 417 Isaac Christian exec with son Clement for will of John Wilkins sr prob 7 Jan 1829. Wit incl. Robt B. Christian and John Christian. [I take as John Marshall].

18.

DAR III p. 80 has Austin Webb appraiser of est. of Nathaniel Booth 20 Mar 1813. I take this as problematical for Austin Webb, s-i-1 of Reuben Christian. Dau3 was b. 1811/1815 and m. Austin Webb 1830. In 1813 she was a baby and unlikely that her future spouse was old enough then to be appraising. Most likely that this Austin Webb is father to the s-i-1 Austin Webb.

19.

DAR III p. 228,229,230 Robert B. Christian on Land Court
6 Oct 1806 1 Jun 1807 5 Sep 1808 3 Apr 1809

20.

NOTE IN PASSING:

The registration for the 1807 Lottery closed 26 Sep 1806. On 26 Aug 1806 the Commissioners for Maj. Richardson Hunt's Battalion, Capt. Thomas Oliver's Company and/or District certified the then registrants as:

	Registration date
James Christian 2 draws	8/5/1806
Jesse 2	"
Presly 2	"
Wm. P. 2	8/13/1806
Dyonecious Oliver 2	
Leroy Upshaw 1	

DAR III p. 237-238 gives the listing of registrants and number of draws. Eakle, Vol 2, p. 17-18, 2 sheets, is without source specified the handwritten listing giving the foregoing names and draws (conforming with DAR or rather vice versa) with notations of the date registered. I guess she stopped at the two sheets (how many pages in the original unknown) because those were the only ones containing Christians.

The significance is, especially for James, that all of these Christian-related people were living in Thomas Oliver's District, i.e. in proximity. Of these we know a location for only James who from 1794 on lived on his Dove's Creek property. That means that Jesse, Presly and Wm. P[ayne I] and Leroy Upshaw also lived near Dove's Creek, as presumably also did Capt. Thomas Oliver. Leroy Upshaw was the Sheriff of Elbert who on 27 Mar 1826 sold at auction James' 422 1/2 acres on Dove's Creek.

We also know that Jesse and James stood in line together in 1803/1804 to register for the 1805 Lottery so we conclude that Jesse lived near Dove's Creek in 1803/1804 as well. (This Jesse, not Jesse George, is a floater with me, judged to be maybe a son or brother of James.)

I cite all this for possible bearing on the James Problem.

21.

DAR III p. 81 Elbert Will Bk N p. 173. Returns 1807-1812 shows tuition paid James Upshaw 1809 by Pressley Christian gdn of Eppy White.

=====

BETSY

22.

This is not from Eakle but came up in my Eakle searches re William Oglesby m. Mary Christian. I put it in here hoping to get it resolved and also to see if you're reading these things.

I have, ascribed to you, 9 handwritten and well arranged legal size sheets fastened with Scotch Tape, titled Descendants of William Oglesby of Elbert County, Georgia. Starts with Thomas Oglesby (c. 1750 - 1832). Under his son William Oglesby, m. (1) Mary Christian, (2) Paulina Wiley, you have his daughter Mary Oglesby m. Claiborn Webb, and for Claiborn Webb you have 28 Jan 1822 - 26 Dec 1873 Chambers Co., AL. Most of my data on Oglesbys comes from that chart plus other tid-bits you have supplied from time to time.

In tracking down Claiborn Webb as a result of an appearance in Eakle as DAR III p. 44 I got off on a false track with the will of a Milton P. Webb 8 Sep 1826, wife Letitia, who left two minors, Claiborn & Alison Mildred Webb. I thought that might be our Claiborn.

But then in DAR III p.87, which you had sent me 6/19/93, I found as Elbert Will Bk ??? p. 165,236-238 & 239, the inventory of a Claiborn Webb [sr] 1 Dec 1813, wife Margaret gdn of minors Milton P[ope], Claiborn [jr], et al in returns for 1815. I decided that THIS is our Claiborn [jr], s/o Claiborn Webb [sr] & Margaret, and that his brother Milton P. Webb is the decedent of 1826 leaving wife Letitia and minors Claiborn [III] and Alison Mildred. So far so good, if you're with me.

But alas you're not with me. In your 9-page chart, on p. 4, you have Claiborn Webb 28 Jan 1822 - 26 Jan 1873. That birth date could suit a son of Milton P. Webb left an orphan in 1826, but not a son of Claiborn Webb left an orphan in 1813.

QUESTION: Where did you get the 28 Jan 1822, and is there a chance that that is the birth date of Claiborn the orphan of Milton P. of 1826? And while you're at it -HIS death date, too, 26 Dec 1875 in Chambers, AL? And while you're at it while you're at it, - what is the date of your big chart?

1850, 1860, 1870 should settle it as will have wife Mary. But see # 32 beyond which brackets our Claiborn's birth as aft 1795 - bef 7/15/1803.

=====

23.

DAR III p. 81 Elbert Will BK N p. 173. Pressley Christian gdn of Eppy White. Returns 1807-1812 shows tuition paid James Upshaw 1809.

24.

DAR III p. 147 Elbert Min Inf Ct Feb term 1804 James Christian gdn of George Stovall.

25

DAR III p. 147/148 Min Inf Ct p.21 Jul Term 1805. James Christian gdn George Stovall. Wm. Bradley security [James' f-i-l and grandfather of George Stovall whose mother was Mary Bradley, Wm.'s dau.]

26.

DAR III p. 228 Land Court Records June 1 1807 Present, Thos. Cook, J. P. Christian, Robt. B. Christian, Esqrs. (Then listing the actions). In the pages of DAR III that I have the members present are shown from as early as 1 Jun 1801 to as late as 2 Jul 1810, whereafter DAR III stopped listing the "Presents". In all of these listings other than the present one the only Christians listed as present for the sessions are James and Robert B. On that basis I am assuming that the J. P. Christian here for 1 Jun 1807 is our James Christian. Possibly the J. P. is meant as in "Justice of the Peace Christian". If anyone can find a real J. P. Christian I suppose I can allow him to appear at this one session - but meanwhile I am taking the J. P. to be James Christian although I am not recording it in my records since it's inconsequential. - James was on the Land Court and attended many sessions.

27.

DAR III p. 231 Land Court 1 Oct 1810 issued to Wm. Christian, self and 5 of his family. I cannot find any Christian with first name William who was in Elbert in 1810 and had 5 in his family, i.e. wife and 4 kids. UNTIL SOMEBODY CAN IDENTIFY HIM I'll have to consider him UNIDENTIFIED and I will not enter him in my records even as a floater. But I will put him in my "unidentified" listing, hoping somebody might identify him.

28.

DAR III p. 235-236 Land Court 4 Dec 1820. Rufus Christian, self and 13 of his family 475 acres in part. [The rule was 200 acres for self (100 may have been headright) plus 50 acres for each of his family.] In the 1820 census in August he had only his wife and 8 children. WE'LL LET JIM FIGURE OUT HOW HE PICKED UP 4 MORE IN 4 MONTHS.

29.

DAR III p.258 1832 Gold Lottery Capt Jos. G. Wilhite's Dist.
Adkin Oglesby 1 draw [= birth 20 Feb - 30 Jun 1814]

30.

DAR III p.244 1821 Lottery Maj. Chas. W. Christian's Battalion # 152, Capt. Rufus Christian's Dist # 202
Ira Christian 1 draw

31.

ABANDONED

32.

DAR III p. 244. 1821 Lottery as in #30, #31 here.
Claborn Webb 1 draw. [Sets upper bracket on Claiborn [jr]'s birth date = 7/15/1803, and lower bracket is set at aft 1795 by # 22 above.

33.

DAR III p.246 Elbert 1821 Lottery registrants Maj. Chas. W. Christian's Battalion # 152 in heading, # 142 Georgia Militia in registrars' certification of 7/13/1821; Capt. Benj. Penn's Dist

Wm. P. 2 draws

listed here to show proximity:

Elijah D.	1	unidentified
James G	1	s/o James sr.
Elijah W[illis]	1	"
James sr	2	

Only Wm. P. and Elijah D. are "new". The D. in Elijah might be a misreading. [Both of Wm. P's draws won lots in Monroe County.]

The "Georgia Militia" is the only indication that the Battalion numbers in the Lotteries are Militia Districts, though MD's were the regular civil divisions for other purposes. MAYBE SOMEBODY CAN STRAIGHTEN ME OUT ON THAT.

Also Capt. Leroy Upshaw's Dist. Charles Andrew 1 draw.

34.

DAR III p.250 Elbert 1827 Lottery certified 1 Oct 1825. Maj. Thomas Allen's Battalion, Capt. Butler's Dist
John M. Christian 1 draw
Samuel " 1

35.

DAR III p. 258 Elbert 1832 Gold Maj. James E. Chamber's Battalion, Capt. Jos.D. Wilhite's Dist
Drewry Christian 1 draw [s/o Rufus]
Elijah L. " 1 soldier late war [= 1812?]
[unidentified; this is not the thrice married Elijah L.]
Adkin Oglesby 1 [see # 29 above]

36.

DAR III p. 259 Elbert 1832 Gold Maj. James E. Chambers Battalion, Capt. Jesse Nellum's Dist certified 1832
Washington Christian 1 draw

37.

DAR III p. 260 Elbert 1832 Gold same as # 36
Turner Christian 2 draws [does not indicate Rev. Sol.]

38.

DAR III p. 264 Elbert 1832 Gold Maj. James E. Chambers Battalion, Capt. Rowland Lundsford's Dist certified 1832
Lindsey Christian 1 draw

39.

DAR III p. 263 1832 Elbert Gold Chambers Battalion, Capt. Jos. Y. Wilhites Dist certified 1832
William Oglesby 2 draws

40.

DAR III p. 264-265 1832 Elbert Gold. Chambers Battalion, Capt. Rowland Lunsford's Dist # 197 certified 1832.
Robt. C.Oglesby 2 draws repeated in # 42
This is Agnes' speculative spouse in his 1st mg. of James' dau2 misnamed Nancy by Ted Brooke, and Betsy has m. abt 1813. I have never entered this family before since speculative but do so now so they can be traced.

41.

DAR III p. 234 Elbert Land Court 3 Mar 1817
 Leroy Oglesby self & 4 of family 240 acres.
 [m. Elizabeth d/o James Christian ? entered so they can be traced]

42.

DAR III p. 264-265 1832 Elbert Gold Chambers Battalion, Capt.
 Rowland Lunsford's Dist # 197 certified 1832
 William P. Christian 2 draws
 George W. " 1 UNID
 Jesse G. 1 s/o Wm. Payne
 Thomas J 2 s/o Robt. Bryant
 Robert C. Oglesby 2 m. dau2 of James.

I have no George W. or George Washington that matches except one
 s/o Turner & Polly Dancy back in VA. I'm making this one a floater
 as I have a couple of other George W.'s floating elsewhere.

43.

DAR III p. 304 Elbert Mg. Bk. ? p 409 30 Jul 1833
 Mary Christian to John B. Webb.
 Already have same as NANCY Christian from Alden Assoc. I carry
 as a floater. Believe Bk is 30-5.

===== END OF DAR III ENTRIES =====

44.

The published information on the rules, data, and availability of
 the Georgia Lotteries is confusing, contradictory, and sometimes
 erroneous. Among the last is that the 1807 is only available in
 Lucas (1973) which lists only the winners, with plot designations.
 Now comes Eakle, Vol. 2, p. 17-18, with 2 sheets of the registrar's
 handwritten listing of the registrants, with category, number of
 draws, and "date when taken". This must exist at SLC and be unknown
 or at least unrevealed by previous writers on the Lotteries. Eakle
 shows only the 2 sheets because they are the only ones listing
 Christians. The dates are shaky to interpret because of the dittos
 and not listed in strict chronological order of registration. This
 constitutes a valuable addition to the documentation of this Lottery
 and ought to be made known to other researchers. Unfortunately Eakle
 does not show the title of the document or where in SLC she found
 it. SOMEBODY OUGHT TO REMEDY THAT DEFICIENCY.

===== EAKLE'S SCRAMBLED PAGES 13 -41 =====

45

These pages comprise some "Research Calendar" sheets scrambled in
 amongst mf of the documents they refer to, prefaced by a page that is
 the LDS mf of sources covered by the LDS series, in this case bearing
 on the LDS "US/CAN FILM AREA 0209594[6?]. The Research Calendars
 are run on as follows:

Research Calendar 1 p.14 [not on the Calendar form]
 2 15

3	16
4	28
5	40

Calendar # 1 and # 3 are attached as samples. Detective work reveals that these Research Calendars are the result of the researcher going over documents and noting pertinent names to be looked up in the documents themselves, and bearing instructions as to which pages of the documents are to be copied. In my Volume the red ink are my explanatory comments (when an explanation is found). I go into this detail here because some of the Eakle notes and mf's cannot be identified as to source and may be clues to documents (mf's) not produced by Eakle.

On RC # 1, p.14 the first entry labelled Circle 1 is from the index to the film reel. The entries are evidently from some Will Book as all have to do with estate matters. However there is nothing in the entire Volume that reveals what that Book is. See # 47 beyond to see why I do not handle these now but await a source that I can enter into the record. (And see that #47 for a plea for help in finding missing sources and dates.) Names new to me are: Josephine, Ophelia, and Turner H. (the last fascinating because not sure whether that's the mysterious Indiana Turner H. Christian or the H. misinformation that makes our Georgia Turner a Turner H.)

The 2nd entry, labeled circle 2, detective work shows refers to the 1827 Lottery.

Beneath that is a listing of District Captains that come from some Tax Roll and have no connection with the 1827 Lottery. The listing is run on to RC #2, and logically should be thought of as Circle 2a, as subsequently there is an item Circle 3, which happens to be a registrants list for the 1827 Lottery, run on to RC #3. I mention all this because within this Circle "2a" listing District Captains there are occasional entries of actual pertinent taxpayers and (so far) I don't know that they will be reported somewhere beyond. These entries include:

Turner Christian adj Christian & Shepherd [not clear Turner Christian is adj to Christian & Shepherd or somebody is adj to Turner Christian & Shepherd]

George Stovall on Broad River adj Edward Denne 151 acres

Turner Christian 5 slaves and 2 tracts on Deep Creek and 1 plot at confluence of Broad & Savannah

James Christian 7 slaves and the 204 acres on W. Dove's Creek

I can't make these "add'd"'s until I can find what document they come from (see # 47).

Item Circle 3 run on to RC # 3 refers to the 1827 Lottery registrants, which I have covered earlier herein. There is no indication in this or later RC's as to where Circle 3 stops.

The next notation on RC # 3 is for the 1807 Lottery registrants which I have covered earlier herein. This is the first of the "Copy" instructions. Incidentally in RC # 3 she missed the Jesse with 2 draws. The two-sheet mf of the 1807 appear on the next two of Eakle's pages and has been covered earlier herein. Of problematical importance is that Jesse appears on the 2nd line down from James on

Aug 5, 1806 (though we are not sure that the listing order is the in-line order). But that recalls and possibly amplifies the implication I drew from the fact that in the 1805 Lottery James and Jesse are standing next to each other in the registration line - the implication being that there is a close connection between them, e.g. father/son or brothers.

There follows on RC # 3, Eakle page 16, and run on to RC # 4 , Eakle p.28, RC notations on Tax Rolls the mf's of which begin on Eakle p. 19 and continue through to Eakle p.39. I will review these mf's beyond after I get through with the RC mess.

Eakle RC # 4 p. 28 continues, without further copies, with notations on the 1832 Gold which track the DAR III version of the Lottery lists, already discussed. However:

46.

In this RC # 4 of the 1832 Gold Lottery registration rolls and RC #5 of the 1821 Lottery, she notes SLW [soldier late war] for Elijah L. Christian 1832 Gold and Ira Christian # 202 1821. [She notes "did not finish film" - and that's fer sure!] Eakle does not give the actual lottery registrations. My "add'd"'s are from her DAR III section. That does not have the SLW, SIW, RS designations so the foregoing for Elijah and Ira are "new".

But this indicates that there are somewhere unidentified versions of those 1821 and 1832 registration lists that do have the SIW, SLW, and presumably RS designations. These versions are worth looking for and presumably available at SLC.

RC # 5 stops at Capt. Benj. Penn's District Maj. Charles W. Christian's Battalion, with the notation "did not finish film". Also it has for 1821 Lottery Capt. Rufus Christian Dist. Ira Christian, SLW #202 1 draw. DAR III has the 1 draw but has no SLW, SIW, RS designations, so Eakle either cooked this up or there is some undetermined listing of the 1821 that does bear such designations. I have nevertheless entered the SLW for Ira as "new", with my fingers crossed. OH HO! LIGHT DAWNS! The 202 is not associated with Ira's SLW. 202 is the number of Capt. Rufus Christian's Dist in which Ira falls!

The next page Eakle p. 41 is the mf of the first page of Capt. Benj. Penn's Dist 1821. It tracks the same in DAR III and contains the unidentified Elijah D (1 draw). But careful scrutiny of that handwriting offers the possibility that the "D" is actually a "B." Of course an Elijah B. is just as unidentified as an Elijah D. but it might be kept in mind when searching for either.

So much for the messed-up Research Calendars. Now to proceed with the review of the mf's there presented.

==== END OF RESEARCH CALENDAR SCRAMBLING =====

47.

OBSTACLE!

To deal with that let me explain the procedure I must follow in order to determine if the data is new for an individual and then add to my records a new "add'd" if it is new. Go to my computer. Search for the individual. Display his 5-generation short pedigree. From that learn which of my 65 record books contains his record. Get that book. Find his record in it. Make the determination as to whether the information is new. Enter as an "add'd" the new information on his record. This whole procedure has to be done each time I have an individual mentioned in a source, here in Eakle. In Eakle's volume there are many pages of tax rolls containing dozens of pertinent entries - BUT NONE OF THEM ARE IDENTIFIED AS TO DOCUMENT SOURCE OR DATE! If I went ahead with the foregoing procedure now I'd have to note with each entry "source and date unknown and maybe to come later". Then if I do find that information later I'd have to through the entire procedure again to enter the source and date for each individual.

I beg to be relieved of that task until I can enter the source and date at the first entry. It's tedious enough to do it once but doing it all over again is just too much.

So I ask June or anybody who can to find out, from Eakle or elsewhere, just what are the sources and dates of those tax lists she has in her Volume. (And I've got my fingers crossed over whether the same obstacle will be found in her other volumes).

48.

Eakle pages 43-46 purport to be a List of Militia Officers 1809-1818. P.44 is a double column list of which the 3rd from the top of the left column is a Christian partially blacked out and possibly a James. The next two sheets (the first being a page 36) have one officer per line: name,rank, date, pertinent as follows:

Presly Christian	Captain	18 Jun 1814
Rufus Christian	Capt.	4 July 1816.

These are both new

The blacked-out James is resolved for me: In DAR III p. 149, p.120 herein, is a list "seeming to be" 1812 Militia soldiers for War of 1812. Pages 35 and 36 are ascribed to that list, confirming the 36 that heads the p. 45 handwritten. Somebody has read the handwritten lists better than I could. With their help I have identified 37 of the names of p.35 including the one Christian read by my betters as James. The names for p. 36 handwritten are listed in order of occurrence on this page 120.

Betsy (or Agnes?) has discussed this list and shys away from accepting the James as James m. Lucy Bradley - on the basis of age. I can't find any other Elbert James to hang it on so I lean to accepting as our James at age about 50.

49.

Eakle has a listing from Georgia Genealogical Magazine Jul 1966 of the 1805 Lottery taken from Wood & Wood: 1805 Georgia Land Lottery (1964) of which I have Christian excerpts. That is the registration line of 1803/1804 in which James and Jesse stood side by side # 402 and 403. Maddox: Information on Some Georgia Pioneers (1982), in

Eakle, presents a supplementation of the Wood & Wood where he ascribes the Elbert William as "wife Sarah Maxwell. He was s/o Wm." Not so. The Wm. who m. Sarah Maxwell was Wm. Payne, s/o Turner, and he didn't marry until 1807 so was not entitled to two draws in 1803/1804. In fact none of the three named sons of Turner, although eligible for the 1805 registered for it - which is puzzling. As for the William, I have had this 1805 William with 2 draws as s/o James & Lucy, namely William B. - but probably erroneous, see #51.

50.

Maddox does have a piece of "new" information about James. He says James m. Lucy Bradley died Newton 1839. That is reasonable since he last appears in the 1830 at age 60-70 and Lucy 70-80 with son Milton. The question is where did Maddox get the 1839? I am tentatively accepting that as "new". (Maddox announces he won't respond to questions.)

51.

Eakle has a Research Calendar all out of nowhere, p.56, which states, unattested and not followed up, that Land Court Records 1823 have W. B. Christian "proved headrights plus 3 of his family". This cannot be the Wm. B. s/o James for in the 1820 he had wife and 5 kids b. 1811/1820. The fellow who proved headrights in 1823 had a wife and 2 kids, thus could not be my Wm. B. s/o James. So I still need help in identifying the William of the 1805 Lottery with 2 draws and meanwhile leave him as unidentified (and not a floater).

Incidentally recalling the Elijah D of the 1821, # 33, which might look like an Elijah B - the Eakle researcher who produced that Research Calendar has the W. B. that could well be a W. D., except that she makes her D's different from the B. in Wm. B. so I take it as definitely Wm. B. Ho Hum - and it's 7 pm and place has been all day swarming with men laying a concrete floor in Janie's remodelled kitchen --- with Scarlett O'Hara: tomorrow is another day.

52

The Research Calendar of # 51 Eakle p. 56, from Land Court Docket Film # 020957, is enclosed. The Land Court Records we have, from DAR III stop at 4 Mar 1822. This RC indicates that there is a document (at SLC) for dates after 1822 with records for Wm., W. B., Wm. P. and Jesse G. Christian. Without a source or the detail for each I leave them hanging until the complete documentation can be found.

53.

Eakle supplied 8 pages of the Christian-related Elbert Deed Index, some 200 transactions, most of them new to me. I have entered into my records those (39) for Charles Woodson Christian, the Elbert Donald Trump, as shown on the following. I will eventually add all 200 to my records but I don't do now or in this Progress report to avoid swamping you (and me). If any of you all want a particular category from the Index just ask and I'll produce that category. Or indeed you might do better to just order yourself the Indexes from Elberton (for you might get a more readable print since Eakle's are from the LDS mf).

Meanwhile, if anybody is counting, there will be a whole slew of "new" items that will not be reported in this Progress Report.

53 cont'd

The following are extracts from the Elbert General Index to Deeds, the Reverse followed by the Direct, for Charles W. Christian, as supplied by Eakle, and not previously in my records. The order is that of the Index:

Grantor(Reverse)	Book	page	date	acres	descr	from whom
Grantee(Direct)						e.g. grant

REVERSE

GRANTOR

William Fergus	U	169	1812	100	Broad R., Jno Fergus	-
William Fergus	U	169	1814	79	-	-
Benj. Wilson	V	129	1814	150	Mill Shoal, Jno. undeciph	-
-ack? Smallwood?	V	128	1824	100		
David Dennie?	CC	81?51?	1833	200	Broad R.	Edward W Dennie
Ignacious Dudley	AA?OA?	252	1836	185		
Liavel? Page	AA?OA?	173	1837	150	Jute?, undeciph	
Moses Payton, Shf	M?	27	1839	26	BroadR.	
Alexander Henry, Shf	M?	29?	nd	200	Mill Shoal	
William Trammell?	M?	14?	1840	160	Jno. Fergus	
Joseph Parke ae?	M?	135?	nd	600	gamils? Parke	
Isaac Briggs	AA	29	1845		Power Atty	
Joel Simmons	BB	269	1845ditto	354	Deep Creek	

DIRECT

GRANTEE

Edmund Straughan	Q?	22	1808	545	Deep Ck	Martin Turman grant
Jno. Strater?	DG?	246	nd	403 1/2	-	Wm. Cross
"	"	246	nd	194	-	W. Jordan
Richard Weatherington	J	96	1816	no ac.		Martin Turman grant
William Penn	W	16	1830	197	Deep Ck,	Walker Richardson gnt
Robt. Denis?	Z	242	1837	97	Mill Shoal,	Jno Barnett grant
Robt. W. Tucker	Y	233	1840	100	Part	Jno Fergus grant
Radinde? Eaves	Z	74	1842	101	Mill Shoal	
Benj. Winn	Z?	69	1842?	6/8 210	B Dam,	Brown, MillShoa
Joel Stadghill?	AA	147	1849	250	Mill Shoal	
ditto	AA	150	1849	200	Mill Shoal	
Rehoboth Bapt Ch	AA	267	1849?	no ac		Rightofway & spring
Prudence Smith	AA?	280	1849?	84	Fork? Crk?	
Henry J. Beasley	CC	51?	1850	108	Broad R.	
Robert P. Hall	BB	37	1850	200	Millshoal	
James A. Quinsley?	AA	174	1850	150	Fork Ck	- Leavel Page
Washington Christian	BB	127	1851	123	Millshoal	
Alex Vaughan	BB	142	1853	750	Deep Ck	
Ira Christian	CC	142	1853	46	Broad R.	
Jno. W. Moore	BB	198	1853	350	Fork Ck	
com? Mary W. Christian	BB	215	1854	341	Millshoal(Doves)Plot	
(???) Samuel Shaw	CC	202	1855	48 1/2	Broad R.	
Robt. P. Hall	JJ	299	1856	341	Millshoal (Doves)	
James Daniel	BB	287	1853	300	Millshoal &	Broad R.
James W. Sanders	CC	628	1858	1414?	14 1/4?	
James W. Sanders	CC	433	1860	19 1/2		

Mary Christian & children CC 473 1860 64 1/2 Doves Ck
Wm. P.Christian DD 156 1863 225 Broad R.

=====
HERE ENDETH THE SCRIPTURE
LESSON ON THE WORD
ACCORDING TO EAKLE VOLUME 2
=====

LOU

Agnes, Betsy, Jim, June

PS

JIM

Jim: You have told me to hold off sending the GEDCOM disk until I have added the new stuff from Eakle. OK and will do. But this gives me an opportunity to lay out the logic and terminology of this deal, mostly for my own benefit in handling it.

I define a DOCUMENT as a basic paper of Eakle's, e.g. microfilm, Xerox of publications, Xeroxes of public records, letters, and the like containing the individual data items.

I define as ITEMS the pieces of data about events or persons, such as birth, marriage, residence, deeds, military service, and the like - contained in the documents.

I make 3 categories for Eakle's documents:

1. Documents that I have or have seen and from which I have already entered all their data items into my records. These are not mentioned in my reports except for occasional commentaries.

2. Documents that I have or have seen and from which I have already entered some of their data items but not all of them. These latter are the "new" items, and those I have added to my records and have so reported in my Progress Reports.

3. Documents that I have never seen. Some of the contained items I may have already entered into my records from other sources, and those are not listed in my Report. The rest are "new" items and so reported and entered into my records.

Now pertinent to the GEDCOM disk: There are many "new" items - more than I had at first thought. But by far the most of these items are those that do not appear in and do not affect the PAF data (to be sent in the disk). Recall that my PAF files contain only the individual's name, parents, birth date & place, christening, marriage, death, burial, spouse ditto, and names of spouse's parents. Very few of the "new" items make any such changes in my existing PAF file. Indeed, so far, I have added to my PAF only one person, and THAT was one I happened to find in my Jordan line! So my PAF files will suffer only a very few changes due to "new" items.

All this no bearing on your disk. Just straightens out my own mind, and maybe yours.



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

April 14, 1996

*Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258*

Dear Lou:

First, the matter of the formal envelopes: You guessed it! They are left over from the marriage of my daughter way back in 1972. I decided to finish using them rather than trashing them. Don't you think it was about time? Perhaps I should have placed my "This Envelope is being Recycled" on them. I have only about five more to use before returning to the regular #9 or #10 size for my genealogical correspondence.

Re Progress Report #4 on L'Affaire Eakle:

More importantly, however, is how impressed I am with the thoroughness of your Eakle analysis. I am even more impressed with how few really significant "new" items you have found. Obviously, for thoroughness, it is essential to record multiple sources of the same data and to evaluate discrepancies, particularly in secondary and tertiary sources; but such finds, although technically "new," provide little more than substantiation or refutation of already known information.

Re McClanahan (I agree with you!) and FAC (I agree with you!):

I would truly appreciate your sending attestations that Richard Christian married Lucy Grice, d/o Aristotle Grice, rather than Elizabeth Eppes, as the Eppes Society has it.

It would also be helpful to have the attestations regarding marriages of Lucy Christian to 1) Samuel Waddill and 2) Gideon Bradley.

Like you, I believe Rollin's source for maiden identity of Mary, wife of Robert Christian, Jr., was Frank Asbury Christian, who sent some of the same information to me.

Re Rollin:

I was distressed to hear of Rollin's difficulties and will send a note to him.

Sincerely,

cc: Betsy, Jim, June



100% Recycled Paper

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

13 APR 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... problem with Samuel L. Christian ...

There's a deed Amherst Deed Bk. I p 233 16 Feb 1801, abstracted in Davis: Amherst Deed Book I, p.23 whereby James and Mary, s/o Chas III and of Robert jr & Mary sell Mary's inheritance from her father. Witnesses are {with my assignments of them):

Chas. Christian	Chas III, b 1737
Charles H. Christian	Charles Hunt, s/o Chas III, b. 1770
Wm. C. Christian	s/o Chas III, b 1781/1783
Sam L. Christian	here's the rub
	s/o Robt. jr & Mary, i.e. bro. of Mary, b bef 1776

I have weeded out all the various duplicate names, I hope correctly and I ask your concurrence.

The puzzler is the Sam L. Your Index has a Samuel L. and a Samuel Leake, all of which except one (on p 449) are Samuel Leake, s/o Buffalo. He was born 1794 and could not be the witness of 1801.

For the s/o Robert jr & Mary I have a reference from you, CFC, 1102, which I annotate as follows:

Samuel, s/o Robert Christian jr & Mary, b. bef 1776, d. aft 16 Apr 1797. Apparently unmarried since estate left to his brothers and sisters, unnamed, and to mother M. Christian.

This will is abstracted identically in two of Davis' works: Amherst County VA Courthouse Miniatures Wills (1964) and Amherst County VA Wills 1761-1865 (aft 1964). These read:

Book 3 p. 554 Apr 16 1797 written, Sep -- 1799 probated. Wit. by Jno. Christian. My mother during her lifetime. He then calls her M. Christian and she is to admnr.

This reveals that that Samuel Christian died between 16 Apr 1797 and Sep 1799, and so could not be witnessing in 1801 and therefore I rule this Samuel out as the witness.

Davis' abstract says naught about brothers and sisters as heirs, so I assume you have the will itself or other information.

What is the basis for your 1102? Do you have the will?

We are thus left with the question: Who is the Samuel L. Christian witness of the James & Mary 1801 deed?

HELP! and Thanks!

LOW 

PS. Making great use of your Index. And by the way - aren't you glad that you took my advice to have consecutive paging? Just think of all those extra words required to give Volume and Page in the Index!



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

April 21, 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Problems with Samuel L. Christian

I'll try to answer a few of your questions regarding the individual who signed the Amherst, Virginia, deed (Deed Book 1, page 233, 16 February 1801). Obviously, he could not have been the son of Robert and Mary Christian since he had died between 16 April 1797 and September 1799, when his will was probated.

Unfortunately, I do not have the will of Samuel, son of Robert and Mary Christian. My information was from Annie Walker Burns, who indicated that she had made her abstract from the will itself. Following is the information she provided to me in her "Notes."

Will Book 3, page 554

16 Apr. 1797: Samuel Christian made will and desires his mother M. Christian to be the executor. He wanted estate equally divided between his brothers and sisters [not mentioned by name].

Like you, I also copied Davis' Christian family abstracts. When I next have access to Will Book 3, I plan to check the information to see if Burns abstracted the information accurately and will, of course, let you know the results.

So, who is the Sam L. Christian who signed the deed? All I can do is offer a possibility or two since the records show that there were adult men named Samuel Christian after 1800.

1. From McClanahan (Syntax does not make clear whether the abstract is from Campbell County or Amherst County, Virginia): 21 May 1824 Christian et al vs. Samuel Christian, pltf. vs. Dabney Hill et al in Bk. #2, page 277, file #441. [That's McClanahan verbatim, so I can't tell who the plaintiffs really were and who the defendants were.]
2. From McClanahan: Samuel L. Christian "apparently md. Susanna Williamson 13 August 1813 (Amh. Mgs., pg. 462)" [McClanahan is wrong. The minister's returns show that the bond was 13 August 1812, return 12 October 1812 and that the groom was Charles L. Christian; Minister was Walter Christian]
3. From my personal abstracts of the Amherst County, Virginia, Marriage Register: 24 November 1792, Marriage of William Hansard to Martha Christian in Lexington Parish; Mary Christian and Samuel Christian listed under Parents and Guardians; Security Robert Christian; Witnesses were Owen Haskins, Drury Christian, Saml. Christian. [This would be Martha's brother.]

4. From my personal abstracts: 15 June 1818 Marriage of Samuel D. Christian to Jane Fulcher; no parents or guardians listed; Security was James Fulcher
5. From my personal abstracts: 10 December 1823 Marriage of Charles H. Christian to Frances Tiller, widow; no parents listed; Security Samuel D. Christian, Witnesses Jesse Mundy, John Allcock, Arthur B. Davies
6. From my personal abstracts: 22 December 1824 Marriage of Joel Campbell, Jr., to Elizabeth Fulcher; Samuel D. Christian, guardian for Elizabeth; Security Samuel D. Christian; Witness B. Davies

As I see the frequency of Samuel D. Christian's name, I wonder if Burns and Davis might have misread a "D" for an "L." I am even more anxious to see copy of the original deed. You will notice that an incomplete "D" could easily look like an "L." What do you think?

I concur with your identification of the other individuals who were party to the subject document.

I'm glad that the Index is proving useful. And, yes, I'm really glad I took your advice to have consecutive paging. What a headache it would have been otherwise!

Sincerely,

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read "Agnes". The signature is written in dark ink and has a long, sweeping underline that extends to the right.

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

19 APR 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 4/14 ...

Here is Berry's demonstration of the spouse of Richard Christian. He leans toward Lucy Grice as a widow of Aristotle but I rule that out because Richard's son Richard named his daughter Lucy Grice Christian - clearly after his mother Lucy Grice. Berry also leans toward Aristotle as a brother of Lucy. I choose Aristotle as her father because I have a recollection of Aristotle Grice in the records as an older man and prominent. Have to leave it to somebody else, somebody ambulatory, to dig into that.

The best I can do for Lucy Christian m. (1) Samuel Waddill, (2) Gideon Bradley is secondary, but I accept it for now. Enclosed; my record sheets thereon.

Puzzled over your "This envelope being recycled" stamp. If that's a mandate that I have to recycle it you know I'd be glad to comply, but out here in the country we have no recycling system, and as for hauling it in ourselves it's enough burden for me to get to the barber shop once every three weeks, when it's not raining. Worse: I generate lots of paper with my correspondence and computer, and besides - I'm generating loads in cleaning out my business files. (Texas Tech wants my 30 years of (scientific) research files for their archives!) So all I can do is close my eyes when I throw your envelope in the waste basket and hope somebody takes that away.

I am thinking of a stamp on my outgoing letters that says: Please use 8 1/2 x 11 paper and put a date on it."

Lucy Grice page
Lucy Christian sheets

LOU


For years I accepted Althea Jane Macon's attribution of Elizabeth Eppes as wife of Richard, son of James and Ann (Macon) Christian. I have never seen any documentary evidence for her and believe that I can prove to the contrary: Richard Christian married Lucy Grice, not Elizabeth Eppes.

The following abstracts are from Benjamin B. Weisiger's Charles City County, Virginia Records 1737-1774:

9 June Court 1740: p. 133 Jeffrey Murrell, Richard Christian and Lucy his wife, Administrators of Aristotle Grice, dec'd VS Thomas Bray, Gent [p. 82]

10 April Court 1760: p. 178: Deed Richard Christian and Lucy his wife to Thomas Mathis. Lucy relinquished her right of inheritance [p. 136]

11 p. 95 Deed 7 Sept. 1768 Richard Christian of Charles City County to Samuel Christian, his eldest son, for love & affection, for life of said Richard and Lucy his wife; slaves: Anthony, David, Aaron, and Dilcy; livestock and furniture; and at their [Richard and Lucy] death to Richard's four sons: Samuel, Richard, Benjamin and Isham.

wit: Gideon Christian, Joel Christian, Joab (+) = d. c. Oct
Mountcastle.
Signed: Richard Christian recorded 2 Nove. 1768 [p. 9]

12 p. 165 Inventory of Richard Christian, value £16/18/6, 28 October 1769, by Joab (I) Mountcastle, Lyddal Bacon and Chas. Christian. [p. 19]

SO, Richard Christian married Lucy [I think Grice, I'll explain later], who was probably administrator of Aristotle Grice prior to June 1740. Normally, I would suspect that Lucy was Aristotle Grice's widow, but I am not sure since the Grice name stayed in the family - possibly a daughter? My instinct is for widow.

13 But: On 10 March 1791, Lucy Grice Christian was born to Richard and Anne Christian of Sussex County, baptized on 6 April 1792, Bristol Parish [Chamberlayne, Bristol Parish, p. 302]. I have no doubt that the immediately above Richard was the son of Richard and Lucy [Grice] Christian, naming a daughter, Lucy Grice Christian, for his mother Lucy.

I cannot reconcile an "Elizabeth Eppes" as wife of Richard Christian.

Sincerely,

Michael

PS: Please don't feel you have to respond immediately to my currently frequent letters - please digest them at leisure. I am feeling very well now and enjoy responding. I am sure there will be other periods of relative silence, so it should

THE DESCENDANTS OF CHARLOU'S ANCESTORS

1746
1316

Name Lucy ~~Christian~~ ~~Pat~~ Christian
 Father's Name Richard Christian 13?
 Mother's Name Elizabeth Epper Lucy Grace
 Birth Date _____ Birthplace _____
County, State Chesapeake VA

<u>Places Lived</u>		
<u>Date</u>	<u>Place</u>	<u>Occupation</u>

1815
 Married: _____ Date _____ Where, County, State _____
 (1) Samuel Waddill
 of C.C.Co. Spouse born c. 1745 ③
 Spouse died c. Oct 1785 ③ VA
 Spouse's Father's Name William Waddill ③
 Spouse's Mother's Name Ann

1754
1754
 Children _____ Date _____ Where, County, State _____
~~Lucy~~
 Edmund ~~Waddill~~ ② ③ 1 c. 1775
 Richard Waddill ③ 2

~~WIFE OF~~
~~SISTER~~
~~DAUGHTER~~
~~FATHER~~

Church: _____
 Date of Death 1790/1801 ③ Place of Death _____ VA
County, State
 Where Buried _____
 Present Address if still living _____

1. McClanahan, p. 22. p. 65

He was exec bro-in-law Samuel's will 1780

Mc has a dau Lucy but Majors and Macon does not. Exp
Drop her.

Gideon Bradley's will 11 Feb 1801 rec. 20 Aug 1801

Cabell: The Majors etc, p. 146 etc

2. Gideon Macon book p. 10 (IN PUBLING)
has Samuel Waddill d < 1785

" m. Gideon Bradley < 1796

" " " d. 1801

" Edward Waddill 2 son

" son Richard Waddill b. ca 1778 d. < 1819, 3 Ch.

does not mention Lucy, dau

3. Majors: p. 146, 147

Waddill's funeral exps paid 10 Oct 1785 acc. to
settlement of his estate rec 18 Jun 1795. Lucy's
widows 3rd was assigned to her in 1796, but she had m.
Gideon Bradley before this, maybe his 2nd wife.

Will Gideon Bradley dated 11 Feb 1801, rec
20 Aug 1801 shows she had died before 1801

1319

19044

Name Lucy Christian

Father's Name _____

Mother's Name _____

Birth Date _____ Birthplace _____ County, State _____

Places Lived

<u>Date</u>	<u>Place</u>	<u>Occupation</u>

Married:

(2) Gideon Bradley (2) Date 1780-1786 ⁽³⁾ ~~1788~~ Where, County, State VA

1785

Spouse born _____

Spouse died Feb/Aug 1801 VA ⁽³⁾

Spouse's Father's Name _____

Spouse's Mother's Name _____

Children

no

Date Where, County, State

Church: _____

Date of Death < 1801 Place of Death _____ County, State _____

Where Buried _____

Present Address if still living _____

**Agnes Branch Pearlman
2001 North Westwood Avenue
Santa Ana, California 92706-3541**

May 1, 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

Since early April I have been busy as can be traveling back and forth from Santa Ana to Idyllwild to help my daughter handle some repairs at her vacation retreat in Idyllwild—formerly my vacation retreat! So here I am in Idyllwild using a different computer and printer than usual.

Anyway, I do want to thank you for sending the Berry demonstration for identification of the spouse of Richard Christian as Lucy Grice. As you say, whether the widow, the sister, or the daughter of Aristotle Grice remains to be proven. Since I have never seen a daughter chosen as an administrator during that period, I also lean toward Lucy as the widow of Aristotle. In addition, Lucy relinquished her right of inheritance in the April 1760 deed. That would seem to indicate that she was the recipient of property from a first husband if I'm interpreting that correctly. There could be several explanations for use of the Grice name in subsequent generations. Lucy herself could have been a Grice who married a Grice cousin or was connected to the Grice family in some other way before marrying Aristotle Grice. Speculation, of course. In my paternal line it was not at all unusual for children to carry a surname of in-laws as a middle name. So, even if Grice were simply her acquired married name, Lucy may always have been known as Lucy Grice Christian. This might be ascertained by locating the estate settlement of Aristotle Grice. If I ever get to Salt Lake City again, I will see what I can find in this regard.

Certainly, Richard Christian married Lucy before June 1740 and they were still husband and wife in November 1768. Since Richard died the next year before 28 October 1769, any marriage to an Elizabeth Epps would have had to have been a first marriage for him if it occurred at all.

Interestingly, in the 1768 deed the four sons are referred to as "Richard's four sons," not sons of Richard and Lucy. (I am assuming that the abstract quotes the original deed accurately in this instance.) If the sons were by Richard and a first wife, then the daughter of Richard, Jr., and Ann would have been named for Richard's step-mother. This kind of situation, too, was not unheard of in my own family particularly when a mother died leaving young children who were raised by the step-mother. One of my first cousins was named for her mother's step-mother.

Enough of these digressions.

Like you, I will accept the proposals that Lucy Christian married 1) Samuel Waddill and 2) Gideon Bradley until contrary evidence is presented.

Sincerely,



1792, then in a future letter I'll ask for your comments on the tortuous reasoning by which I manipulated his birth to 1780-1785, and will leave the security role up in the air for now.

4.

In case you haven't, I've figured out the identities in your 4, 5, and 6 on page 2. Samuel D. 15 Jun 1818 is our Samuel s/o Charles Hunt sr. Jane is Jane L. d/o John Fulcher & Elizabeth - .

Frances Tiller is widow of William Tiller whom she m.(1) 5 Feb 1813, Amherst. She was d/o Thomas Landrum. She was the 2nd wife of Charles Hunt Christian sr, whom he married as you have it 10 Dec 1823, i.e. Samuel D's stepmother.

The Elizabeth Fulcher who m. Joel Campbell jr 22 Dec 1824 is the sister of Jane L. Her b-i-l Samuel D. was her guardian. Oddly enough, opposite the biog of Timotheus D. Christian in Hardesty's Encyclopedia (1884) is the biog of a son of this Joel Campbell & Elizabeth Fulcher. - Result of my practice of reading everything on a page whether it concerns me or not.

5.

As to Burns and Davis having misread a D for an L. In the first place I've never figured out just how that is to be stated and whether "misread a D for an L" means "look at an L and misread it as a D" or "look at a D and misread it as an L." Anyway, your letter is my only information on Burns on his matter [I don't have all of Burns' volumes] and that doesn't give Samuel a middle initial. Everything I have of Davis on Samuel D. has him as Samuel D. which he is universally called elsewhere. And the deed itself in question, 16 Feb 1801, has it definitely Samuel L - no chance of it being a D there. Would you clarify your thoughts on this? I enclose a copy of that deed.

6.

I am going to order the page 232 deed that precedes the p.233 deed. I have the understanding from somewhere that Amherst County is not cooperative in supplying records. Is that correct? If so where do I apply to get Amherst records? VA archives and library?

7.

On that subject: I regret that I'm no longer able to do on-site research and have to rely on colleagues to supply me with data. To reduce that obligation I am glad to order documents myself directly. For example you're awaiting your next access to Will Book 3 p. 554 to check up on what you have from Burns. It is easier for me to order it than for you to go to some library to do so. I can also order McClanahan's 1824 Bk. 2 p. 277.

8.

We are still left with the question: Who was the Samuel L. Christian witness to the 1801 deed? But you've done all you can.

LOU


1801 deed

Amherst Deed Book I p. 233

Indenture made 16 Feb 1801 between James Christian & Mary Christian his wife of Amherst (the said Mary being one of the legatees of Robert Christian of the said county) and Drury Christian, William Hansard, and Joseph Kennerley of the same county. James & Mary for 100 pounds assign all their part or right which they may have or may hereafter have in the landed estate of said Robert Christian dec'd or to the money which may arise from the sale thereof, part thereof is in reversion and part willed by the dec'd to be sold at the time or after Robert Christian son of the dec'd came to lawful age (to wit) certain tracts whereon the said Drury now lives containing 624 acres willed to be sold as above and the balance of his lands which include the plantation the said Robert Christian lived on at the time of his decease whereon Mary Christian, widow of the dec'd lives and which he willed to her during her natural life and at her decease to be sold and the money arising from the sale to be equally divided among his legatees as also the above mentioned tract(s?) which have not been sold to have and to hold unto the said Drury Christian, William Hansard and Joseph Kennerley all their rights titles or claims which they now have or may hereafter have in reversion especially the right of said Mary and we the said James & Mary do warrant the said legacies unto the said Drury ...etc.

James Christian Seal
Mary Christian Seal

Signed, sealed and delivered in the presence of ...
Chas Christian
Charles H. Christian
Wm. C. Christian
Sam. L. Christian

At a Court Amherst 15 June 1801 acknowledged by James Christian and Mary his wife (she having been first privately examined as the law directs) and ordered to be recorded.

Teste

Transcribed, with some nonessentials omitted, by Louis Koenig, San Antonio, 4/27/96

NOTE: The top of the page 233 contains, carried over from page 232, a deed and receipt signed by Charles Christian from Tinkin ? Oxley ? of 141 pounds dated 13 Jan 1801

My husband and I, the undersigned, do hereby certify that the within and above said James and Mary (the having been first jointly purchased and conveyed to the undersigned)

The Court of Chancery of the County of Bucks, the Honorable and Right Reverend Judge of the said Court of Chancery, do hereby certify that the within and above said James and Mary (the having been first jointly purchased and conveyed to the undersigned)

James and Mary (the having been first jointly purchased and conveyed to the undersigned) do hereby certify that the within and above said James and Mary (the having been first jointly purchased and conveyed to the undersigned)

James and Mary (the having been first jointly purchased and conveyed to the undersigned) do hereby certify that the within and above said James and Mary (the having been first jointly purchased and conveyed to the undersigned)

James and Mary (the having been first jointly purchased and conveyed to the undersigned) do hereby certify that the within and above said James and Mary (the having been first jointly purchased and conveyed to the undersigned)

James and Mary (the having been first jointly purchased and conveyed to the undersigned) do hereby certify that the within and above said James and Mary (the having been first jointly purchased and conveyed to the undersigned)

James and Mary (the having been first jointly purchased and conveyed to the undersigned) do hereby certify that the within and above said James and Mary (the having been first jointly purchased and conveyed to the undersigned)

James and Mary (the having been first jointly purchased and conveyed to the undersigned) do hereby certify that the within and above said James and Mary (the having been first jointly purchased and conveyed to the undersigned)

James and Mary (the having been first jointly purchased and conveyed to the undersigned) do hereby certify that the within and above said James and Mary (the having been first jointly purchased and conveyed to the undersigned)

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

25 APR 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 4/21 ...

I've cooked a new scheme for my "interrogatories", which some of my correspondents use in responding. I number each question or comment. I print in small format to allow responses to be written in the big left margin, saving them the trouble of writing another letter that has to use a lot more words. I underline things that ask for an answer or are mere emphasis. I suspect you won't want to so respond (so you can have a copy of your response, and also because you respond so fully) - and that's OK.

1.

You must have a super computer or other system to pull up witnesses and guardians and securities. Much beyond mine. Tell me about it sometime. Maybe one of my grandchildren will incorporate it into my Model T Ford system.

2,

On the mg of Charles L. Christian. You must have the mg record itself, to correct McClanahan? Two questions: (1) You have the return 12 Oct 1812; but Charles L Christian, CFC 262 has the mg 13 Oct. You know from my June Fry reports the troubles I'm having there and elsewhere with dates for bonds, licenses, returns, and recordings. Is there anything in your record bearing the 13 Oct date? Maybe the date of the recording?

(2) Can you identify the Walter Christian, minister? Surely not Charles' brother Walter L.?

3.

On the Hansard mg. I have two versions, McClanahan and Sweeny, both to Amherst Bonds, so the 24 Nov 1792 is the bond date. Do you agree? Well, I have three including now yours. McC has Ro. Christian as among the witnesses, but you and Sweeny have him as security, which I accept.

My comments are about Robert Christian as security. Can't be her father, who d. 1791, - indeed the reason that the consent came from her mother Mary.

Can't be her brother Robert who according to my manipulations was not more than 12 at the time, b. 1780-1785. If you agree with that birth bracket then who was the Robert, security? If on the other hand you believe that brother Robert was old enough to be security in

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

29 APR 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

Sorry to be burdening you down, especially with something I may have asked you before. At the end of 1995 I sent you my census comparison James Christian m.Mary Christian. But have I never brought up with you the problem of the two James Christians in the 1810 Amherst? It is bugging me. The two in CFC 215 are:

p. 1 James S.G. p. 263 as read by others
p. 14 plain James. p. 289 " " " "

They are tantalizing close and confounded different. Enclosed is a different kind of "census comparison" of the two of them in the 1810.

I must have discussed this with you or others for I remember remarking how I'd feel better if the 263 and 289 were 13 numbers apart as are 1 and 14.

They both have a male 1766/1784 which fits the birth we have for James, 29 Sep 1769. But they have the older female for S.G. 1766/1784 and for plain James 1785/1794. They are definitely different but unfortunately we don't have a firm date for the birth of Mary A. (d/o Robert). Best I can do is after 1774 which of course does not distinguish.

I could go on presenting my dates for the children of James & Mary (which incidentally fit better with plain James than with James S. G.) but that is tedious, though required. But I stop here on the possibility that you have already satisfactorily resolved the two and have a firm identity for each. In that case please enlighten me. If not let me know if you are agreeable to discussing the matter in future correspondence.

LOK
han

Census comparison, the two James

PS OH HO! I GET IT! The pages you read as 1, 14 were actually paged 1 left, 1 right, 2 left, 2 right 14 left, 14 right. So there were not 13 spaces between them but 26 which is exactly the spaces between 263 and 289. You read the original numbers probably in pencil and somebody involved in the binding came along and stamped 1 left as 263, 1 right as 264, and so on. SO NOW I FEEL BETTER.

Census comparison 1810 Amherst James S. G. and James plain

4) 29/40

	p.14 289 plain	p. 1 263 S. G.
m 0-10	x	x
m 0-10	x	x
m 0-10	x	x
m 0-10	x	
m 10-16	x	x
m 10-16	x	
m 26-45	x	x
<hr/>		
f 0-10	x	x
f 0-10	x	x
f 0-10		x
f 10-16		x
f 16-26	x	
f 26-45		x
Total	10	10
slaves	3	11

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
(210)-980-7440

3 MAY 1996

MS. RUTH L. WALTON
970 OAKHILL AVENUE, S.E.
SALEM, OR 97302

.Dear Ruth -

I'm afraid you'll be putting me in the class of the 17-year locusts. Four years after your 1988 CFC query I respond to it. You reply in 19 days. And now four years after that I'm replying to you! If you now respond I'll try to do better for indeed according to the life-expectancy tables I've got only a 50% chance of being around for four more years. -- about the same as Bill Clinton's.

Actually I'm blaming it on the fact that I suffer occasional attacks of old age. I put your letter in my Walton file when it should have gone in my Christian file. I have very little Walton correspondence these days and LOTS of Christian and only just uncovered your letter in the Walton file. Well, that's a better excuse than my usual one, which is: that I'm the world's most accomplished procrastinator. A few years ago I responded to a letter I'd received 16 years previous - and I got an answer back.

I do want to follow up on any data that points to an ancestry for your Nathaniel, father of your Elizabeth, not only because I suspect he's of my (wife's) immigrant Thomas Christian I line (of whom I have some 13,000 descendants) but more directly because I suspect he will link with some people from Montgomery County hopefully of the same line. -I had been trying to assist Agnes Pearlman in her search to tie her line into the Thomas Christian line through Montgomery County. (That's like assisting Pavarotti in singing opera arias.) Would you believe that Agnes, the grande dame of Christian genealogy, can't get her line back to the immigrant!

I do not want Elizabeth's descendants until I am pretty sure that Nathaniel is of the Thomas I line. But once that is shown I want all of them. If you have anything, since 1992, toward that determination please tell me now. Meanwhile if there is anything of mine that you'd like (despite a non-proven connection) I'm glad to supply it and to answer any questions. I have the PAF for PC and can supply GEDCOMs.

We can talk about Waltons later.

LOU

cc: Agnes

P. 791 & 1008

P. 1008



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

May 4, 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letter of April 25, 1996

As you can see, it is easier for me to respond by typing in regular letter format than in the margin of your letter, I do like to see the sections numbered and the questions underlined. The latter should keep me from overlooking questions when I reply—particularly at a later date.

1.

When I first became interested in genealogy, I made a practice of abstracting vital records by surname in their entirety from microfilm of original records. Amherst County, Virginia, was among the counties copied for Christian family entries. Thus, it is still easy for me to find such records. At one time I had hoped to publish many of my abstracts in *Christian Family Chronicles*.

2.

Most of the Amherst County "marriage dates" in the register are actually "bond dates" with occasional ones supplemented by "ministers' returns" (usually a day or so later). I always checked the type of entries and have the information in my files, but I failed to mention the type when I wrote about the men named Samuel Christian. There is a peculiarity for the marriage of Charles L. Christian to Susanna Williamson; namely, almost two months elapsed between the bond date of 13 August 1812 and the minister's return on 12 October 1812. I had a double take when I first saw it because I failed at first to notice that the months were different and thought that the marriage took place before the bond was posted. I made a special notation on my sheet to call attention to the actual dates.

An interesting coincidence regarding minister, Walter Christian, is that there were apparently two contemporary ministers of that name unless church affiliation was changed by one man. The *Marriage Register* (1763-1852) contains the following two entries on page 431:

17 July 1797, Walter Christian, minister of Methodist Church, posted bond to perform marriage rites. Security—Walter Christian, John Christian, & Wm. Breedlove. Witness—W. L. Crawford.

19 October 1801, Walter Christian, minister of Christian Church, posted bond to perform marriage rites. Security—Walter Christian, Charles Christian, & Charles Christian, Jr. Witness—W. L. Crawford.

From other sources I know that Walter Christian, s/o John and Judith (Leake) Christian "Buffalo" was a minister of the gospel. My guess is that the 1797 bond refers to him.

3.

As for the Robert Christian who was security for the marriage of Martha Christian to William Hansard: It is my opinion that this was Martha's brother, Robert. My notes show a much earlier birth date for him than you show. I show his birth as 1760-1770. Although I cannot prove that he was the Robert Christian who married Ann Mims 16 February 1805, I believe this to be the case. If this is correct, he was born 21 September 1767, died 12 September 1837. In passing, I might add that I have estimated birth dates before 1780 for all the children of Robert and Mary: Lucy, c. 1765; Robert, 1767; Drury, c. 1769; Mary, c. 1771; Martha, c. 1773; Sophia, c. 1775; Samuel, ante 1777; Mary Sarah "Sally," 8 Sep. 1778; Abner, c. 1780. The placement of Sophia and Samuel might be reversed, and the same could be said for others; and I would not rule out that 1785 might be the latest date for one or another of the children. What do you think?

4.

Thank you for names of spouses, some of which I had—but not all.

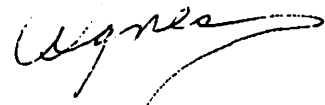
5.

Sorry for the confusion on "misreading a D for an L." That is what I meant regarding the deed. In writing with pen and ink of that period, one could begin writing a "D" only to have the ink give out on the upward movement; thus leaving what appears to be an "L." That is the reason I would like to see the signatures on the deed itself. If such an error were made, it could have been at any stage—even by the clerk copying the record into the deed book. Mistaking an "L" for a "D" is not as likely to occur.

6. & 7

In my opinion, the best source for ordering any copies of documents is through a branch library of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints. Do you have such a facility in San Antonio? If not, I plan to obtain a copy of the deed when I next engage in research in Los Angeles. Even if you have book and page number, it's necessary to obtain film number in order to place a request (unless you have name of a researcher in Salt Lake City to do it for you).

Sincerely,





Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

May 5, 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letter of April 29, 1996

What a can of worms you have opened. Some years ago I threw up my hands in despair of ever sorting out all the Amherst County, Virginia, Christian groups unless some descendants surfaced who could throw light on the subject. That hasn't happened yet, and there are several senior residents there around 1800 for whom names of all children are still a mystery to me. I refer specifically to a Henry Christian, the eldest of men named Walter "Waddie" Christian, Charles [?Mask?] Christian, and a few others. Any or all of them may have had a son named James or even Samuel L. Christian.

I doubt that I will be of much more help in clarifying the James/James (S.G.) Christian identities in 1810 than I was in settling the Samuel Christian problems; but here goes off the top of my head.

As you speculated, the ages for the plain James Christian family fit well with the family of James and Mary (Christian) Christian before they moved to Ohio County, Kentucky.

Although I don't have as detailed a listing for ages of the next family, I believe (from what I do have) that it is the family of James and Cordelia (Watts) Christian before they moved to Nelson County, Virginia. As you probably know, this James was the son of George and Martha (Bell) Christian. Have you any idea what the "S. G." might stand for? Of course, "M. G." stands for Minister of the Gospel, "J. P." stands for Justice of the Peace, etc. I have long wondered about the "S. G."

Let me know if you concur in the above!

Sincerely,





Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

May 6, 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letter to Ruth L. Walton of May 3, 1996

Just a brief note to emphasize that I believe there is sufficient evidence to show that Ms. Walton's Nathaniel Christian is the Nathaniel mentioned in the will of Thomas Christian (s-i-l). His age, his movements, etc. all support the connection.

Frankly, although I still lack the hard evidence to prove the connection, I believe that Nathaniel's brother, Thomas Christian, was probably the father of my Allen Christian. Allen was born 1754 in Cumberland County, Virginia; his son Allen, Jr., was born 1779 in Prince Edward County, Virginia; he resided in Bedford County, Virginia, 1780-1794; between 1794-1809 he lived in that part of Virginia that encompassed variously Montgomery County, Greenbrier County, and Giles County; from 1809-1825 he lived on the Guyandotte River southeast of Logan Court House (where, incidentally, I was born); and about 1825 moved to Shelby County, Indiana.

I'm still hoping to find something that will identify the wife and children of the Thomas Christian whom I believe to have been the father of Allen, Sr.

As you probably recall, Lamb did not pursue the lineage of any of the children mentioned in the will of Thomas Christian, whom we identify as "son-in-law."

Sincerely,





Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

May 6, 1996

*Ms. June F. Smith
609 Scott Place
Abilene, Texas 79601*

Dear June:

Thank you so much for sending copy of the April 24 letter you wrote to Lou.

I really enjoyed seeing the photograph of Chris and will add it to my collection.

I also appreciate your sending the L. D. S. records although there are a number of errors. Perhaps most significant is the fact that the person who submitted the family group of Thomas and Rebecca (New) Christian had apparently changed name of wife from Rebecca Stith to Rebecca New but had allowed Rebecca New's parents to be listed as Drury Stith, Sr., and Susannah Bathurst. There were a number of other errors, but you can compare with the information appearing in Christian Family Chronicles. There is no use to repeat analysis here that appeared there.

As for the additional information for which Arlene Eakle wants \$500.00: It would seem to me that if she found anything really pertinent to your search, she would send it at no charge—considering how much you have already invested with her and how delighted she should be to inform you if she discovered proof of your Elijah Willis Christian's parents.

Do stay in touch.

Sincerely,

cc: Betsy, Jim, Lou

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

7 MAY 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... Lucy Grice ...

OK, let us start with the proposition that when Berry and Pearlman agree on a thing, then who is Koenig to be challenging it. So I drop Aristotle Grice as father of Lucy Grice.

But there remains "who was Lucy Grice and who was Aristotle Grice?". My clue that an Aristotle Grice was an older man and substantial came from James City Quit Rent Rolls of 1704 where he's down for 700 acres.

I don't have any statistics or your body of recollections about administrator customs in the 1700s, but in that ignorance it does seem to me not unusual that a son-in-law in right of his wife be appointed admnr - i.e. that a married daughter be admnx subject to her lord-and-master husband.

The right of inheritance in the 1760 deed had escaped me. Certainly that was her own inheritance from somebody and who better than from the Aristotle for whom she was admnr in 1740. And simplest as father or 1st husband.

The thing I can't swallow, despite your assurances, is that Richard's son would name his daughter Lucy Grice Christian with the Grice name unless it was a family name for him - not if it was merely the name of his mother's 1st husband. That is, unless his mother was:

Miss Lucy Grice, or
Mrs. Lucy (Grice) Grice Christian,

and NOT Mrs. Lucy (Doe) Grice Christian.

The best I can do, until you go to SLC is:
Richard may have had a 1st wife before Lucy
Lucy may have had a 1st husband, Grice, before Richard
The 7 children may have been from either or both wives.

Pending that I'll leave my records with one marriage Richard & Lucy and all 7 kids from that - and all uncertain and awaiting further research.

Loell

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

11 MAY 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 5/4 responding to mine of 4/25 ...

Numbered like the original.

2.

The peculiarity you describe for Charles L. Christian's marriage is not unusual, as I've recently found to my dismay - and may have mentioned in connection with June Smith. Compilers read from Indexes and the date in the Index might be bond or license date, marriage date (in a Return), or the recording date. I'm about to write a little sermon for our local genealogy publication begging for more care and accuracy in reporting. Got into a bind more than once by ascribing significance to disparity between say a license date and a marriage date. In the south not unusual for the marriage be within a few days, even the same day, as the license. Sometimes there is a long period between the two and then you begin to wonder if the bride or groom got cold feet. But then you may find that the recording was delayed! In one case a whole batch of marriages in one summer were recorded the next spring, on the same day when the clerk got around to it or when they brought him a supply of pens or ink. To Gwen Gentry I had to apologize for that reason for making one of her ancestors an out-of-wedlock baby.

2.

Don't think the Walter, minister in Jul 1797, is Walter L. s/o Buffalo. Reason: CFC, 262 has Charles L. Christian's date for Walter's birth as 18 Oct 1782 so he'd be only 14 when he was bonded as a minister - more like a confirmation than an ordination! Enclosed my inquiry to Randolph-Macon about Walter.

3.

I retract my tortuous derivation of a 1780-1785 birth for Robert Christian III, s/o Robert jr. It was based on the screwed-up wording of Robert jr's will. Previous dates I had, from Golden, Virkus, and Annie Walker Burns, of 28 Feb 1764 you showed in yours of 6/23/91 to be that of a Robert of the other crew who m. Huston. What remains of my tortuous reasoning is quite straightforward is simply b. after 1764 in order to be not of age at Robert jr's will 8 Jun 1785.

In Waring/Pomeroy for Robert jr they have Robert [IIII] m. ----- Meems. Clearly this is your Ann Mims, m. 1805, which evidently gives you the birth & death dates of Robert III. Don't know what might be your source for that marriage or other information but will you send me a copy of the document or publication?

Incidentally, W/P has "Robert Christian [jr] m. Mary Wynn who died 1802" Don't recall if that's one of your 4 "take-your-picks" for the wife of Robert jr, but I have some shaky evidence that Robert jr's wife Mary died in 1816 and therefore was not a Mary Wynn who died in 1802 - but I need your unshaking to reassure me:

Marriages & Deaths from Richmond Virginia Newspapers 1780-1820; Spec. Publ. VA Gen. Soc. # 8, p.36:
Died on May 19th Mrs. Mary Christian wife of Robert Christian of New Kent Co. Virginia Patriot 29 May 1816 p. 3.

What's shaky is that New Kent Co.

5.

Still some confusion about the "misreading a D for an L". Sorry. Best I can figure out from your # 5 response is that the clear and definite L on the "deed" I sent you is the L written by the clerk who recorded the deed in the Book. But you'd like to see the signatures on the "deed itself" - the concept being that the clerk had the "deed itself" before him when he copied it into the Book and the D on the deed itself looked to him like an L, so he copied it as an L into the Book. Is that correct?

If not please bear with me and enlighten me further. What throws me is the concept that the "deed itself" is somewhere available (even discounting that it's 200 years old). I've searched in many courthouses but it never occurred to me that the "deeds themselves" there recorded could be filed in the courthouse (I don't mean just recorded, I mean the original physically there). On the other hand, I have seen cases where the record states at the time of recording or subsequently "deed given to so-and-so" = a participant, witness or some other related party. Please straighten me out. I may be regressing back to my neophyte days. I suffer occasional attacks of old age.

6 & 7.

We do have LDS Branch Libraries here, my son's Ward only 5 miles from me. It's quite a burden (for my son) to haul me around but I'll try to get there and see how to go about it.

Best wishes and thanks for your help -

LOU



Randolph-Macon ltr

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph&Fx (210)-980-7440

11 MAY 1996

NANCY B. NEWINS
HEAD LIBRARY USER SERVICES
RANDOLPH-MACON COLLEGE 804-752-7257
P O BOX 5005
ASHLAND VA 23005-5505

.Dear Nancy -

. Much appreciate your help last year in our search for the Rev. William Henry Christian. Don't know if I reported to you, but we completed our search for the Christian (named) ancestors of Stonewall Jackson's descendants, of which William Henry was one.

Don't know if your records on Methodist ministers go back as far as 1797 but again I'm searching for a Methodist minister, of that date. The Amherst Co., VA Marriage Register (1763-1852) contains entries, on p. 431, as follows:

17 Jul 1797 Walter Christian, minister of the Methodist Church, posted bond to perform marriage rites. Security - Walter Christian, John Christian, & Wm. Breedlove. Witness: W. L. Crawford

19 Oct 1801 Walter Christian, minister of Christian Church, posted bond to perform marriage rites. Security - Walter Christian, Charles Christian, & Charles Christian jr. Witness - W. L. Crawford.

It is very likely that this is one and the same Walter Christian who switched from Methodist to Christian by 1801. (I did not know the Christian Church was founded by 1801.) Do you have anything on this Walter Christian? If so I'd like to have whatever you have. I forget whether I'm supposed to pay for such service but I'm glad to do so.

Thanks again for your help -

LOUIS KOENIG

c: Agnes

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

13 MAY 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 5/5 responding to mine of 4/29 ...
... about the 1810 James Christians ...

I'm going to accept your confirmation that the plain James, p. 14/289, is James & Mary. In fact I had already so carried it in my records but that was with my fingers crossed. Now I'm uncrossing them. The Census Comparison for them that I sent you matches very well, though not perfectly, across the years.

As for the James S. G., p. 1/263, I am handicapped in exploring your suggestion that he might be James & Cordelia Watts because as I've confessed, I've lost my volume containing all his descendants' records. So all I have is my PAF entries, which do not hold the references and attestations AND locations so don't even know if he's in Amherst.

Here's the comparison from what I do have:

	<u>my name</u>	<u>my B.O.#</u>
m 0-10	Charles Lawson	9
m 0-10	son5	5
m 0-10	Rufus	6
m 10-16	Marston	3 or
	James [jr]	2 or
	Stephen	1 no place for 2 of these
m 26-45	James S. G.	
f 0-10	dau 1	# not assigned, make 10?
f 0-10	Elizabeth	8
f 0-10	Amanda	7
f 10-16	Sarah	4
f 26-45	Cordelia	
Total	10	10 children with 2 not enumerated + 2 parents = 10 total enumerated

Attached mine to Nancy Newins, chasing a wild goose.

Newins ltr 5/13

love

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph&Fx (210)-980-7440

13 MAY 1996

NANCY B. NEWINS
HEAD LIBRARY USER SERVICES
RANDOLPH-MACON COLLEGE 804-752-7257
P O BOX 5005
ASHLAND VA 23005-5505

.Dear Nancy -

Sorry to be hitting you so soon with a troublesome question but not sorry enough to refrain from doing so.

I know that in the 1700s and 1800s there was a designation M. G. standing for Minister of the Gospel and countenanced by the Methodist and other churches as a formal designation, like e.g. J. P. for Justice of the Peace. Many marriage returns signed M. G.

But I have a vague and uncertifiable recollection that in the Methodist Church there was a designation for a candidate for ordination before ordination, as maybe having declared his intention to pursue the ministry, or being a student, or even an "apprentice" pastor. I believe I have seen in ministerial biographies such a designation prior to ordination or prior to full pastorship, and I do believe the designation term began with an S.

In the 1810 Amherst County VA census there is a "James Christian S. G." He was at least 35 at the time and had 8 children, thus unlikely in the ordinary run of things to be a student or a neophyte pastor. But we genealogists have searched and searched over the years for the meaning of that S. G. and I'm taking a wild chance at your expense that it might be a religious term like M. G. Can you enlighten me?

And while you're at it - do you have any James Christian as a Methodist minister in Virginia around 1810

Much appreciate your help -

LOUIS KOENIG

c:Agnes



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

May 19, 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
16890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: The two 1810 Amherst County, Virginia, households for men named James Christian
Following up on your letters of April 29, mine of May 5, and yours of May 13, 1996

Shortly after I wrote to you about James Christian, S.G., the thought occurred to me that the census enumerator may have intended nothing more than "Son of George" to distinguish him from the other James Christian. Or the "S.G." might have been a geographic designation. We are quite familiar with the "B" for "Buffalo" following one John Christian's name. I am adding a review of the 1810 Amherst County entries to my "to do list" to see if similar designations appear following the names of other individuals with different surnames. Of course, I'll let you know the results.

Regarding your census comparison to the family of James and Cordelia (Watts) Christian, I show different speculative birth order for several of the children. I prefer using oldest to youngest order:

m	26-45	James Christian, S. G.	(born about 1776)
f	26-45	Cordelia	(born about 1776)
m	10-16	Stephen Watts	(born about 1796)
f	10-16	Elizabeth Farrar	(born about 1798 as specified by Kerns)
m	0-10	James (Jr.)	(born about 1800)
m	0-10	Charles Lawson	(born about 1803)
f	0-10	Martha Ann	(born about 1805 as quoted in Comp. 6:735)
f	0-10	Sarah M.	(born about 1807 married in 1823)
m	0-10	George H.	(born about 1809 married in 1830)
f	0-10	Amanda D.	(born about 1810 married in 1836)

My notes show that Rufus was born between 1810-1815, so would not appear above.
I have no birth estimate for Harston or Marston so place his birth after 1810; indeed, I have wondered if the middle initial of George's name may be an abbreviation for Harston. This would make me one short for the total of "eleven" children, however.
I have only a name for John and assume that he was born after 1810.

Sincerely,

100% Recycled Paper



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

May 18, 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
16890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letter of April 25, mine of May 4, and yours of May 11 numbered like original

2

Wow! I was truly careless in assigning the minister's bond of July 1797 to Walter Christian, son of John "Buffalo." I certainly should have checked ages, etc. before jumping to conclusions because of name of security being the father. I suppose it's possible that a 14-year-old religious prodigy could have qualified, but I doubt it. My notes do show that he became a minister, however. Perhaps he was the one in 1801 bond?

Several possibilities for the 1797 bond are the following:

Walter Christian, born 23 September 1760, married Martha "Patsy" Walton. If you recall, he died in Amherst County, Virginia, in August 1829. He was the brother of John "B" who might have signed for him.

Walter Christian, son of Walter and Martha (Walton) Christian, who reputedly became a minister. I have nothing more about him and had always assumed that he would have been born too late for the 1797 bond.

Walter D. "Waddie" Christian, born about 1776 in Virginia, whose parentage I have yet to establish and was the progenitor of many Ohio County, Kentucky, Christian families. I have no evidence that he was a minister but list him because he was the right age, etc., and was in Amherst County, Virginia, at the right time.

Needless to say, there were many others of the name in Amherst County born too late to have been one of the early ministers.

3

I believe that the death reported in Richmond, Virginia Newspapers for Mrs. Mary Christian, wife of Robert Christian of New Kent County, Virginia, on 19 May 1816 was not for the widow of Robert Christian of Amherst County, Virginia. It could have been for one of the two following for whom my dates are quite tentative:

Was it perhaps for Mrs. Mary (Warren) Christian, second wife of Robert Christian, son of Robert and Mary (Browne) Christian?

Or was it for Mrs. Mary (Browne) Christian, wife of Robert Christian? They are shown as "of Cedar Grove," New Kent County, Virginia; and he fits the description of "patriot."

Now, back to Robert Christian, born c. 1730, died post 8 June 1785 and ante 3 October 1791 Amherst County, Virginia. We, of course, know that his wife was named Mary. Her maiden surname in my records is filled with question marks—?Bradley, ?Bell, ?Christian, ?Wynn are the major ones. At one time I showed her death as post 1801 but marked it out and replaced it with ante 1801. The latter was from Rollin Golden, but I fear that he obtained that information from Frank Asbury Christian whose source was questionable.

As for their son, Robert Christian: Most of my information came from Mary H. Christian of Paducah, Kentucky, who is a descendant of Robert and Ann "Nancy" (Mims) Christian. She has their birth and death dates from a family Bible:

Robert Christian, born 21 September 1767, died 12 September 1837

Ann "Nancy" Mims, born 9 February 1778, died 29 October 1845

She also has photocopies of numerous records from the Will and Deed books of Todd County, Kentucky, where Robert and Ann moved after leaving Virginia. The Todd County Will Book D, pages 239 through 241, has inventory and appraisement for Robert Christian. On 19 October 1837 David M. Christian, Administrator of Estate, made motion to appoint three appraisers to estate of Robert Christian, Dec'd. Inventory and appraisement of money, personal estate, and slaves made by D. M. Christian approved. Approved and recorded 13 November 1837 (November Term of Court.

5

You interpreted my comments about the "D" and "L" correctly, but I was not too clear about the availability of the "deed itself." You are absolutely right! Most deeds were returned to family members after the recording, so it is only occasionally that one is able to locate an original. However, I have been fairly successful in locating signatures, etc. in the court minutes and loose papers relating to a particular document. We will just have to wait and see what is still extant

Sincerely,



LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

14 MAY 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

I have heard from Mrs. Harry Bennett, (CFC, 388). She lost her husband in 1986 and hopes to get back to genealogy soon. Maybe my inquiries will nudge her thataway.

She tells me that in Elsberry's The Christian Bulletin Mar 2, 1972 there is reference to the will of Robert Christian [sr] 25 Mar 1748, "proven July 1748". I have the recording of that will and my transcript of it. It was probated at May Court 1749.

Do you have that Bulletin? and if you have would you check and see just what it says about that will? I.e. is there anything in the Bulletin that assigns a probate in July 17~~48~~?

48

It seems I'm spending half of my time and maybe more of it these days tracking down errors and discrepancies in other people's work. I don't know whether it's beneficial to encourage the general public into genealogy. Except with the real scholars, the more neophytes and wannabees get into genealogy, the more work for me tracking down their errors - and worse: it's beyond my powers to extirpate the errors from the published and circulating literature. Our regulars of The Christian Consortium are very good in that regard and I'm thankful for that.

Can send you the deed and transcript if you want.

You
Lou



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

May 25, 1996

*Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258*

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letter of May 14 regarding will and probate date for Robert Christian

The simplest way to have you see exactly what appears in Ellsberry's Christian Bulletin, Number 2, March 1972 is to enclose the photocopy of page 6 of that volume (page 11 when counting from first volume). The numbering is mine since Ellsberry did not number her pages. As you will see, the data is from Eugenia B. Toland. I do not know where she obtained the probate date she gives.

My dates—published in Volume XII of Christian Family Chronicles, page 1100, agree with your dates: Will date of 25 March 1748/9 (old style date), probate date of May Court 1749. Obviously, only two months elapsed between will date and probate date.

Sincerely,

Agnes

Enclosure

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

22 MAY 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

I am on the fast track to the looney bin over my attempt to confirm or refute my hypothesis that the Robert W. Christian who m. Margaret Elizabeth Christian, d/o Francis Marion Christian, was from "the other crew" (i.e. Gilbert, Israel, Augusta Co. VA). The elements propelling me on that track are:

1. The complicated nature of the relationships, real or spurious
2. The Parker Co. TX marriage records, real or imputed
3. The compilations that have been made from these
4. The Parker County Clerk's staff, past and present.

The last three of these apparently themselves the product of a looney bin.

I ask your help right now by two small questions, and later may ask for more.

1.

In CFC 225 and 431 you have a "Lewis W. Christian, b. c. 1846, m. 1883 Jennie Hannon, d/o W. H. & Clara (Judge) Hannon, moved to Wetherford TX, after serving in 11th AL Cavalry." Please tell me where you got that information? Book, page, etc. Incidentally the town is Weatherford - only typical of the all-around confusion in Parker records. This Lewis Christian is the key to my hypothesis.

2.

If you have any references at all to Parker Co. marriage records, their volumes, their indexes, personal communications, whatever, Please let me have a listing of these not necessarily their content, just their bibliographic descriptions. In particular have you ever heard of a volume "Parker County Marriage Records 1874-1886" ? which is cited by Eugenia Toland who ain't too good on bibliographic data. Parker marriage volumes, in the Courthouse, are Book 1, Book 2, etc.

Along the lines of information exchange: don't know that it's of any interest to you, but here's a listing of my "Publications on Shelf". Maybe you'd like to see some of them - glad to oblige.

List from The Koenig Genealogical Papers

GENEALOGICAL PUBLICATIONS-ON-SHELF

5/4/96

These are publications, i.e. actual books and pamphlets, too bulky to fit in Publications-in-Folders or in Correspondence or Document files. Included are bulky materials of similar nature bound by me in various formats, but not publications as such.

This listing has no order and the citations are sloppy but "good enough for a government job".

PUBLISHED BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS

- General Land Office Automated Records System Users Guide (1993)
List of National Archives microfilm publications (1965)
Current National Bibliographies LC (1955)
LDS Guide to Research at the Genealogical Library (1985)
Brantley Early Settlers Along Old Federal Road in Monroe and Conecuh Counties Alabama (1976)
Lazenby: History of Methodism in Alabama and West Florida (1960)
USGS: Boundaries of the United States and the Several States (1966)
Goodspeed's Catalog # 520 n.d. (genealogy and history)
Everton: Improved How Book (1959)
Gobble: Who's Where in Your Genealogical Records (1963)
Stemmons: U. S. Census Compendium (1975)
Cappon: American Genealogical Periodicals (1962)
National Geographic Sep 1972 The Manx and their Isle of Man
Turnage Family Newsletter 1972- Periodical
The Plume DeSoto Parish LA Historical Society Periodical
Our Heritage San Antonio Genealogical & Historical Society Periodical
Christian Family Chronicles I - XII and Index Serial
Palen: Genealogical Guide to Tracing Your Ancestors in Germany (1995)
McClanahan: Thomas Christian, Immigrant ... date uncertain c.250 pp
Lyle Keith Williams: Batchelor-Williams Families (1976)
Hitz: Land Lottery Grants ... Revolutionary Veterans ... by Georgia (1966) fortunate drawerers only
Supplement to Yenawine's Check List of Source Materials for Counties of Georgia (1967) Yenawine is Georgia Historical Quarterly 32, 179-229, 1948
Guides to Georgia Archives (pamphlets) (bef. 1976)
National Archives: Guide to Genealogical Records in National Archives (1964)
Where to Write for [vital records] Public Health Service
Ingmire Publications, Catalog San Antonio (extensive)
Everton: Genealogical Atlas of U S A (1966)
Guide to Bexar County Archives (1972)
Federal Population Censuses 1790-1890 (1965) mf price list
Ancestry Inc.: catalog (1986)
Southern Historical Press (Rev. Lucas) catalog (1985)
Hannah: The Popping of Corks Centennial of Old Cotton Exchange Building Houston (c. 1984)
Kirkham: Land Records of America (1964)
Bailey: Christian/Skelton Genealogy (1964) with Pearlman's index
Veder: Julia daughter of Stonewall (1995)
Early Cemeteries and Gravestones Elbert County Georgia 1798-1919
Gilmer: First Settlers of Upper Georgia (1965)
Eunie V. Stacey: Christian of Charles City (1982)
Everton: Handy Book ... 3rd and 5th editions
Waring/Pomeroy: Christian a Family History ... (1989) 393 pp
Heritage Books: Catalog Jan 1996 Periodical

Tubbs: Rennie Family Connections Vol. I (1993)
Key: International Boundary Park (1976) Texas-USA boundary survey
Fisher: Vital Records of Three Burned Counties, KQ, KW, NK 1680-1860
(1995)

MATERIALS BOUND BY LK

Britt: Correspondence of Albert S. Britt jr with Michael Berry re
Britt genealogy
Wulfeck: Marriages of Some Virginia Residents 1607-1800 (1963)
excerpts from 7 volumes
Carthew-Yourston: Charts (1959-1962) 18 charts from Thomas I
Longino: Thomas Maxwell of Virginia (1956) excerpts Christian
Upshaw Family Journal Jan 1977, p. 12-37
FAC Papers Papers submitted by Frank Asbury Christian
Coleman FGS from Ronald Coleman
W.H. Black of Chicago: The Black Papers unpubl. 39 pages re Edward
Walton, New Kent
Jacquelin Pomeroy: The Pomeroy Papers (c 1978) correspondence with
Waring Lee Christian: The Waring Lee Papers
Lenn Archer: The Archer Packet 48 pages re Georgia Christians
Dorothy Holland: re Christians in GA & VA 1643-1850 LDS microfilm
and another version as Dorothy Holland Herring
Moseley Papers Rev. Franklin S. Moseley papers, excerpts Christians
and Shofners
Meg's FGR's Meg Crowell's FGRs (1993)
Toland's FGRs Eugenia Toland's FGRs (1968-1996)
Dunn: Back Home History of Citrus County Florida excerpts
Holloway: Ladies of the White House (1871) excerpt on Letitia
Christian Tyler p.376-475
deMilhau/Newland Papers Alma Littlepage DeMilhau annotated by Kay
Newland The Christian Family 33 pp.
Morton: Colonial Virginia, Vol 1, Tidewater 1607-1710 (1960)
excerpts VA counties, plantations, shires)
Cocke: Parish Lines Diocese of Virginia (1967) Charles City,
Henrico, Albemarle, etc.
Erin/Connally Papers (1989) Erin O'Donnell papers on Christians and
Connally in Georgia
Maddox and McDonald 37,000 & 40,000 Early Georgia Marriages and Some
Virginia Marriages (1975) excerpts for pertinent families
Mobile Manuscript and Chart author unknown Christians of Mobile
Adventurers of Purse and Person excerpts Christian, Mason, Walton
Lost Links (1945) excerpts Walton, Bates



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

May 26, 1996

*Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258*

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letter of May 22, 1996, concerning the Parker County, Texas, Christian groups

*Much of my information about the Christian families of Texas came to me from Mrs. G. F. Bilbrey, who abstracted a considerable amount of data from Cass County. She is the one who originally provided me with the information about Lewis W. Christian of Weatherford, Texas. (Thank you for your correction to my misspelling of the town's name.) Anyway, I subsequently wrote to her for copies of her source; and she provided me with pages 373 and 374 of Volume II from *Historical and Biographical Record of the Cattle Industry and the Cattlemen of Texas*, photocopies of which are enclosed for you. Town's name is spelled correctly there, so I don't know where I went astray unless it was provided to me that way originally—and my unfamiliarity with locales in Texas would have caused me to overlook the error.*

It is my guess that the 1959 publication date for Antiquarian Press, Ltd., is a reprint date. The original publication date was after 1886, probably sometime before 1900, judging by internal wording of the article.

I am not familiar with "Parker County Marriage Records 1874-1886." I did check my files to see if I had any such abstracts. Nothing! I will look forward to hearing from you about your findings regarding Robert W. Christian's connections.

*Thank you for sending your *Genealogical Publications-on-Shelf*. It's nice to know which works you have readily at hand.*

Sincerely,

Agnes

Enclosure

P.S. According to Melba Johnson, Robert W. Christian was the son of John Christian and first wife, Margaret C. Campbell.

Do you need vital data for Robert W. & wife?

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

27 MAY 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 5/6 re Ruth Walton's Nathaniel ...

I hope I'm not deluging you with all these letters, but if I am just put on a life jacket and come up for air when you get around to it.

Your letter started me back on a job on which I failed you 4 years ago - the search for your Thomas connection. On 11/25/92 you sent me your "long list" of your attestations bearing on your Thomas - 16 pages of them! upwards of 250 items! Just for good measure you sent me also a "short list" - 4 pages. A Herculean production.

In acting on that I studied what I could and I believe at least came up with the skimpy proposition that the Thomas IV, s/o Rebecca & s-i-l, was NOT your Thomas ancestor. Further toward that goal I Xeroxed all of my record sheets including the references and arguments that I use to bolster my conclusions. I meant to send them all to you, in the further course of our exploration. But they're still in my record book. I just bogged down in that mass of data. I apologize.

*breeding
on the
subject*

But now, nudged by your belief "that there is sufficient evidence to show that Walton's Nathaniel is" s/o Rebecca & sil; "his age, his movements, etc. all support the connection." - I took up the abandoned task by first getting into my records all pertinent Nathaniel data we have. That consists of your long list plus all the pertinent Nathaniel items in your valued index - some 19 CFC pages. I believe I have Nathaniel well in hand, though not completed yet; (I have 19 references so far). And when it is complete I'll send you one of my Documentary Chronologies for Nathaniel for your critique. I trust I will conclude that there is sufficient evidence.

Just one query for right now: In your long list you have 3 items from Montgomery Will Book for 1779, p. 38, dated 2 Mar 1779 showing admnrs for Nathaniel estate as Jane, Nathaniel, and Thomas - which one takes as widow and 2 sons of Nathaniel.

But Ruth Webb O'Dell, CFC 791, has the admnrs as Jane, Thomas and Wm Boydston [spouse of dau Elizabeth].

You've got a Nathaniel where she has Wm Boydston. That's something I ought to clarify before I plunge deeper into this maelstrom. HELP!

Lee

PS OVER

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

28 MAY 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... quickly following mine of 5/27 re Nathaniel ...

My 5/27 has a PS on the back offering a resolution of the question about the admrs of Nathaniel's estate. I'm assuming you will confirm that. If so there is no other evidence for the existence of a Nathaniel jr s/o Nathaniel, so I'll drop him from my still tentative list of Nathaniel's children. OK?

But now another question on Nathaniel's children. On CFC 791 you have two statements that need clarification.

1. You state that "Thomas apparently transfers to younger brothers interest in the estate of their father, Nathaniel, who died before 2 Mar 1779 ...etc"

2. Next, in a inset, you state that 3 Apr 1786, Montgomery, Isham & Anthony were assignees of Thomas heir-at-law... land on East River below 5-Mile Fork etc.

QUESTION: Are these two statements referring to the same event?

3. You state, CFC, 22, that Isham & Anthony sold land on East River below 5-Mile Fork, which had been assigned them by Thomas, heir-at-law. And likely that Nathaniel had lived on it before his death.

I sense that 1 & 2 refer to a single event, the assignment by Thomas - AND THAT EQUATES ISHAM & ANTHONY AS YOUNGER BROTHERS OF THOMAS. Correct?

And that 3. signifies that Isham & Anthony later sold this property, part of the Nathaniel estate.

If I'm correct in all this can you please send me the attestations involved, presumably deeds, for the assignment and the sale?

That will tie it down for me that I can drop Nathaniel and add Isham & Anthony as s/o Nathaniel. All this in pursuit of my search for your Thomas.

Loe

AG



RANDOLPH-MACON COLLEGE

McGraw-Page Library · P.O. Box 5005 · Ashland, Virginia 23005-5505
804-752-7257

May 21, 1996

Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest
San Antonio, TX 78258

Dear Mr. Koenig:

Thank you very much for your May 11 and May 13 inquiries requesting information from our Methodist Collection. I am sorry to report that my search has been unsuccessful. The Methodist ministers, Walter Christian and James Christian do not appear in our official church records. Neither was I able to find the meaning of the designation, S.G. My guess is that perhaps it stood for "Servant of the Gospel." The first designation given to a young minister in the *Minutes of the Virginia Conference*, the *Journal of the Virginia Conference*, and the *Doctrines and Discipline* is that of being "admitted on trial" or a "probationary" minister. I found no other designation for a student or an apprentice pastor.

I am sorry that we could not be of more assistance to you in your search.

Sincerely,

Miriam R. Ahladas
Archives and Special Collections



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

June 2, 1996

*Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258*

Dear Lou:

RE: Thomas Christian, Nathaniel Christian

You cannot imagine my delight in the knowledge that you will be turning your considerable talents and experience to the problem of "my" Thomas Christian! I have had so little time in recent months to devote to basic research that I seem to have settled into a dream-like state on the subject of Thomas Christian parentage.

First, a few comments about my references to Nathaniel Christian: I suppose I should not complain about McClanahan's syntax again since my "long list" was so easily misinterpreted. The three items from the Montgomery Will Book for 1779, page 38, dated 2 March 1779, were intended to list only the persons named Christian in a particular document. The Nathaniel listed was for the deceased principal himself and was not intended to indicate that there was another of the name who acted as an administrator. (Your P. S. gives the correct interpretation.) The information in CAC 791 was not from O'Dell but from my abstract of the administrative papers and is correct for names of the administrators; namely, the widow, Jane Christian, the son Thomas Christian, and the son-in-law, William Boydston. Only the first paragraphs on top of page 790 contained a quotation from O'Dell. I will look forward to receiving your documentary chronologies for Nathaniel when they have been completed.

*The references to Thomas deeding land to Anthony and Isham refers to a single event, that of 3 April 1786. The interpretation you give in your letter of May 28 is correct. I do not have copies of the deeds themselves. They were taken from Netti Schreiner-Yantis' book, *Montgomery County, Virginia—Circa 1790: A Comprehensive Study—Including the 1789 Tax Lists, Abstracts of over 800 Land Surveys & Data Concerning Migration*. Photocopies of the pertinent pages are enclosed.*

Needless to say, I am particularly interested in your "skimpy proposition" that my Thomas was not the son of s-i-l and Rebecca—mainly because I have off and on been inclined to so assign him.

Sincerely,

Enclosures



100% Recycled Paper

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

6 JUN 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... my current WANT LIST Virginia ...

You identified some in a previous list. If you happen to run upon any of these sometime please let me know.

LOU



Want list

Isham Christian, s/o Nathaniel
FILE: \CHRISDOC\ISHAM 6/13/96

1.

25 Jan 1782 CFC 22 Agnes; 791. Montgomery, VA. Isham Treasury Warrant # 10732 for 315 acres beginning at Thomas Christian's corner on Brush Creek, a branch of the Bluestone on waters of New River [entering from the Montgomery County side].
=====

1783 Greene County, then NC now TN formed
=====

2.

1783 CFC 136, 1979. Greene County, then NC, now TN tax list Isham Christian.
=====

3.

4 Mar 1785 Montgomery VA Deed Bk N p. 709 Agnes Long List 11/25/92; CFC 791, 1983. Isham Christian patented 98 acres on branch of Brush Creek known as Davis' Ford on waters of New River. The only Isham in Agnes' Long List
=====

1786 Hawkins County, then NC now TN formed.
=====

4.

3 Apr 1786 CFC 791 1983 Agnes modifying O'Neal; Schreiner-Yantis Montgomery Survey Book D, Item 203 [in PUBLNS] Montgomery, VA. Isham & Anthony were assignees of Thomas, heir-at-law of Nathaniel dec'd, assignee of James Adair, to 400 acres on East River below 5-Mile Fork about 3 miles above mouth. Adair originally received the land by right of settlement. A portion of same was deeded by Isham & Anthony 5 years later after their move to what was to become Cocke Co. TN. Ser #9 ✓
=====

5.

bef 1790 CFC 791. Isham married Nancy -----, had at least 9 children.
=====

2 Apr 1790 North Carolina ceded to the U.S. the lands west of the Smokeys (Blue Ridge) which in 1796 became the State of Tennessee. These western lands consisted of 7 counties including Hawkins and Greene. Greene had been settled, not founded, by 1778, Hawkins by 1772. From here to 1796 when TN was accepted into the Union the ceded lands and counties had no official State but evidently were called TN.
=====

6.

Abt 1790 CFC 481 1981 Query of Les Tucker. Maury, TN. Isham died there 1811. m. abt 1790. Ch: Nathaniel, Martha, Nancy, Jane, Betsy, Isham/Isom, Charles, Zelpha, Rhody. Mgs most children in Maury or Lawrence, TN. Some later lived Lewis, TN.
=====

7.

16 Jun 1790 Schreiner-Yantis Montgomery, VA Survey Book D, Item 116 [in PUBLNS] Isham Christian 270 acres on Brush Creek at mouth of Davey Fork adj. Thomas Christian and Stewart.

=====

8.

28 Jul 1790 ibid Montgomery VA Survey Book D, Item 238. John Smith 328 acres between head of Davies Fork and Christian's Fork and joining Isham Christian's land on the north side, branch of Laurel Creek.

Item 237 Jul 1790 is John Smith 266 acres on Christian's Fork of Brush Creek.

Item 233 2 Feb 1787 is John Smith 194 acres on East River below Christian's.

=====

9.

1791 CFC, 790. Montgomery, VA 61 acres on East River below Five-Mile Fork three miles above the mouth to deeded by Isham & Anthony of Green County, NC to Christian Snidow

=====

10.

1791 CFC, 790. Montgomery, VA Isham Christian of Green County, NC deeded to Christian Snidow 60 acres on Davis Fork of Brush Creek of New River.

=====

11.

1791 CFC 136, 1979. Greene County, then NC, now TN tax list Isham Christian "of Greene County".

=====

1792 Jefferson County, ^{NC} now TN, formed from Green & Hawkins

=====

12.

1793 CFC 22 Agnes. Isham living Greene TN then in NC. Isham & Anthony sold some of their land on East River below Five-Mile Fork Montgomery VA assigned them by Thomas heir-at-law of Nathaniel [their father]

=====

13.

1793 CFC 791, Agnes. A portion of the Nathaniel land in Montgomery, VA obtained by Isham & Anthony of Greene County NC was sold after their move to what became Cocke, TN (must have been Jefferson)

=====

1796 Tennessee accepted into the Union.

=====

1797 Cocke County, TN formed from Jefferson

=====

1799 Williamson County, TN formed from Davidson

=====
1807 Maury County, TN formed from Williamson
=====

14.

1809 CFC 213, 429. Mississippi Territorial Land Register p. 5 for Madison County MS Terr. later Madison, AL. Isom Christian on Flint River. NOT LIKELY TO BE THIS ISHAM.
=====

15.

bef 1811 CFC 791, Agnes. Isham Christian moved from Cocke TN to Maury, TN which later became Lawrence, TN where he left numerous progeny.
=====

16.

1811 CFC 554, 1982. Descent chart of Les Tucker, 1982 of 2102 N W 115 St, Oklahoma City, OK 73120. Isham Christian, d. 1811 Maury, TN, wife Nancy, to son Nathaniel, bef 1794, m. 1820, Lawrence, TN, to s/o Nathaniel ISOM d. Abt 1816 TN, and on down. NOTE: chart not yet entered in DCA records.
=====

1817 Lawrence County, TN formed from Hickman & Maury
=====

=====
Thomas T. Christian 1850 Murray GA ae 21 SC editor of paper,
living in hotel
=====

Theophilus R. Christian ae 11 SC Murray GA 1850 with Wm. T.
Fonderan & Mary
=====

William Christian Elbert Land Court 1 Oct 1810, warrant for
self and 5 of his family.
=====

==== NORTH CAROLINA =====

James Arion Christian b. Robeson, NC 29 Jan 1912. s/o John &
Caroline Atkinson, m. Helen Elizabeth Jones Southampton NY 14
Aug 1937. Presby minister, last New Orleans.
=====

===== SOUTH CAROLINA =====

Elisha Clement Bennett Christian, Anderson SC, 1830, 1840 and
his Methodist minister sons and grandsons.
=====

Thomas Christian, Pendleton & Anderson SC 1820, 1830, 1840, b.
1776-1780. I have him pegged as father of ECB. wife b.
1761/1770, 3 dau by 1820.
=====

Rev Elam Christian 1842-1913 Anderson SC s/o ECB wife
1850-1922
=====

==== VIRGINIA AMHERST COUNTY =====

DAR Amherst Chapter Gravestone Inscriptions of Amherst ...
(1986) William Alexander Christian 10/28/1852-11/8/1852 s/o
Edmund & Mary Christian. p. 91. NOT the Edmund & Mary of NK,
parets of Rev. Wm. Henry.
=====

ibid p. 91 Christian Cemty in Charles Burks Christian, Charles
M.Christian plot. Susie C. Hamner 4/19/1859 - 9/4/1921 w/o
George F. Winston
=====

ibid p. 78 James Dillard 1759/1760 purchased lands on Buffalo
Island, Amherst from widow of James Christian which James?
=====

ibid p. 98 ~~Mary Elizabeth Christian 5/31/1826-3/2/1888 d/o~~
~~William & Sarah Christian. w/o Gen. Terisha W. Dillard~~
=====

ibid p. 99 Elizabeth Dillard 1781-1868 w/o Capt John Dillard
buried Christian Cnty on James River with her 1st husband Col.
John Christian.
=====

John McDuff Christian m. Nancy Amanda Stovall (1846-1864) d/o
George H. Stovall & 2nd wife Nancy Edwards.

*could this be
Edmund Pettit's wife
Mary Henry
I also have an
Edmund Pettit 1845
Mary E. Pettit in
Amherst Co., VA*

*my guess is well date 18 May 1752
8 Mar 1794
wife Susanna*

John

=====
 George W. Christian vestryman Lexington Parish, Amherst. Meade Vol II p.58. ,Other vestrymen were Capt. Henry, John [of John&Mary], Robert jr. Reuben Norvell. [in PUBLNS] This is not the George W or Geo. W. listed in the CFC index of names or census names. Meade's list begins 1779 and continues maybe chronologically up to the date of his publication, 1889, and the George W. is toward the end of the list.
 =====

John H. Christian (6/24/1819 - 9/17/1905) Amherst. m (1) 1845 Sarah M. 1845, (2) Olivia J. Layne 1877. Have Bible with unidentified photos.
 =====

==== VIRGINIA BEDFORD COUNTY ====

Thomas C. Christian b. 1801/10 m 1831 Bedford Mary Ann Thaxton d & s by 1840.
 =====

Walter Christian m Eliza Perrin 1834 Bedford
 =====

see CFC

Anthony Christian b. 1776/94 m. 1812 Bedford Polly Hewitt 2 s 2 d by 1820
 =====

Mary Christian m. 1862 Bedford David Rogers
 =====

late 1762

William Christian, Bedford Deed Book A 1754-1762 p.452 recorded 26 May 1761. Trustees of Bedford County, Ben. Howard, Wm. Mead, & Richard Callaway Lot 23 in Town of New London. But same trustees, same date, page 458 deed same Lot # 23 lying on the north side of the road to Alexander Boreland!
 =====

see deed book

==== VIRGINIA BUCKINGHAM COUNTY ====

=====
 Thomas Christian 1810.1820.1830 Buckingham b. 1776/80 wife b. 1781/90
 =====

John Christian Buckingham 1810,1820,1830 b. 1766/74 w. b. 1771/80 5 s 5 d by 1830
 =====

John Christian, security on mg. of Benjamin Abbot & Sarah Flowers, Buckingham Co., 12 Jun 1786. DAR Mag Sep 1949 p.782
 =====

Stephen Christian, mg. Mary Amonet -/-/1786 Buckingham Co., security: William Amonet, father. DAR Mag Sep 1949 p.782
 =====

Nathan Christian had dau. Martha Susan Christian b. Buckingham 1826, d. there 8 Jul 1859 m. in Buckingham Peter Branch Pankey (1) (1820-1892) Tower Hill Buckingham now Appomattox 6 ch. In George Edward Pankey: John Pankey of Mamakin Town Vol 1 (1969) p.173 CFC DOES NOT CONTAIN A NATHAN OF VIRGINIA - thanks to the Index, NOR A PANKEY.
 =====

see

===== VIRGINIA NEC =====

Isham Christian signed James City Legislative Petition Nov 8 1787. Mag. VA Geneal. vol 29 #2 May 1991, p. 147

John Harvey Christian - the mystery man of you ladies -d. 1803. Had dau Susan who m. John Meriwether Walker (2) 1803 nr Clover Hill, then Prince Edward Co. This is the John Walker to whom Bishop Early frequently alludes in his diary. Branch Walker author In Old Appomattox was grandson. I have a mess of Susan's desc.

Of course, James Christian m. Lucy Bradley - still searching for his parents.

Lewis Christian, s/o Rebecca and Thomas sil, who was not the Hawkins TN Lewis. What happened to him?

John Christian b. 8/28/1783 VA Vital Records. s/o William m. Martha Evans = Alleged son of Charles jr, but I don't believe it.

John Christian b. 11/1/1753 d. 1/9/1835 m. Jane Brown(e)
DNAR Patriot Index 2 Supplement 1793 VA

John Christian in Campbell, VA 1810 - had an Isaac in his household -- from FAC

Mrs. Sally Ann Christian, consort of Dr. N. Christian of Charles City Co. d. 6 Nov 1822. Funeral from house of mother, Mrs. D. W. Pleasants on Richmond Hill [Richmond]

Eliza Christian, Buckingham, m. 23 Jan 1834 Wm. A. Bolling of Goochland. Mq Notices in Richmond Newspapers, VA Gen Soc. Spec. Publ # 10, p. 18

Thomas C. Christian m Martha Ann Moody, d/o Mrs. Catherine Rooper all of Richmond 9 Mar 1822 Ibid p.367

Dr. Wm. H. B. Christian Ibid p. 367 of Campbell m. Miss Saluda Baker Fuqua, Charlotte Co. d/o late Capt Samuel Fuqua of Charlotte 13 Sep 1821. d. Lynchburg 11 Aug 1835, was of Campbell Co.

Julia Ann Christian m. Matthew G. Gentry 23 Apr 1835 both of Richmond IBID p. 69? *not any listed in CFC Index*

Dr. Edward Christian d. 20 Mar 1860. Obit notices Alexandria Gazette 1784-1915. 29 Mar 1860p. 2

Elizabeth Marshall Christian [Mrs?] d. 25 Jun 1860. Ibid 13 Jul 1860 p. 3. In Alexandria Library.

Miss Ann Christian of Lynchburg d. 5 Oct 1818 at res. of Dr. Rose. Baber Mqs & Deaths from Lynchburg Newspapers, p. 163

UNIDENTIFIED CHRISTIAN DESCENDANTS 8 of 8

FILE: \MM\CHRISDOC\UNIDENT

Printed 06/06/1996

Charles B. Christian of Surry Co., NC m. 27 Dec 1827 Miss
Matilda Page, eldest d/o Francis Page of Amherst.

*2 have list of their children
dates, etc.*

=====
Col. Wm Allen Christian d. 4 May 1832 at res. Charles City age 52.
[i.e. b. 1779/1780 not the Wm Allen Christian s/o Gideon b.
1745/1765, d. 1801 New Kent]

others but cannot identify

=====
Michael Christian Northampton Co. d. nov\Dec 1783. 3 dau.
Crozier p.12

=====
Matthias Christian Elizabeth River Parish, Norfolk Co. prob. 22
Jul 1794. 1 dau 2 stepdau. Crozier p. 12
=====



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

June 8, 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your current "want list" as of June 6 and June 13

It has only seven pages rather than the eight you specify (The 4 of 8 seems to be missing)

Most of my letters responding to yours dated through June 15 are actually being written on June 19 and 20, but I have arbitrarily given a separate date to each in order to simplify reference, etc.

Your "want list" corresponds to a large extent to my "want list" so I will comment only on those items to which I can add something significant.

No comment on 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6

7, 8, 9, 10: These items regarding John Smith on Christian's Fork gives me an opportunity to speculate on his possible relationship to the Christian family. Was he perhaps a half-brother to Nathaniel Christian? Or perhaps a nephew? One choice would make him an uncle to Isham, Anthony, and Thomas; the other choice, a cousin to the sons of Nathaniel. If you recall, Rebecca (widow of Thomas s-i-d) married Joseph Smith before leaving Goochland County, Virginia. It's likely that she was still a relatively young woman and could have had children by her second marriage. I have long intended to follow the Smith lead but, frankly, can't decide where to start. I'm still able to go to the libraries, so be sure to let me know if you have any suggestions for gathering information on a particular problem!

No comment on 11, 12, 13

14: This Isom could be the same man, but I cannot say with any degree of certainty. The subject Isham's son was born about 1798 and would have been too young to obtain land in Mississippi Territory in 1809. I notice that Lamb mentions an Isham Christian, son of Richard of the third generation, but I have not learned more about this man.

No comment on 15, 16

Now moving to page 5 of 8: I can add nothing to the Georgia, North Carolina, and South Carolina references other than to say my notes contain essentially the same including placement of Thomas Christian of Pendleton and Anderson, SC, as father of ECB—no proof.

Although I don't have the answers to some of the Amherst County, Virginia, questions, I can add some questions of my own: Re: Parantage of William Alexander Christian (born 28 Oct. 1852, died 8 Nov. 1852) s/o Edmund and Mary Christian. Two possibilities:

1) Edmund Potts Christian, born c. 1830, & wife Mary Hawley

2) Edmund B. Christian who married Mary E. Shepherd in 1845 in Amherst Co., VA

Since I don't have a location for the first couple, I naturally lean toward the latter.

As for James Dillard's purchase of lands on Buffalo Island, Amherst, in 1759/1760 from the widow of James Christian: You ask which James Christian. Does the deed mention name of the widow? If it is Susannah, then it is likely that this would have been James Christian, s/o Thomas and Rebecca (New) Christian, who wrote his will 18 May 1752 in Albemarle Co., VA; the will proved 8 March 1759. This James is mentioned frequently in the diary of Parson Robert Rose, published with annotations and sources by The Reverend Ralph E. Fall in 1977. Parson Rose recorded baptisms, marriages, and deaths and kept a detailed account of his travels, reading, etc. beginning in January 1746 through mid-June 1751. He died 30 June 1751. Let me know if you want quotations, etc. from the diary. I'll be more than happy to send them along if you don't have easy access to the diary. Susannah's maiden name is never mentioned. I have often wondered if James married his niece, Susannah, d/o Thomas s-in-law and Rebecca (Christian) Christian. Have I ever discussed that possibility with you before?

On to Unidentified Christian Descendants 6 of 8

Among the Bedford Co., VA entries you mention the marriage of Mary Christian to David Rogers in 1862. Change that date to 1762!

I believe the William Christian purchasing lot in 1754-1762 in New London was the s/o Israel and brother-in-law of Patrick Henry. Please keep this response tentative until I have a chance to find my records that verify this. Israel was also the grantee of several lots in New London during the same period.

For a long time I had hoped to study more about the Christian families in Buckingham County, VA, but have not been able to do so. After reviewing my notes on the family of James and Susannah (_____) Christian, I believe we will find that most are descended from them through sons John and/or George. Much more research needed here!

I am particularly curious about identity of the Nathan (probably Nathaniel) Christian who had daughter Martha Susan Christian born 1826 in Buckingham Co., VA, who married Peter Branch Pankey 8 July 1859. It would seem I should get busy with Buckingham County.

Now for List 7 of 8 and 8 of 8 :

The Isham Christian who signed James City Legislative Petition would probably have been s/o Richard, mentioned previously.

I, too, wonder what happened to Lewis Christian, s/o Thomas (s-i-o) and Rebecca. I also wonder what happened to David, Jesse, Archer, and, of course, Thomas.

Dr. Louis Koenig

Page 3

June 8, 1996

Dr. William H. B. Christian married Saluda Baker Fuqua 13 September 1821 when she was reputedly fifteen years of age. They were the ancestors of Marshall McClanahan, and he showed the lineage as follows: William Henry Browne Christian (John⁶ Henry⁵ John or Wm.³ James² Thomas). I have never tried to determine if he made the right connections.

I will leave comments for other until later. Reviewing some of my records caused me to realize how much was not published in Christian Family Chronicles. I come across the following: McClanahan was apparently quoting William and Mary Quarterly, Volume 7, page 262, but does not give location. I assume somewhere in Virginia. Will of Jeremiah Exum proved 28 March 1720 to daughters Elizabeth Christian; granddaughter Catherine Scott; cousin Jane Exum; daughters Mourning, Sarah, Mary, and Jane Exum. Do you think that this could be the wife of Thomas 222 who had wife named Elizabeth?

Sincerely,



LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

6 JUN 1996
... 2nd letter this date ...

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 5/5 re "Waddie" Christian ...

I must be taking something wrong in reading that still a mystery to you are all children of "the eldest of men named Walter "Waddie" Christian". For surely you must know of Walter Duke Christian (1775/1776-1848) s/o Charles Christian III & Sarah Duke! As for the "Waddie" my only source for that is Debra Smith, CFC 942. I enclose his descendancy chart as I have it, still thinking that is not news to you. Or maybe by the "all children" you refer to his 1st marriage for which I have neither bride nor issue (and presume none of the latter).

Debra's "Waddie" was new to me and I took it as a nickname for W. D. = Wa Dee.

Also I assume in "the eldest of men named ..." you refer to Walter Duke Christian (1811- 1847/1850) s/o James & Mary, the two confused by some e.g. Eugenia Toland. But as I say I never heard Waddie applied to him.

In all of this I feel like I'm preaching to the Pope.

Just as an aside, on Eugenia: I have 20 letters, with questions, in the queue waiting to be mailed to her when and as I receive answers to questions I've already asked her. She's a dear but if she spend half as much time and effort in answering my direct questions as she does in writing me in marginless letters about all the things she's doing that prevent her from getting to answering my questions - we might finally get to the end of our correspondence and my puzzlement.

LOU

Descendancy Walter Duke



Chris III
in Sarah Duke

DESCENDANCY CHART

6 Jun 1996

Page 1

- 1-- Walter Duke CHRISTIAN-18569 (1775-1848)
sp-UK UK-18571
sp-Elizabeth STEWART-18572 (-1874)
2-- Samuel Merritt CHRISTIAN-18573 (1834-1885)
sp-Phoebe E. TILFORD-18576 (1836)
3-- Rebecca A. CHRISTIAN-18579
sp-John WILSON-18582
3-- James M. CHRISTIAN-18580 (1862)
sp-Sarah E. SINCLAIR-21471
3-- Grandville J. CHRISTIAN-18581 (186)
sp-Maggie L. BRADLEY-21472
2-- Charles Valentine CHRISTIAN-18574 (1836-1917)
sp-Mary E. WHITE-18583 (1841)
3-- Juda Arminty CHRISTIAN-18586 (1860-1905)
sp-Rufus BOYD-18593
3-- James William CHRISTIAN-18587 (1862-1881)
3-- Mahala Elizabeth CHRISTIAN-18588 (1866-1924)
sp-Thomas N. DANIEL-21473
3-- Julia Ann CHRISTIAN-18589 (1869-1919)
sp-Dempsey C. WHITE-21474
3-- Sarah Ellen CHRISTIAN-18590 (1872-1954)
sp-Norman CAMP-21475
3-- Josie C. CHRISTIAN-18591 (1878-1906)
sp-C. D. ROBERTSON Hoyt-21476
3-- Lizetta CHRISTIAN-18592 (1878-1958)
sp-James Alfred STOGNER jr-21477 (1873-1957)
4-- Mayme Lessie STOGNER-21480 (1898-1976)
sp-Harrison SCHROADER-21487
4-- Josie Ethel STOGNER-21481 (1902-1922)
4-- Kenneth Clifford STOGNER-21482 (1905-1945)
sp-Ailene BASHAM-21488
4-- Jessie Elizabeth STOGNER-21483 (1909)
sp-Johnny HINES-21489
4-- James Vernon STOGNER-21484 (1914-1936)
4-- Charles Odis STOGNER-21485 (1916)
sp-Vada HINES-21490
4-- Myrtle Lillian STOGNER-21486 (1920)
sp-J. V. YOUNG-21491 (1920-1981)
5-- Don Edwin YOUNG-21492 (1942)
5-- Debra Sue YOUNG-21493 (1953)
sp-Robert McKinley SMITH-21494
2-- Sarah Elizabeth CHRISTIAN-18575 (1841-1928)
sp-Jobe DANIEL-21029
sp-James AXTON-21030

CFC 942



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

June 9, 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your 2nd letter of June 6 answering mine of May 5 about "Waddie" Christian

Yes, you guessed it! The Walter D. Christian called "Waddie" was the one born about 1776 in Virginia and married Elizabeth (Stewart) Smith) 26 September 1833 at the age of 57 (if the birth date estimate is correct). And yes, one of the biographical sketches in *Christian Family Chronicles* has information about him. Because of the lack of 1800 census records, it is difficult to know if he had an earlier marriage with children.

The 1810 Amherst County, Virginia, census shows a Walter Christian, Sen., born before 1765, as a head of household (apparently with a wife and five children—four boys and a girl). He would have been the Walter Christian born 23 September 1760 who married Martha "Patsy" Walton 31 July 1783. I have not seen his will, but the notes of John D. Christian and McClanahan indicate that his will was filed 22 May 1829 in Amherst County, Virginia. His Revolutionary War record gives his death as in August 1829. Presumably this was the son of Charles L. Christian.

Walter and Martha (Walton) Christian reputedly had a son named Walter L. Christian who became a minister. I have a big question mark with the notation, "maybe not." It just occurs to me that this may be the Walter Lee Christian, born about 1815 who married Eliza Perrin and Hulda Carr. I believe, however that his birth was too late for this placement.

Then, there is the Walter Leake Christian, born 22 March 1806 in Amherst County, Virginia, son of Henry. This Walter died in Rush County, Kansas, 19 October 1883 after two marriages and children in each.

There was, of course, Walter Duke Christian, born 24 April 1811, son of James and Mary (Christian) Christian, who married Susannah Felix.

Now, let's set Walter aside to turn our attention to my Thomas!

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

7 JUN 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 6/2/96 re Thomas, Nathaniel ...

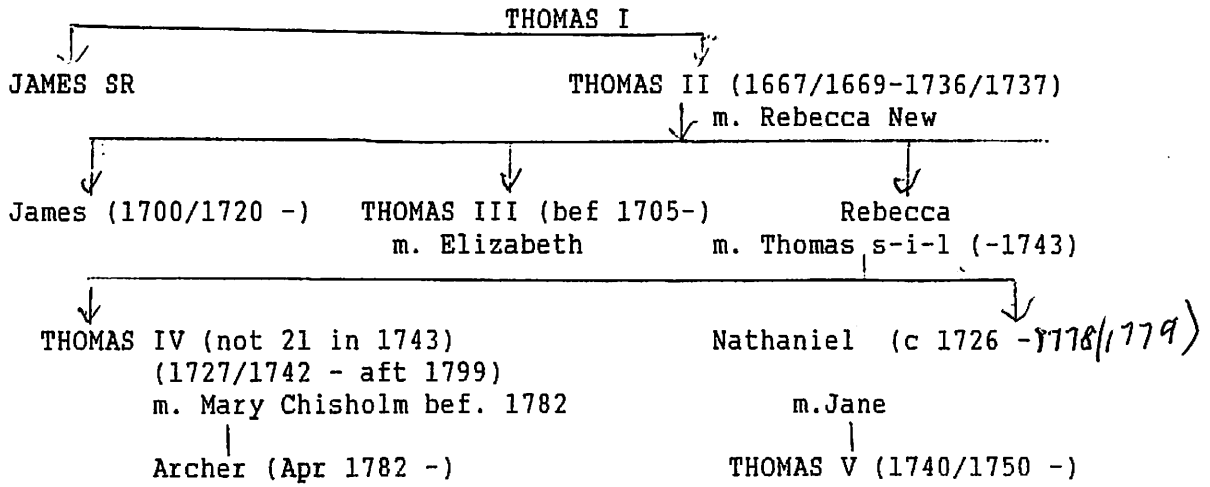
Thanks for it all, to be responded to later. This letter entirely directed to your final paragraph interest in my "skimpy proposition" that Thomas IV, s/o Rebecca & s-i-l, was not a candidate for your Thomas ancestor.

I knew I had gone through that demonstration in a letter to you during one of my fits of skull practice on your Thomas problem. But I could not place (1) where? and (2) what was the demonstration! To ferret that out (and not recalling that your Thomas problem came relatively late in our correspondence) I went through our entire correspondence files - amazed and full of gratitude for all the information and argumentation that you have poured out for me since your first contact with me, "Dear Dr. Koenig September 30, 1969".

By the way, I've been for some time meaning to tell you that you can drop that "Dr." and save yourself six characters on every letter (you who use up the blank strips from sheets of stamps for sealing up envelopes). As I tell my other correspondents: that Ph.D. is 60 years old and is superannuated as am I. Its only utility was to tell people how great I was when I was in the research business. Furthermore nowadays the Ph. D. has lost its prestige - now that they're handing out Ph. D.s in flower arranging and wallpapering.

I did find the letter with the skimpy demonstration: 27 Aug 1995 and no longer on my computer but here it is from my wife's copying machine.

In the course of my search (the stack is three inches thick) I did profit by again reading all your materials on your elusive Thomas, grist for the mill I've finally got going searching for him. Among these your Jan 8 1992 Who Was Thomas Christian of Bedford County? where you give numbers to the various Thomases. In working with these Thomases in the past I had given them numbers also, sometimes erroneously and I had to change them. For my present intensive (I hope) search I've tried to codify them as follows:



I'll be using this scheme from now on, so just hang on to it.

Ltr 27 Aug 1995

LOU

Lou

*corrections, & additions
welcome*

file
LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

27 AUG 1995

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

..... your Thomas missing link

Back in 1992 when I was trying to help on your connection through a Thomas of the Warren, NC, Bedford, Montgomery areas you sent me a "long list" (there was also a "short list") 16 pages of "selected entries" bearing your date of Nov, 25, 1992. I did what I could, including copying a couple dozen of my sheets on Thomases that I never got to send to you. It was too complicated for me then and maybe still is.

Now, through another circumstance that I'll relate at the end of this letter so as to not distract from the main purpose - I have something that may make a slight contribution in a negative direction and maybe you might agree with me on.

I have a fellow Thomas Christian IV whom I take as s/o Rebecca and Thomas s-i-l. He was one of the candidates for your missing Thomas. He was born 1727/1742, married Mary Chisholm, and had a son Archer baptized 26 Apr 1782 in St. James Northam. Archer's birth in 1782 and baptism appears in MacJones' Douglas Register as son of Thomas Christmas & Mary Chisholm which I take as a mistake for Christian. Bickham Christian, Shreveport, thought that his ancestor James might be another son of Thomas IV - but I never followed up on that.

In Bailey's book, p. 46 he has this Archer, bapt 1782 as son of Thomas (that I call Thomas IV) and for this Thomas he cites:

1779 Montgomery jury duty
1779 bondsman for Nathaniel Christian, Montgomery
1799 28 Sep sold land, Montgomery

My comment when I entered that was "Montgomery is over in the Augusta bailiwick of the Gilbert crew. Wonder if Bailey just grabbed up the names?" (I distrust Bailey and I try to stay away from the Augusta crew.)

Well, on studying the matter now for another purpose, I've concluded that Bailey's assignment of the Montgomery stuff to my Thomas IV is definitely spurious and that he did just grab up the names. Reason: Thomas was clearly in Goochland in 1782 when his son Archer was born - he sure wasn't down in Montgomery on jury duty in 1779.

As a slight and maybe inconsequential addition to your long list: You have Thomas, 2 Mar 1779, in administrative papers for estate of Nathaniel, but you don't have Bailey's bondsman and jury duty. Nor do you have the 1799 land sale, though your list stops with a single 1799 entry and maybe you cut off there.

Anyway, my conclusion re your missing Thomas: Thomas IV s/o Rebecca & Thomas s-i-l can be eliminated from the possible candidates for your Thomas. Leaves only a few dozen others!

As for the "other purpose". Don't know if you're aware of the magnum opus of Waring Lee Christian & Jackie Pomery of 1989 titled "Christian". 393 pages of Christians ascent and descent (with no references to speak of). Waring is dead but Jackie is still going strong. They sell the work as a box of loose pages for \$40. It is alphabetical and presumably because of that has no page numbers and an alphabetical index without page numbers. Archie Christian got one, numbered the pages in ink and annotated the index of those he's interested in with those page numbers - and gave it to me! I've been extracting the things that I didn't already have from my own sources - I've been at it for 2-3 weeks (taking advantage of my inability to get out of the house). There are numerous discrepancies from my data, some internal inconsistencies, and a few major errors - despite which I deem it an admirable contribution. It is mostly confined to the orthodox Virginians.

Best wishes -

LOU



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

June 10, 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letter of June 7 about Thomas, Nathaniel

After all these years of correspondence using script, I have decided to chnge font in order to refer to Thomas I, Thomas II, etc. more legibly. I'll probably retain the "Dr." for you since with macros it's possible to write an entire paragraph with one or two strokes to the keyboard.

Sorry to have set you off on such a chase for my Thomas, but it has focused my attention in that direction also. I emphasize that I hope you will tell me if there is something special I should try to find at the library. As for my part in all this, I am trying to take an absolutely fresh look at the search as I review my notes and look for avenues to pursue. For the present I will use your numbering system for the men named Thomas Christian.

Thank you for sending your "skimpy proposition" that Thomas IV was not my Thomas. I do have a question: What makes you think that Thomas IV is the one who married Mary Chisholm? Off-hand I believe a younger Thomas would have been the father of Archer, but I will look into this as we proceed.

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

8 JUN 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes--
... tag end on Nathaniel ...

If I weren't so hot and heavy on your Thomas, I'd wait a few days between cooking up a story and mailing a letter to you.

Here's a revised Chronology for Nathaniel. A statement in your 11/11/92 Thomas Christian Early American Men of the Name (pursuing now Thomas V) got me onto this. The statement: "... widow Jane -- sometimes identified as Jane Adair on the basis of Nathaniel's receipt of free land from James Adair." It was the free land that threw me into this.

If the 400 acres (and he seemed to want to stick with 400 acre tracts) was free land from Adair, then it was not any of the 400 acres entries that I list in the chronology. My Note 2 changed accordingly. Now please straighten me out on this:

I take "Entry" to be taking public lands, by purchase, by preemption, by settlement thereon, or by other means for acquiring public lands as set up by the State (or U.S.). NOT by purchase or gift from a previous owner. And the conveyance document would be in the Tract Book or Grant Book, not in the Deed Book

My understanding of "assign" and "assignee" is deficient in that I don't know if it includes both purchase as well as gift or inheritance - but in any case from a previous private owner. Thus I don't know if Adair sold the land (whatever it was - and we never do learn) or gave the land to Nathaniel. If he gave the land it is quite plausible to take it that Jane was Adair's daughter; and I'd be content to do so. If he sold the land it is still possible to pull for a conveyance to a s-i-l for the benefit of a daughter - but a bit less strong. (We have numerous instances in those days of sales to sons-in-law.) In that case, lacking any confirmatory evidence, I'd keep my fingers crossed.

And while you're educating me on that tell me whether the assignment by Thomas V to Isham & Anthony means he sold it to them or he gave it to them either out of kindness or impelled by some right, actual or implied, e.g. some inheritance law or they were putting up a fuss over it.

And while I'm at it: In your 11/11/92 document you have Nathaniel "of Spotsylvania Co., VA, in 1767". Is that your typo for Pittsylvania?

Disc Chron

hen

DATE	LOCATION	ACTION	DCA REF.
	him land		
		DISCARD PREVIOUS VERSIONS	
FILE: \LOFUS\GENEAL\NATHCH		P =Pittsylvania; G =Goochland; M =Montgomery; A = Amelia B =Bedford; Fr = Franklin	
1722-1742	G	Born range. Likely near 1726	2,20
1734	A	Amelia formed	
1743/10/23	G	Will of father, Thomas s-i-l. cow & calf when he is 21	1
1744		Albemarle from Goochland	
1747 abt		Marries Jane sons Thomas (eldest), Isham, Anthony bd unknown.	20
1748 abt		daughter Elizabeth born in VA	18
1753/1754	B	Bedford from Albemarle	
1763/02/28	(1) B	Entry 400 ac. lower side mouth of Blackwater on Hastie's & Smith's lines	3
1763/02/28	(1) B	Entry 400 ac. beg. at Irwin's cor red oak under Smith's Mountain	4
1766/1767	P	Pittsylvania from Halifax, adj. Bedford	
1767	P	On list of tithables	5
1767/07/10	A	N & Jane pat. 400 ac. on forks of Spring Creek	6
1768/07	B	Attendance allowed 6 (3?) days and 28 miles to Court	7
1769/04/04	(1) B	Entry 400 ac. Poison Fork of Bull Run, adj. his own lines & Swanson's	9
1776/1777	M	Montgomery from Boutetort et al	
1778/1779	M	Nathaniel dies	
1779/03/02	M	admr papers est. of Nathaniel: Thomas, Jane, Wm. Boydston	8,11,17
1779/09/18	M	Thomas of Cocke TN sold some land in Montgomery (We don't have the deed	16
1785/1786	Fr	Franklin from Bedford	
1786/04/03	(2) Fr	Thomas heir-at-law assigns to Isham & Anthony Christian of Montgomery	19
1786/04/03a		400 acres on East River below 5-Mile Fork 3 miles above mouth.	
1786/04/03aa		Obtained by Nathaniel from James Adair, original settler	
1786/04/03aft	Fr	Isham & Anthony sold on East River below 5-Mile Fork,	10
1786/04/03afta		assigned them by Thomas heir-at-law of Nathaniel	

NOTES:

- '[1] This land now in Franklin 1785/1786
'[2] This 400 acres, assigned by James Adair to Nathaniel
is not any of the 3 400 acre tracts ENTERED by Nathaniel.



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

June 11, 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letter of June 8 "... tag end on Nathaniel ..."

Schreiner-Yantis has some explanations in her volume on Montgomery County, Virginia, regarding the nature of the surveys, assignments, etc. there. I am enclosing the pertinent pages. I doubt, though, that it will help us to know whether the Christians are actually related to the nearby Adair or Smith families.

From the abstract, there is really no way to determine the nature of the assignment by Thomas V to Isham and Anthony. My guess is that since Nathaniel died intestate Thomas simply wished to share his inheritance by right of primogeniture with his younger brothers, Anthony and Isham.

Horrors! Do correct the "typo" in my document of November 11, 1992, by replacing Spotsylvania with Pittsylvania. I just made the correction on my copy.

Sincerely,

Enclosure

P. S. On the Documentary Chronology for Nathaniel Christian printed 08-Jun-96: You show Fr for Franklin as a reference for the last two entries. Shouldn't these be M for Montgomery?

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

10 JUN 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT = Agnes' Search for Thomas ...

As you well know from the mail deluge I am concentrating on your search for your Thomas. For clarity have pulled our correspondence on the subject into a separate folder named ASFT. It's a sizeable stack by itself; begins with your 8/6/91 letter to James M.Christian.

For our reference here it includes items some of which you call "transactions lists", as follows:

11/11/92 Thomas Christian Early American Men of the Name,
5 pages

11/25/92 Selected Entries what I call Agnes' Long List, you call "Transactions List", 16 pages

11/25/92 Selected Entries, 4 pages, extracted from the Long List verbatim, that I call Agnes' Short List.

1/7/93 Same as Long List, with added column of Notes by which you assign which Thomas in your judgement is involved in each item. Plus two maps. Plus Who Was Thomas Christian of Bedford Colonial VA?, 4 pages.

Handicapped and office-bound as I am, my only sources for my skull practice are our correspondence and CFC. Oh! to be 70 again! (The only data additional to the above and in your other letters is the 1790 for NC which has a Thomas in Edgefield District). I don't know that I can come up with any contribution without on-site research, and with that lack I may be heading for a stone wall. But we'll see. At least I'm pursuing it better than I did before giving up in 1992. What I am doing so far is codifying the various references to the people involved, treating them as known connections or as temporary floaters. I'll be sending these for your critique as I go along.

I have already asked you for some clarification for a few items. Right now I can get off my docket a few questions that I've come upon:

In your 1/7/93 Who Was Thomas Christian? on the page Thomas Christian III you have "he may be the Thomas who appeared in 1748 in Granville ... along with John Pryor". Do you have an attestation for such a 1748 appearance? I don't have anything on it.

In same you have " On the 7 Jan 1748 list of transactions he is assumed to have been the Granville Thomas ...". I don't have a 7 Jan 1748 item in the material I cite above. Did I miss something? (I assume you mean a 7 Jan 1748 item on your Selected Entries).

Continuing that sentence you have: "... who appeared with second wife Mercey in 1750.". In your Notes list you assign this fellow as Thomas III. I gather that having assigned the husband as Thomas III whom we know had a wife Elizabeth, you then concluded that if this fellow was Thomas III the spouse Mercey must be a second wife? Is it that logic or some other that makes you assign a second wife? (It's only a second wife if it is indeed Thomas III, but I haven't got around to accepting that yet - that's what I'm exploring. Meanwhile I have this Granville fellow as a THOSGRAN, a floater.)

I may be a bit mixed up as to your "inclinations" stated as "In fact I am more and more inclined to believe so." and at the bottom of the page "I am now inclined to think so." Have I got it right that in those sentences you are referring to a Thomas IV, s/o Rebecca and s-i-l ?

Lou




Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

June 12, 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your June 10 letter— . . . ASFT

Like you, I have been reviewing CFC and the manuscripts relating to the search for my Thomas Christian; and I will certainly understand if we don't find the answer. You will notice how many questions are interspersed with my analyses.

Attestation for appearance of Thomas Christian (possibly III) in Granville County, North Carolina, in 1748 is in CFC, Volume IX, page 741, "Christians in North Carolina—Thomas Christian in Colonial Records." Therein is the reference to "Thomas Christian of Granville County" in a 30 July 1748 deed. Since I found the several references mentioned in CFC in secondary sources, I have made a note to look at the microfilm of the deeds mentioned if the records there have been microfilmed yet. That will also give me an opportunity to see the script on another recorded deed for name of his wife in 1750; namely, the one referred to as Mercey, which I believe might be a misreading. The reason I have not done this before is that Granville is one of the few counties in North Carolina that had not made their records available to the LDS microfilm project. Granville has (or at my last visit to the North Carolina State Archives had) retained all records at their county seat—not even providing their records to the state archives. I don't know why they wish to keep such tight control!

Your interpretation of my logic about Mercey as possibly a second wife of Thomas III whose first wife was known to have been Elizabeth is correct. I agree, however, that we still do not know which Thomas was in Granville. In the above-mentioned article in CFC I indulged in a bit of speculation with several possibilities and questions interspersed.

You are correct in my "inclinations" about my ancestor, Thomas. I am inclined to believe he was Thomas IV, s/o Thomas s-i-l and Rebecca in spite of your inclination to the contrary. Of course, I am keeping an open mind and trying not to jump to any unfounded conclusions. Tough!

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

13 JUN 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT Isham Christian ...

My procedure is this: I gather together all the data I have on the people possibly involved in the Thomas of Bedford, Granville, Montgomery etc. and make reference lists and Documentary Chronologies for each - all preparatory to ultimately making the connections among them and for the clues they may offer in ASFT.

The handicap is that I have very few sources for all these beyond your Long List and other material described in my 6/10 ASFT letter, plus the references listed in your increasingly valuable Index. The latter with the exception of "Thomas" where I shudder at having to sort out the Thomases concerned in the ASFT - but may have to do so.

Here's the first of these, plus his record sheet - for Isham, s/o Nathaniel. I need your help and comments as I will for all of these, as follows:

1.

I have nothing on his birth, birthplace and whereabouts prior to the 1782 Treasury Warrant. Do you have any such? His Treasury Warrant 1782 implies a birth before 1762, but that's not much help when we have his sister Elizabeth thought to be born about 1748.

2.

I am uneasy about his whereabouts from 1783 to 1791 when I have him clearly in Greene in the ceded lands. The unease comes from his presence on the Green NC tax list in 1783 and his certified presence in Green in the ceded lands in 1791 with in-between patenting 98 acres 1785 and surveying 270 acres 1790 in Montgomery VA. (The assignment of 400 acres in Montgomery in 1786 does not specify where he was and could well have been in Green.) Do we have to beware of some other Isham? - of which I have no evidence. Comments?

3.

I suppose you understand the messy situation with the ceded lands, but I recite it just the same to be sure. NC ceded to U.S. the counties west of the Blue Ridge in 1790. The counties were already settled and some had been already founded, presumably as part

of NC. U. S. wasn't too pleased to have them and TN didn't come in as a state until 1796. In the intervening 6 years the lands were thought of as Tennessee and having been ceded and accepted were certainly not NC, but there was no civil entity having jurisdiction. Nevertheless county changes were going on in this interregnum - e.g. the formation of Jefferson from Greene & Hawkins. Thus my NOTE that I don't know whose tax list Isham was on in 1791. Can you clarify that for me?

4.

If he was married about 1790 and died with 9 children in 1811 there must be some sort of estate settlement for children still all minors. I suppose the record for that is somewhere, but beyond my reach.

5.

You are the source, in # 13, of the sale of a portion of the Nathaniel land by Isham & Anthony "after their move to what became Cocke, TN." Can you be more specific? Deed? Their county location? What portion? To whom? Is it the same transaction as in # 12?

6.

Probably there is much information about Isham & Nancy to be obtained from records of his children in Maury or Lawrence or Lewis TN. But out of reach for me. See # 6.

Please don't limit yourself to just these queries. I'll plug in and hope for enlightenment anything about Isham (as well as all the others I'm struggling with)

LOU


Isham sheet
Doc Chron
Refs

13-Jun-96

DATE	LOCATION him land	ACTION	DCA REF.
FILE: ISHAM.WK1	This is preliminary version 5/13/96 M = Montgomery VA; GN/T = Greene NC then TN; MY = Maury TN; C = Cocke TN; J = Jefferson TN		
1782/01/25	M M	Treas. Warrant 10782 350 ac. Brush Ck on Bluestone on New R. beginning at Christian's cornr	1
1783	[1]	Greene County, then NC, now TN, formed	
1783	GN GN	Isham on tax list	2
1785/03/04	M	Patented 98 ac. Davis Fork on Brush Ck. on New R.	3
1786		Hawkins County then NC, now TN formed	
1786/04/03	M	With bro. Anthony assigned 400 ac. East R. below Five-Mile Fork, 3 miles above mouth	4
1790 bef		Married Nancy had 9 children	5
1790/04/07		NC ceded to U.S. lands west of Blue Ridge, later TN. Called TN from here on	
1790/06/16	M	Surveyed 270 ac. Brush Ck. mouth of Davey Fork, adj. Thomas Christian	7
1790/07/28	M	Isham land adj. John Smith survey, Laurel Ck. between Davies Fk. & Christian's Fk	8
1791	GT M	61 ac. East R. below Five-Mile Fk., 3 miles above mouth deed by Isham & Anthony to Christian Snidow	9
1791	GT M	Isham deeded to Christian Snidow 60 ac. on Davis Fk. of Brush Ck. on New R.	10
1791	GT GT	Tax list [2]	11
1792		Jefferson NC now TN formed from Greene & Hawkins	
1793	GT M	With Anthony sold some of their land [from their father] on East River below Five-Mile Fork.	12
1793?		Must have moved to Jefferson, later Cocke	13
1793?	J M	With Anthony sold a portion of Nathaniel's land	13
1796		TN accepted into the Union	
1797		Cocke TN formed from Jefferson TN	
1799		Williamson TN formed from Davidson TN	
1807		Maury TN formed from Williamson	
1809		Isham Christian on Flint R., Madison Miss. Terr. later AL UNLIKELY!	14
1811 bef	MY MY	Isham moved from Cocke to Maury which later became Lawrence TN	15
1811	MY	Isham died	16
1817		Lawrence TN formed from Hickman & Maury	

NOTES

1. This is Greene, GN, now TN. Another Greene NC in the east not formed until 1799
2. Greene ceded to U.S. 1790 and not yet in State of TN. Don't know whose tax list this is is.



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

June 15, 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your June 13 letter—... ASFT Isham Christian ...

1.

I have no documented birthdate or place for Isham, presumed s/o Nathaniel and Jane Christian. My estimate has been about 1760 or a few years earlier—using the same reasoning you have employed.

2.

I have found no evidence for another Isham Christian in Montgomery County, Virginia, and/or Greene County, North Carolina/Tennessee, in the late eighteenth century. He did have a son and a grandson namesake, but they appear in the records later. Whether he moved back and forth between the two locations I cannot say. Certainly the proven descendants of Thomas s-i-l and of Thomas of Bedford moved more than one might expect. (There was, as I believe I have said, the Isham, s/o Richard in New Kent County.)

3.

Yes, I'm aware of the changes being made in boundaries and jurisdiction—a real mess. From other research I know that the individuals living in the Virginia-North Carolina-Tennessee-Kentucky area often did not "know" where they were, and today we must depend on the waterways, etc. to place them properly. Isham was in Greene County in 1791 (see CFC, page 136), I assume that part that ultimately became Maury and Lawrence County, Tennessee. I do not know whether or not he moved much in northeastern Tennessee or stayed in the same place with constantly changing boundaries. (See CFC, page 790)

4.

Isham died in 1811 in Maury County, Tennessee. I have not pursued finding the estate settlement and have relied on Les Tucker for information about Isham's children.

5.

The sale referred to in #12 is the same as that in #13.

6. & 7.

I would like to have more information about Isham and his family but must depend on others for the research. It's enough to be chasing Thomas at the moment!

Sincerely,



LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

14 JUN 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... deep into the morass of ASFT ...

My ASFT is getting me into all sorts of pathways once hidden, once abandoned, that I am intellectually condemned to follow in getting the genealogical map organized and my brain organized to tackle the ASFT problem. I regret the apparent interference with your ASFT problem itself, but my thinking on things is so organized to get the underbrush cleared along the path so as to be able to distinguish between the real path and the byways.

Right now I am working on Anthony brother of Thomas V, sons of Nathaniel of Montgomery - using the method I described in my 6/13 letter re Isham. Your Index has 47 entries under Anthony, almost all of them for that Anthony whom O'Neal has marrying Sallie Ewing. I had made my record sheets for O'Neal's Anthony until I read your demurrer on page 789. At that I wrote a gloss that said "Oh Hell!" and I pulled all my Anthony record sheets and sequestered them in a document folder. The reason for the expletive not deleted is that it was my policy then, and still is somewhat, to ignore data that I could not tie to the Thomas I line. And I had then never heard of Nathaniel of Montgomery VA, even suspected him of being of the other crew. So all these years the sheets have been in a dead storage (perish forbid that I'd ever throw anything away), and I have ignored all the many CFC subsequent articles about what I call the Ewing Anthony and his descendants.

Now, I've learned about and thanks to you accepted the Montgomery Nathaniel as s/o Rebecca & s-i-l and thus on the Thomas I line. I have also, with increasing maturity begun to tolerate wanna-be Thomas I descendants and to store them in a "floaters" category.

And that brings me smack up against your statement on p. 789"

"..., most convincing evidence would lead one to believe that he was the younger brother of Thomas Christian, born 1750-1760, who was heir-at-law of Nathaniel Christian of Montgomery ...".

I am prepared to accept that on your say-so and pull back out my sequestered Anthony sheets and let him into the family (where I'm trying to get you too). And also add to my records the hundreds of Ewing descendants in the subsequent CFC volumes that I have ignored. Hoo Boy! However, for those possible inquirers who do not share my faith in Agnes Pearlman I might have to tell them just what that "most convincing evidence" is.

Part of my problem is that I don't know if that "most" is an adjective modifying "evidence" or an adverb modifying "convincing".

So now after all this please tell me just what that most convincing evidence is as well as what evidence, convincing or not, contradicts that assignment. I ask for document, chapter and verse, attestations, and your own arguments for this assignment. And while you're at it, tell me if "most convincing evidence" means:

most of the evidence that is convincing, implying there's some convincing evidence that does not support the proposition

OR

the most convincing among the evidence, meaning there's some evidence that is convincing, some that is more convincing, and some that is most convincing and it's only the most convincing that leads one to believe ... etc.

My kids hate me for this sort of language discipline, and as for Janie we don't even mention it. To avoid any such with you, just tell me what the evidence and argument is that convinced you. I will parrot it forevermore.

LQU
Lou

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

15 JUN 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

~~Dear Agnes~~

... retraction and apology ...

My apology for the statement in mine of 6/10 that "the 1790 for NC which has a Thomas in Edgefield District". No idea where I got that from. It's not on your listing on page 134. Besides Edgefield District is in SC, not NC. Just consider the statement "inoperative", with apologies to John Erlichman.

LOU
Lou



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706
June 16, 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your June 14 letter— ... deep into ASFT Anthony...

Wow! I should have considered that "most convincing evidence" phrase could be ambiguous. I should simply have said: "Most evidence convinces me ..." Anyway, my notes on Anthony Christian indicate that I sent the following to you:

April 13, 1985: One-page document entitled, "Anthony Christian (1724-1794)"

April 13, 1985: One-page document entitled, "Anthony Christian, Jr. (1760-????)"

No date: Three pages of abstracts of records relating to any Anthony Christian; however, not included are the Montgomery Co., VA, abstracts.

July 24, 1990: One-page document, "New Comments about Anthony Christian's Family (1724-1794)"

In addition to these documents, I refer you to the article in CFC, Volume IX, pages 789-791, with abstracts and arguments.

Although I never published the above-mentioned documents, I found the accumulation of the evidence "convincing." Do you?

If you can't find the records mentioned above in your files, let me know; and I will re-copy for you.

Sincerely,

P. S. Your note of June 15 acknowledged and filed.



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

July 21, 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letters from June 2 through July 14

By now you must think I have dropped from the face of the earth! Now so. I simply have not had even a spare moment to send a card to let you know how much I appreciate all you are doing on the various Christian family problems, especially "my" Thomas's ancestry. Blame the executorship. Or have I told you that a dear friend for whom I am executrix died in June? I never dreamed that handling the estate would prove so time-consuming.

Answer first: Yes, I would like to receive photocopy of the complete will of Christopher Christian, which I do not have.

Thank you for the reminder that March 25 was New Year's Day on Old Style Julian dating. Of course, I am well aware of the details but slipped in referring to 25 March 1748/1749 for date of Robert Christian's will. As you pointed out, it should have been written as 25 March 1749.

I was quite amused at your exchange with the census bureau regarding the confusing 1820 census for the "between 16 and 18" entries. I doubt that they—or the original enumerators—knew more about the meaning than either you or I. And for me, that's not much!

RE: 19 June question for Debra Smith about Walter Duke as s/o Charles III. My demonstration of that relationship is filled with question marks; thus, no demonstration at all. I have no proof that any of the eight children I ascribe to Charles and Sarah (Duke) Christian are, in fact, their offspring. It has been primarily a process of elimination and the fact that we know they had issue. Stacy in her *Christians of Charles City* names five of the eight, but she, too, offers no documentation for the relationship of parents to children.

Since you have an extra copy of the 1765 Amherst deed from John and Drury Christian to David Patteson, I would be happy to have it for my files. You have done a great job of establishing the borders. What with so many dams having been built in the twentieth century, it has become increasingly difficult to find original borders.

Dr. Louis Koenig

Page 2

July 21, 1996

The section of the New River settlement that I have mentioned so frequently in connection with the Christian families is today under water as a result of the Bluestone Dam.

RE: Eugenia's theory: Excellent analysis regarding residence of Walter D. and James on land in Daviess County, Kentucky. My speculation is that both Walter D. and James were sons of Charles and Sarah (Duke) Christian. I have them so listed with questions marks mentioned above.

Sincerely,

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read "Agnes", with a long, sweeping underline that extends to the left and then curves back under the name.



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

July 26, 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

Such wonderful letters from you arriving day by day, but you will have to wait another week or so before I can turn my attention to a careful point-by-point response.

Tomorrow morning my daughter and I leave for Washington, D. C., and Cape Cod, Massachusetts, for a wedding and a family reunion. We expect to return late next week. Your letters have top priority.

In the meantime:

RE: Your letter of 26 June 1996 ASFT on Christopher, s/o Thomas of Bedford

I have only abstracts of the documents mentioned in your letter and have added them to my list of "documents to get." As soon as I return, I plan to order the necessary microfilm through the local LDS Library—not only for these documents but for others that have been mentioned in your letters.

Until next time . . .

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

2 JUN 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 5/25 re will of Robert ...

Thanks for clearing up this matter (with one little string attached).

That the Bilbrey data came from Eugenia explains the matter, for Eugenia's data you have to take with a question mark after every item. On that basis I cease to inquire as to the source for her July 1748 probate.

The one remaining string, which isn't holding up the factual matter, is your doing, namely the March 25 1748/1749 for the will date. Or more likely it's Brooke's doing that you failed to catch in CFC 1100. Don't mean to be pedagogical in the following but just want to be sure we have it straight between us.

There is no such a date as 25 March 1748/1749. The double date convention applies only from 1 Jan to 24 March in each year in the Julian calendar, which was the one Robert was using when he wrote his will. Indeed probably Robert and his contemporaries never knew about or referred to the Gregorian calendar since the haughty British didn't get around to accepting the Popish calendar till 1752. I believe the double dating arose only to avoid confusion while the British were getting used to the new calendar after 1752 - and was applied retroactively (i.e. to pre-1752 dates, strictly unnecessary) by subsequent writers.

But here we have the ne plus ultra of genealogical misinformation in that not the court clerk, not the later genealogist, but the originator, here the testator himself, perpetrated the misinformation! (I don't know whether the witnesses had any chance to catch it.) For I am sure that Robert in writing that will made the same mistake that you and I make when we persist in writing 1995 in the first days of January 1996. He forgot, viewing eternity as he was, that March 25th was New Years Day of 1749.

So it is clear, as you say, that the will was probated two months after it was written, and Robert died between March and May of 1749.

Case closed!

Lou



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

10 August, 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your 2 June in response to mine of 25 May on will of Robert

Today (actually 6 September) I'm finally back to Christian family research and will start off with this back-dated letter in response to your 2 June letter. Actually, it seems to me that I have already responded to it and the next few but find no copy in my files to indicate that I have done so in great detail. I must have been dreaming!

I'm glad you are willing to be pedigological. It is really important to be precise in such matters as dates, so I have made the appropriate notation in my records.

Like you, I believe Robert Christian inadvertently entered 25 March 1748 as date of his will rather than 25 March 1748. As you pointed out, we often continue using the prior year for a few weeks after New Year's Day.

Sincerely,



LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

... 2 JUN 1996
... 2nd ltr this date ...

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

~~Dear Agnes~~

... yours of 5/26 re Parker Co. ...

Leave it to Agnes come up with Christian genealogy in such a way-out publication as - Historical & Biographical Record of the Cattle Industry and Cattlemen of Texas!

As for Parker County Marriage Records 1874-1886 neither Eugenia who references it in a "page 31" nor anybody in the Parker Clerk's Office who has tackled it - can identify such a volume, so far. (But the Clerk's Office can be discounted as they don't know what they're doing up there. In fact I'm about in extremis to hire a professional genealogist [and you know what I think of them] to search their records!).

I don't need data for Robert W. Christian & wife as I have that from Melba - unless maybe you have data beyond what she sent me. But I do need the complete story on their family since the wife is a descendant of Thomas I.

I'll delay reporting on my attempt to prove that he was of "the other crew" until I have straightened out the confounded mess that it's in. I am told that you, years ago, thought he might be. So much the better.

LOU





Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

11 August, 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your second 2 June in response to mine of 26 May re Parker Co., TX

It is interesting to find genealogical information in quite unlikely publications, such as the cattlemen's record in Texas. Although I much prefer to find data in primary sources, I am willing to use secondary and tertiary sources until they are proved wrong.

Once again I reviewed my files to see if I could identify parents of the John Christian, born 1814-1820 in Tennessee, who married 1) Margaret C. Campbell and 2) Mary Elizabeth Garrison but with no success. The Tennessee birthplace and sons John born in Tennessee during the 1810-1820 period to members of both the Gilbert line and the Thomas line leaves his parentage still up in the air. I had always leaned toward the Gilbert line because of the Christian-Campbell marriages among them, but that is not even close to proof.

More research is needed, but I'll simply leave that to others since I want to devote my energies to my special search a generation or so earlier.

Sincerely,



LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph&Fx (210)-980-7440

12 JUN 1996

BUREAU OF CENSUS
CENSUS HISTORY STAFF
WASHINGTON DC 20233

301-457-1167

This is my third letter to the Census Bureau asking for a definition of the term in the 1820 Census: males between 16 and 18. It has been preceded by three letters to the National Archives and two to the Census Bureau, all unfruitful. This is my last attempt before enlisting the aid of my Congressman.

My 2nd letter to Census is enclosed. The response was your 200 Years of U. S. Census Taking: (Nov. 1989) supplied by Jo Ann Shepherd and a referral, as you see, to page 19. Page 19 provides the same information that some of the other substantive replies provided, namely a statement that the category was males between 16 and 18.

I already know what the category is, and I have known since I started genealogical research 58 years ago, and so have all other researchers over the past 176 years. Any person who can read English will know what the category is. My question, stated in the enclosed as clearly as can be for any literate person: What does between 16 and 18 mean? (And this quite aside from what the 1820 enumerators took it to mean, which is another uncertainty.)

Despite the modern semi-literacy in the nation, it is hard to admit that nobody in the Census Bureau over the past 176 years has ever stated or recorded what between 16 and 18 means. If that, perish forbid, is actually the case please just tell me so, whereupon I'll shake my head in sadness and stop worrying about it.

In case your people have not thought about it, there are numerous meanings for the word between but in the sense of position in a series there are four logical possibilities:

Inclusive at the beginning, inclusive at the end: in this case 16, 17, or 18

Inclusive at the beginning, exclusive at the end: 16 or 17

Exclusive at the beginning, inclusive at the end: 17 or 18

Exclusive at the beginning, exclusive at the end: 17

It is clear from the usage in the other census categories that the last two of these do not apply in the 1820 category.

LOUIS KOENIG

6/2/96 letter

2 JUN 1996

BUREAU OF CENSUS
CENSUS HISTORY STAFF
WASHINGTON DC 20233

301-457-1167

I have a sheet put out by the Archives adapted from a Census Bureau publication, describing the categories on the censuses 1790-1890.

In 1820 the age categories are:
under 10
10 & under 16
16 & under 26
26 & under 45
45 & up

In addition there is described
males between 16 and 18.

My question concerns that "18". That statement differs from the regular ones which read, e.g. "16 and under 26". That is it does not read "16 and under 18" following the pattern. One wonders why the difference. Regardless of the "why", the matter can be resolved if you can tell me if:

"males between 16 and 18" means:
males 16 and under 18, OR
males 16 and under 19.

Thanks -

LOUIS KOENIG

*Returned with:
see p. 19*



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

12 August, 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letter of 12 June re 1820 Federal Census

As I believe I mentioned in a previous letter, I doubt that there is anyone currently at the Bureau of the Census who knows as much about the 1820 census as you do. Indeed, I doubt that the enumerators at the time were consistent in their handling of the entries unless the instructions at the time seemed less ambiguous to them than the extant instructions seem today.

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph&Fx (210)-980-7440

19 JUN 1996

MRS DEBRA SMITH
1593 WELLINGTON WAY
BOWLING GREEN KY 42103

.Dear Debra

... yours of 6/14 ...

Good to have your recital of common genealogical experiences, novice and advanced. On the former, I am just escaping from an early practice where I filed correspondence under the subject family, e.g. Christian, Koenig, etc. That was OK for families with few correspondents but for the Christians, with as many as 15 correspondents and a stack 12 inches thick, it became chaos. Have just finished pulling them all out in separate folders by correspondent (and still have a residual nec folder).

On the latter I too have had the hopelessness of trying to find out something that Agnes couldn't. But, do you know that Agnes, the grand dame of Christian genealogy, cannot tie her own line into the well-known Thomas I line! As a result I am trying to help her with that. I feel like I'm preaching to the Pope.

Walter Duke Christian as the son of Charles III Christian and Sarah Duke:

1. The Duke is easily laid on his Duke ancestry. One wants to find a Walter Duke as the father of mother Sarah, to derive the Walter from him also. But not so - Sarah was d/o James Duke, Sheriff of James City, & Mary Byrd, sister of William Byrd. However the Walter is common in the Christian family, the closest previous being Walter, the brother of Charles III. The Walter(s) no doubt derive from Walter Leake, the grandfather of Charles III.
2. Yes, answering your question, James Christian of Ohio, KY was the brother of Walter Duke. And James named a son Walter Duke Christian, b. 1811, obviously after the son's uncle.
3. Walter D. Christian was admnr of Charles III Amherst will, 19 Apr 1813. Amherst Will Book 5 p. 208. And Walter D. turned in the inventory 21 Jun 1813, Book 5 p. 227. (Although Walter Duke was in Ohio, KY by 1811 - a possible point of contention.)

I'd be most rigid in disputing that your grandmother Lisetta's great grandfather was an Elijah. There are two Elijahs in Virginia, one of the right age (the brother of Charles III) and many in Georgia, but no smidgen of evidence that they were in your ancestral line.

Debbie, I've learned to strike while the iron is hot. In my 5/29 I asked you to fill in my sheets for yourself, Myrtle, and Lisetta. Please do so before you get buried in getting your Christian files in order and going to KY. Then I'll have them before either you or I get buried.

LOU

bc: AGNES: Debbie inquired for demonstration that Walter Duke was s/o Charles III. Comments?



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

13 August, 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letter of 19 June re Debra Smith's of 14 June about
Walter Duke Christian

You requested my comments for demonstration that Walter D. Christian was son of Charles III.

As we have probably discussed off and on over the years, I have no proof that any of the children I have assigned to Charles and Sarah (Duke) Christian actually belonged to them. Most have been placed there by a process of elimination and the occurrence of suggestive given names and birth dates in the appropriate time frame in Amherst County, Virginia; for example:

Mary Duke, born c. 1763, mar. 1) David Bell 5 Dec. 1785 and 2) John Johnson between 1791 and 8 June 1793, both in Amherst Co.

James, born 27 Sep. 1764 or 1769, mar. 1) Mary Christian 6 Dec. 1790 in Amherst Co. and 2) Nancy Wilcher in Kentucky

Charles Hunt, born 18 November 1770, mar. 1) Jenny / Jane Huckstep 12 June 1796 in Amherst Co. and 2) Frances (Landrum) Tiller 10 Dec. 1823 in Amherst

Elizabeth, born c. 1773, mar. Leroy Beane 7 Nov. 1792 in Amherst Co.

Henry, born ante 1780, mar. Polly Owens 5 Mar. 1800 in Amherst Co.


William C., born c. 1782, mar. Mary Wilson 15 Aug. 1801 in Amherst Co.

Walter D. [Duke?], born c. 1776, mar. 1) _____ and 2) Elizabeth (Stewart) Smith 26 Sep. 1833 in Ohio Co., Kentucky

My question is: If the above are not the children of Charles and Sarah, then who are their parents?

In passing, I might mention that Stacy lists four of the above as "known children" but with no documentation other than census and McClanahan. She shows Charles Hunt, Mary Duke, Elizabeth, and William C. as children and a son born about 1776 who "may have been the Henry Christian who m. 5 Mar. 1800 Amherst Co., Va., Polly Owens."

Sincerely,



100% Recycled Paper

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

21 JUN 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... a respite from ASFT ...

In the course of which I dug up some Amherst deeds that I paid 6 bucks for only to find I already had them! One of them is the 1765 sale by John & Drury to David Patteson of lands they got from their father Robert sr., attached.

The original Robert sr. 1000 acre patent of 1743 is in the DAR Library but it is so fragile that they can't copy it. I tried to get a correspondent in Alexandria to go over and transcribe it, but he never did. If we had the bounds of the original patent it might lessen my unease about in indefiniteness of the 1765 deed.

What's involved is the regrettable practice, in those days, of leaving one or more legs of a survey quantitatively unspecified as to bearing and distance by simply saying "up along the river" or the like. If you have a non-quantitative leg like that it is impossible to compute the acreage, for us or for them!

If you want the 3-page deed itself, I'll send it.

Now back to ASFT.

Transcript, Deplat, and plot

LOU



JOHN & DRURY, s/o Robert to David Patteson 1765
FILE \CHRISDOC\JOHNP85

This is John of John&Mary before his (1st?) mg and his brother Drury, sons of Robert sr selling part of their inheritance from Robert sr.

Book B p. 85-87 2/3 down on p. 85

Indenture 2 Oct 1765 John & Drury Christian, Amherst, to David Patteson, Buckingham - pursuant to decree of the General Court, tract of 400 acres, Amherst, adjoining Fluvanna [=James] River on north side just below the Buffalo Island, being the upper end of a tract of 1000 acres patented by Robert Christian 30 Sep 1743, bounded as follows:

[1] Beginning at a hickory on the River near to where there formerly stood a red oak.

[2] thence on Christian's lines N 48 E 124 poles to pointers

bottom p. 85
top page 86

[3] thence S 73 E 132 poles to pointers

[4] thence N 56 E 108 poles to pointers

[5] thence N 33 W 20 poles crossing a branch to a red oak

[6] N 38 E 136 poles to pointers

[7] thence on a new line S 33 E 172 poles to a locust stake on the river

[8] thence up the same according to its meanders to the first station

with all appurtenances .. etc etc.

John & Drury stand seized of an Indefeasable [sic] Estate of Inheritance in fee simple in the said lands

Signed Sealed & delivered
in the presence of us ...
James Dillard, John Coleman
James Christian, Thos Patteson
Saml X Weaver his mark

John Christian seal
Drury Christian seal

Memorandum. On date within written possession and Seizure was delivered by John & Drury to Patteson.

Wit: same as above

signatures & seal
same as above

bottom p. 86
top p. 87

Amherst Court 7 Oct 1765 Indenture proved by James Dillard, James
Christian & Thomas Patteson , three of the witnesses, and ordered to
be recorded.

Teste

Geo. Seaton Clk.

ends 7th line from top

Transcribed with non-essentials omitted by Louis Koenig, San Antonio,
6/21/96 with the temperture at 103 F.

BASIC PROGRAM DEPLAT.BAS
 COPYRIGHT SEG, SAN ANTONIO, 1988, 1991, 1993, 1994
 VERSION OF 5/19/1994 Printed 06-21-1996
 ON OF THE SURVEY ; -Amherst John & Drury Christian to David Patteson, 2 Oct 176

POINT NUMBER	CUMULATIVE DEPARTURE	CUMULATIVE LATITUDE	DECIMAL AZIMUTH TO POINT	DISTANCE POLES or RODS REFERENCE
1	+0.00000	+0.00000	(BEGINNING POINT)	deed
	hickory on Fluvanna near former red oak			
2	+92.14996	+82.97219	+48.00000	124.00 deed <i>po</i>
	on Christian's lines to pointers			
3	+218.38220	+44.37912	+107.00000	132.00 deed
	to pointers			
4	+307.91827	+104.77195	+56.00000	108.00 deed
	to pointers			
5	+297.02549	+121.54537	+327.00000	20.00 deed
	crossing a branch to a red oak			
6	+380.75545	+228.71483	+38.00000	136.00 deed
	to pointers			
7	+474.43336	+84.46350	+147.00000	172.00 deed
	on new line to locust stake on river			

CLOSURE IS VALID

NUMBER OF POINTS IN POLYGON IS 7
 AREA, sq. ft., IS 7242362.35969
 AREA, acres, IS 166.2618
 Deed acreage was 400.000
 PERIMETER, ft, IS 19369.238
 CLOSURE GAP, ft, IS 7951.238
 CLOSURE AZIMUTH IS 259.90538
 CLOSURE/PERIMETER RATIO IS .4105086

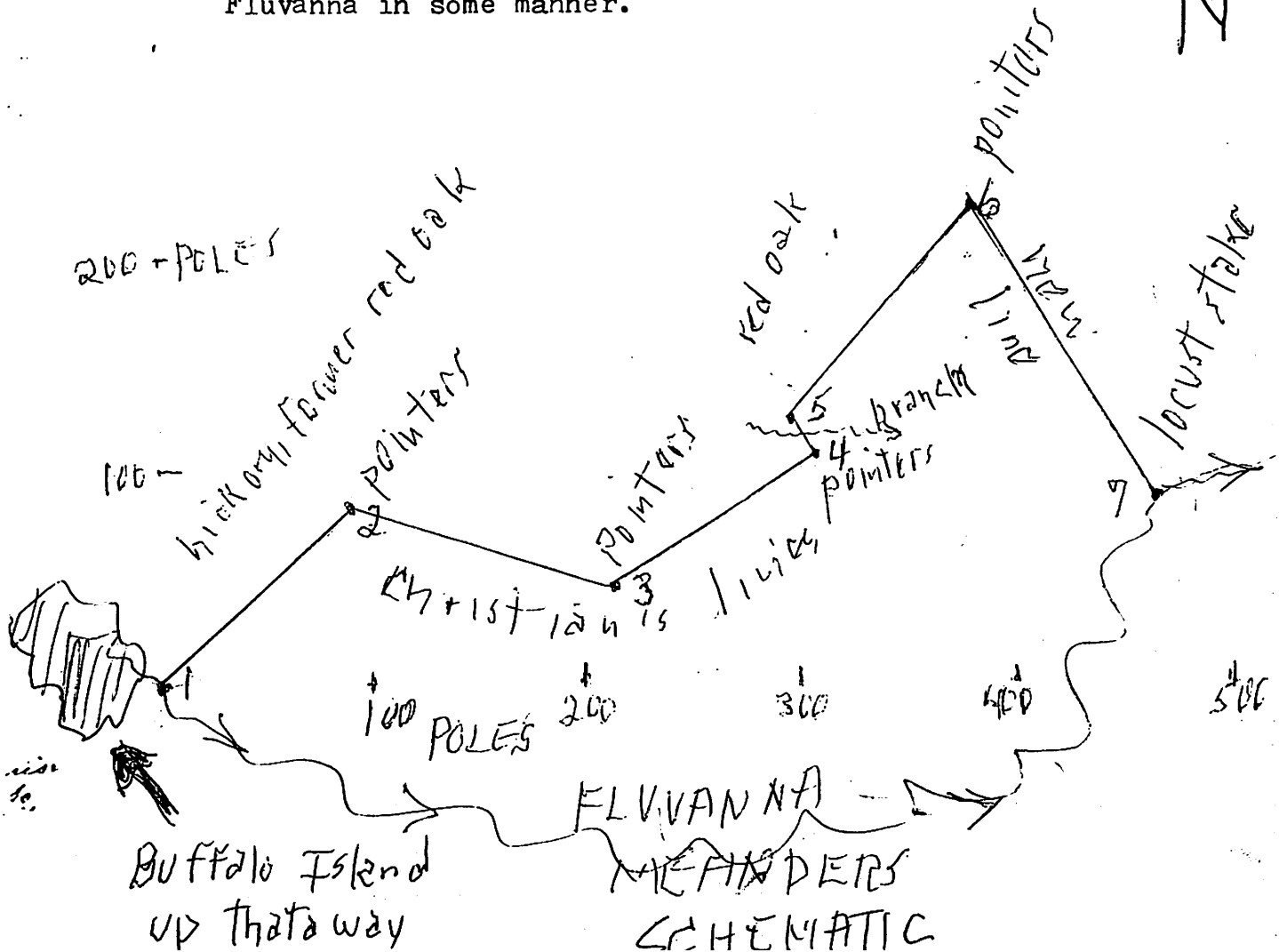
165 = 4981.59 poles

-----END OF RUN OF PROGRAM DEPLAT.BAS -----
 06-21-1996

The 400 acres purchased lay between Points 1-7 and the Fluvanna. The Leg 1-7 closure as a straight line would be 481.89 poles, but that would enclose only 166 acres. The meanders of the river must have carried the tract considerably farther south, farther than shown on the sketch so as to add 234 acres, making the 400.

The Christian's line, points 1 - 6, were the line of the 1000 acres Robert Christian tract of 1743 which presumably extended farther east past the "new line", and, unless it lay on both sides of the Fluvanna must have extended still farther back from the river. The remaining 600 acres of the original 1000 lay to the east of the new line 6 - 7. Unfortunately we do not now have the bounds of the original 1000 acre patent.

The position shown for the branch between 4 and 5 is uncertain but it must have been a tributary to the Fluvanna in some manner.



LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
(210)-980-7440

23 JUN 1996

EUGENIA TOLAND
RTE 9 BOX 212
LUBBOCK, TX 79423

.Dear Eugenia -

Here's one you don't have to answer. But don't let it distract
you from answering the ones you do have to answer.

Congratulations for good thinking!

LOU

James #17-20

Agnes

Milburn Payne Feb 1972 3 pages with Eugenia 5/8/96 [in SEARCHES, OHIO]

Ohio County Deeds Grantees 1819 Bk E p. 130 James Christian, personal property. None under grantors.

ibid under Christian plaintiffs, DAVIESS, KY Bk E p. -----

1828 J. Christian [vs] Hungate. NOT SURE IF THIS IS THIS JAMES. NEED DEED.

IBID OHIO Tax records Christian:

Listed complete here for later use

1812 James
 1813 James 200 acres, 6 horses, Halls Circle
 1814 James
 1815 James also Charles
 1816 " "
 1817 " "
 1818 " " "no list" [??]
 1819 " "
 1820 " "
 1821 " no Charles, but a Wm.
 1822 James sr 200 acres, James jr, Charles
 1823 #139 James no land {James jr?}, #140 Walter 200 acres Halls Circle, # 141 Charles no land
 1824 James, Walter D. 212 acres, Chrs H., Payne's note says "lost James sr."
 1825 no Christians
 1826 no Christians
 1827 James jr, W. D.
 1828 James jr, W. D. 212 acres
 1829 Walter D. 212 Halls, 550 Rough = 762 acres
 1830 not on Payne's list
 1831 Walter "50 more acres"
 1832 not on Payne's list
 1833 Walter
 1834 Walter 932 acres
 1835 Walter 171, 550 & 650 acres; 1300 acres [sic]
 1836 not on Payne's list
 1837 [Walter] 171, 200, 800 "no waterways listed"

Eugenia 9/27/95 theory: "W. D. first land purchase was 1811, but can't say he lived there. Thinks James was living on Walter's land." Born out by present info 6/22/96. Walter's 1811 purchase was 200 acres Halls Circle. But Walter does not appear in Ohio tax records until 1823 with 200 acres Halls Circle. James does appear starting 1812, and in 1813 for 200 acres Hall's Circle and 6 horses and continues on the tax lists to 1822 as James sr with 200 acres and then in 1823 as James no land, the year when Walter is first taxed for the 200 Halls! and identifiable as the taxpayer thereon up to 1829, whereafter he gets much more land and the Halls 200 or 212 acres is not identifiable. CONCLUSION: Walter bought his first land, at Halls Circle 1811. James paid the taxes [and presumably lived on the land] till 1822. Walter occupied it and paid the taxes starting 1823, when James was taxed presumably for personal property only and thereafter disappears from the tax lists. GOOD THINKING, EUGENIA!



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

14 August, 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letter of 21 June re 1765 Deed of John & Drury Christian
to David Patteson

Thank you so much not only for sending your extra copy of the above deed but of your transcript, deplat, and plot.

I appreciate having it all but can add nothing to what you have presented except to say, "Congratulations."

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

26 JUN 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes

... ASFT on Christopher, s/o Thomas of Bedford ...

I got into your surrogate dating scheme by accident - my ASFT dated 27 Jun should have been 25 Jun.

Attached my references, so far, for Christopher - sneaking up now on a Thomas.

1.

Ref # 2 presents a puzzle over Christopher as a Regulator. In CFC 742 you have him as a Regulator with location unspecified but citing Orange as a focus of Regulator activity in 1768/1769. In your Long List you have the location Granville which at that time was contiguous with Original Orange. The puzzle is not over Orange vs. Granville but rather how Christopher gets connected with either. The only other Christopher locations we have are in Anson and its daughter Montgomery and that's clear the other side of the State from Orange and Granville. We have no other evidence that Christopher was ever in Granville or Orange. Maybe he just went upState to register. Do you have an actual document of this registration and if so will you send it to me? Comments?

2.

Do you have the land grants and deeds for acreage in Anson, mentioned in # 5 and if so will you let me have them?

3.

I don't need the actual will of Christopher unless it provides information on locations, ages, relationships, etc. not contained in your citations I list, in # 7. If so, will you let me have it?

4.

Do you have information on "Thomas' purchase of the other 236 acres" mentioned in my # 7? If so will you let me have it?

5.

In # 10 I mention your possession of the 1799 deed by which John sold the Bedford 400 acres. Will you let me have it?

6.

If you have the Christopher estate settlement mentioned in # 10 will you let me have it?

All those "will you let me have it"s sound sorta abrupt, like a police station interrogation. My fingers just got going. Means: "please send it to me if you will".

You'll be getting an ASFT respite. I'm finally gritting my teeth and tackling the various candidate Thomases themselves, now that I'm well along in clearing the underbrush. To do that efficiently I'm making a breakdown, i.e. in logic terms a subset, of the Thomas nmi listings in your CFC Index. There are some 218 of them so I'll be a few days at it. Will send it to you for general use when done. Couldn't have done all this ASFT stuff without your Index.

LOU

Lou

Christopher refs

CHRISTOPHER CHRISTIAN s/o Thomas of Bedford VA

FILE: \MM\CHRISDOC\CHRISFER

6/28/96 IN PROCESS

=====
1746 Granville NC from Edgecombe NC
=====

1.

1748 about Agnes 1/8/92 with 1/7/93. Christopher b. abt 1748, ascribed as s/o Thomas IV and possibly the eldest. [I consider this unlikely as a s/o Thomas IV - see my 7/27/95 ltr to Agnes]. Is the only proven child.
=====

1750 Original Anson NC formed from Bladen
=====

1752 Original Orange NC formed from Granville. This is the only reduction from Granville until Vance in 1881.
=====

2.

9 Oct 1769 CFC 742 (Orange?) & Agnes 11/25/92 Long List (Granville, NC) Christopher Christian on list of Regulators
=====

3.

1770+ CFC 332, 696 Nicholas Christian, Tory, lived Anson NC later Montgomery NC across the river from Christopher's neighborhood. Mark Allen's property adjoined Christopher.
=====

4.

1770 + CFC 220 Agnes' Migrations. Christopher b. VA bef 1755, possibly even bef 1740, s/o Thomas Christian. Settled at Swift Island, Anson NC, later Montgomery NC where his children were born. D. Nov 1781/Mar 1783, Montgomery
=====

5.

1772-1779 CFC 334 Agnes. Christopher received land grants and purchased acreage in Anson County (as did Nicholas).
=====

6.

1775 CFC 334, Agnes. Christopher [presumably Anson NC] witnessed a deed of the Smiths to Nicholas. (Nicholas married Sarah Smith.)
=====

1779 Montgomery NC from Anson. Included modern Stanly 1841.
=====

7.

29 Nov 1781 CFC 334, 742, 743; Agnes 1/7/93. Montgomery NC will of Christopher. Nicholas Christian one of 3 "beloved friends" exec who qualified Mar 1783 Court. McClanahan suggests brothers and Agnes says "from convincing circumstantial evidence". Names 4 children:
=====

John eldest under age, James, Patty eldest daughter, Lucy. Mentions father, Thomas Christian, dec'd, bequeathed 400 acres in Bedford VA both sides of Stanton [sic] River "it being the plantation whereon my father, Thomas Christian, lived". In 1764 Thomas had purchased from Matthias Reese 164 acres, Bedford VA, N side Staunton River on Lick Run, [presumably] part of the 400 acre property mentioned in Christopher's will [but we have no knowledge of Thomas' purchase of the other 236 acres].

=====

8.

bef Mar 1783 CFC 233, Agnes; 334. Christopher died Montgomery, NC leaving John eldest, James, Patty eldest daughter, and Lucy.

=====

9.

Mar 1783 CFC, 334. Montgomery NC Court: Nicholas qualified as exec. Christopher's will.

=====

10.

1799 Agnes 7/6/91 to James M. Christian. John (Montgomery NC ?), Christopher's heir-at-law, sold the 400 Bedford acres as identified in the 1799 deed which Agnes has. See # 7. There must be an estate settlement conveying to John.

=====



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

15 August 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

RE: Your letter of 26 June 1996 ASFT on Christopher, s/o Thomas of Bedford

Dear Lou:

It was great to receive your letter of the 26th—I became optimistic on the one hand that we were closing in on Thomas but pessimistic on the other hand that the records already collected would not provide the answer. I have therefore been reviewing my “loose” papers to see if I could find anything that I have not previously sent to you, to another correspondent, or published. Surprisingly, I am finding some items; and before responding to your questions, I want to point out an embarrassing discovery.

Before and after publishing the letter from Nicholas Christian in Volume V of CFC, page 332, I had assumed that the Brunswick to which he referred was Brunswick County, Virginia. I also believed that when he mentioned the “Boundary between the North and South province” he meant between Virginia and North Carolina. I now find that I was wrong on both counts. He was referring to the Town of Brunswick in Brunswick County, North Carolina, and the boundary was between North Carolina and South Carolina. The enclosed article (received from a correspondent months after publication of CFC ceased) makes the location clear. I have carefully reviewed all I have plus studying the atlas and acknowledge my original error.

Also, I have added many of the items in your letter to my “to-do list”; that is, the intention to look at microfilm of the original records wherever they are available.

1.

I do not have actual document of the registration of Christopher as a Regulator. The information published in CFC was from **The Colonial Records of North Carolina**, by William L. Saunders, Secretary of State, Collector and Editor, Published under the Supervision of the Trustees of the Public Libraries, by Order of the General Assembly. Raleigh, North Carolina, 1890. This is an authoritative, multi-volume work from which I obtained much in my files for the Christian surname in colonial North Carolina.

2.

I do not have copies of the actual land grants and deed for acreage in Anson, North Carolina. The information was from abstracts others had made. A look at microfilm of the originals on my “to-do list.”

3.

You have everything I have on the will of Christopher. I expect to obtain photocopy of the complete will, but I doubt that it will provide any additional information on relationships, etc. than we already have.

4.

No, I do not have any information on Thomas' purchase "of the other 236 acres" mentioned in your #7. Actually, I have looked repeatedly for more Bedford County, Virginia, entries in microfilm of the county records but with no success. It occurs to me that the answer may be in Lunenburg County, from which Bedford was formed.

5.

Photocopy of the 1799 Bedford County, Virginia, deed by which John Christian sold the 400 acres willed to him by his father is enclosed. The copy is the best I could make since the one I have looks the same. In giving it a second look, I notice that one of the witnesses was a William Smith (perhaps a child or grandchild of Rebecca (Christian)(Christian) Smith. I'm still trying to find if Rebecca had a second family after marrying Joseph Smith.

6.

I have never seen an estate settlement for Christopher although I may find it when I search the Montgomery County, North Carolina, records. Of course, I will let you know if I do.

The Christopher Christian sequential has been noted and filed.

Sincerely,

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read "Agnes", with a long, sweeping underline that extends to the left and then curves back under the name.

Enclosures

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

27 JUN 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT on Anthony, s/o Nathaniel ...

Anticipating your response showing your "most convincing evidence" that Anthony who m. Sallie Ewing was s/o Nathaniel, I am proceeding cautiously (expecting a convincing reply) with that Anthony, s/o Nathaniel, insofar as he located in Green, NC, later TN, and insofar as he is identifiable as one of the Thomas, Isham, Anthony sons of Nathaniel. Here is my references up to that point for that Anthony.

After I get and accept your convincing evidence [and the whole deal rests on that] I'll join the two, i.e. Anthony s/o Nathaniel and Anthony m. Ewing. But meanwhile I have some questions and comments arising mostly out of what CFC has on the "Ewing Anthony" and all involved in making the Green/Cocke connection.

1.

It's uncertain in the Ewing CFC articles to distinguish between what O'Neal said and what Agnes added in modification, but I'll just ascribe everything as "O'Neal".

CFC 52 has "Already in Cocke, TN by the time of their marriage... settled on Clay Creek." Is there any evidence or attestation for a marriage place in Cocke? That is: how does O'Neal know they were married in Cocke? He has Ewing born in Powhatan, VA and marrying a man last heard of within my knowledge and inclination in Green, NC. One wants to have Sallie already in Cocke for Anthony to meet up with when he arrived from Green. The unlikely alternative is that he went back to VA, grabbed up Sallie, carted her off to Cocke, and there married her. If Sallie really was of VA it's unlikely that her father would let her go off to Cocke, TN without a wedding ring. Is there any evidence that Sallie was in Cocke shortly before or shortly after Anthony arrived there and later married her?

2.

O'Neal, CFC 53, has the marriage 1798. But later, CFC 789,793 you show that dau. Elizabeth was born 2 Sep 1794 and assign the marriage about 1792. I assume your 1794 takes precedence over O'Neal's 1798. Accepted? Incidentally in 1792 and 1794 too there was no Cocke TN or NC either as Cocke was not formed, from Jefferson,

until 1797 (but it was there as Cocke, TN in O'Neal's 1798). If the marriage was in what is now Cocke, TN in 1792 it must have been in the interregnum Jefferson NC/TN if indeed Jefferson had been formed by the time of the marriage. (I don't have a month/day date for the formation of interregnum Jefferson from Green & Hawkins, in 1792, nor do we have a month/day for the marriage). All this bearing on the question of where one would look for a bond or license for the marriage! - Green, Jefferson, or Cocke?

3

And THAT! brings up the question: Are we looking here at Anthony from Green MOVING OVER to Jefferson and Cocke? -- or are we looking at Jefferson and Cocke MOVING OVER Anthony sitting tight all the while on the spot in Green where he migrated to from VA? - as it became first Jefferson NC/TN, then Jefferson, TN, and finally Cocke, TN. HOO BOY!

4.

In CFC 789 you say that "From Bible records of descendants accurate vital dates verify that this is the correct order of .." the births of Elizabeth, Salah, Thomas E., and James. Do you have those Bible records and can you let me have them? I would be anxious to see if they shed any light on the previous items here.

5.

Note that I question your about 1770 date for Anthony's birth. More likely about 1765 and Thomas waited the assignment until Anthony was 21.

6.

Note that I'm worried that Refs 4, 5, and 6 are the same event.

7 snuck in.

On Isham, forgot to ask you: CFC 791 you have "as far as can be determined from the available records, Isham ... was born about 1760 ...". Please tell me what are the available records and how they determine that?

LOW



Anthony II refs, 6/27 version

1.

Agnes CFC 38, 1979 noted the up-to-then unusual Christian names in Rebecca & s-i-l's children: Anthony, Nathaniel, Jesse, David, Louis were among those common in the [Davy] Crockett family (except Jesse). Suggested "a Crockett connection".
=====

2.

1770 abt Anthony born. See # 8 Agnes, CFC 789, 1983. Goochland or Montgomery VA.

1770 too late else would be only 16 in 1786 when assigned Nathaniel's lands in Montgomery, VA.
=====

1783 Greene County, then NC now TN formed. NOTE: In 1799 a Green County was formed in eastern NC, not this one.
=====

3.

3 Apr 1786 CFC 791 1983 Agnes modifying O'Neal; Schreiner-Yantis Montgomery Survey Book D, Item 203 [in PUBLNS] Montgomery, VA. Isham & Anthony, locations not stated, were assignees of Thomas, heir-at-law of Nathaniel dec'd, assignee of James Adair, to 400 acres on East River in Montgomery below 5-Mile Fork about 3 miles above mouth. Adair originally received the land by right of settlement. A portion of same was deeded by Isham & Anthony 5 years later after their move to what was to become Cocke Co. TN. See # D
=====

2 Apr 1790 North Carolina ceded to the U.S. the lands west of the Smokeys (Blue Ridge) which in 1796 became the State of Tennessee. These western lands consisted of 7 counties including Hawkins and Greene. Greene had been settled, not founded, by 1778, Hawkins by 1772. From here to 1796 when TN was accepted into the Union the ceded lands and counties had no official State but evidently were called TN.
=====

4.

1791 CFC, 790. Montgomery, VA 61 acres on East River below Five-Mile Fork three miles above the mouth deeded by Isham & Anthony of Green County, NC/TN to Christian Snidow
=====

5.

1791 CFC 22 Agnes. Isham & Anthony, living Green NC/TN, sold some of their land on East River below Five-Mile Fork Montgomery VA assigned them in 1786 by Thomas heir-at-law of Nathaniel [their father]. See # 3.
=====

6.

1791 CFC 791, Agnes. A portion of the Nathaniel land in Montgomery, VA obtained in 1786 by Isham & Anthony was sold after their move to what became Cocke, TN (must have been Jefferson in 1791).
=====

***** BELIEVE 4 & 5 AND MAYBE EVEN 6 ARE THE SAME EVENT *****

=====

1792 Jefferson County NC , now TN, formed from Green & Hawkins

=====

7.

1792 abt Anthony married Sallie Ewing, Green or Jefferson NC/TN.
See # 8.

=====

8.

2 Sep 1794 O'Neal CFC 793, 1983; Agnes 789. Dau. Elizabeth born.
O'Neal's date taken by Agnes to place Anthony & Ewing abt 1792 and
thus Anthony's birth abt 1770, not 1779 (the Powhattan Anthony).
However O'Neal has the birthplace Cocke, TN. There was no Cocke TN
or NC in 1794. Cocke, TN was formed 1797 from Jefferson, TN and did
not exist in any form in 1794. Jefferson TN in the interregnum was
formed 1792 from Green and Hawkins. Don't know where O'Neal got his
date but the place should probably be Jefferson TN(interregnum) in
the part that in 1797 became Cocke TN.

=====

1796 Tennessee accepted into the Union. Thereafter the NC/TN
counties became TN.

=====

1797 Cocke County, TN formed from Jefferson

=====

9.

bef 1811 CFC 791, Agnes. Isham Christian moved from Cocke TN to
Maury, TN which later became Lawrence, TN where he left numerous
progeny. Anthony remained in Cocke TN.

=====



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

16 August 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

RE: Your letter of 27 June 1996 ASFT on Anthony, s/o Nathaniel

Dear Lou:

Are you convinced that the Anthony Christian who married Sallie Ewing is a son of Nathaniel? Or do you think we need more evidence? I probably will not have time for such a pursuit if I am to follow through on the Thomas-Christopher search. So, here goes on trying to answer your questions:

1.

I have never seen any evidence or attestation for a marriage between Anthony and Sallie in Cocke County, Tennessee. O'Neal did not actually know that they married in Cocke County. From what O'Neal sent to me, I would say that was an assumption. On quite flimsy "evidence" gathered by a genealogist he hired, it was stated that this Anthony was the one well documented in Powhatan County, Virginia, and for whom there was a Revolutionary War record. The genealogist was not even aware of another Anthony and was working also for another family member who wished to become a member of the D. A. R. As far as I know, there is no evidence whatsoever of Sallie Ewing's having been in Powhatan.

2.

Yes, my 1794 takes precedence over O'Neal's 1798! I don't know that we will ever find a marriage for the couple in any of the possible counties because of the lack of records for the period. I have been in the Green, Jefferson, and Cocke courthouses trying to locate Christian family records; but they are few and far between for the eighteenth century.

3.

My guess is that the counties moved over Anthony sitting tight all the while on the spot in Green after he moved from Virginia. Please notice, however, that that is a guess.

4.

Perhaps I was negligent in not obtaining photocopies of all records quoted, but at the time it seemed sufficient to have the information from the descendants. Specifically, Mrs. Mauvice (Huff) Jacobs sent the data from the Bible and tombstone records for Elizabeth Christian who married Isalah Huff. Mr. Vicki L. (Allen) Hill sent the information for Jala / Sala Christian who married John Gillette.

5.

Since I do not have the birth date for Anthony, I am quite content to accept your revised estimate of about 1765 based on the probability that he was 21 when Thomas assigned the property to him. I based my estimate of about 1770 on the probability that he was at least twenty when he married Sallie.

6.

Yes, the event of 4, 5, and 6 was for the same sale.

7.

There is no doubt that your evaluations during this search will prove useful to me in any future publication efforts since I intend to be much more precise with tentative conclusions. Actually, I thought that I had been in CFC but realize now that at times I was unduly careless. A case in point is the situation with this question regarding Isham. For years I have been inclined to use the expression, "from the available records," to indicate that there were not many records available. In future, I plan to use the expression, "from the meager records available," or something similar. As for Isham: My estimate for his birth date of "about 1760" is based on his older brother Thomas (heir at law of father Nathaniel) having been born between 1750 and 1760. Also, there is the probability that his sister Elizabeth was also older and born in that time frame (her husband Willim Boydston was born 24 March 1753). Since Isham was probably of age at time of the 1786 deed from Thomas and his name there appears before that of brother Anthony, I thought he was likely older than Anthony. Finally, based on the estimated birth years of his children (from census and marriage dates), Isham would probably have been born before 1770. Taking all the above into consideration, Isham's birth date would have been "about 1760." For me, any "about" means plus or minus three to four years. Is that the same for you?

Sincerely,



40UIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

28 JUN 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT listing of Thomas nmi ...

Here's my current list of the Thomas no-middle-initial in your Index. Purpose: to sort out those Thomases candidate for Agnes' Thomas so we can concentrate on those and avoid the rest. Note that the descriptions are not complete; merely enough to facilitate the grouping.

In the Organized section I have grouped as best I can those readily groupable, (including some not candidates, e.g. Thomas I, Thomas II, because it was easy to do so and would be useful in general use of the CFC). Others grouped may not be candidates at all, not yet determined, but grouped because they were obvious. I have not yet tackled putting the Census references into the groups

When we get this listing as complete as we can, I will, using it as a guide, prepare for each group, i.e. individual, a reference sheet such as I've already sent you. With these I (= we) may be able to link up and identify your Thomas. Right now I don't have any inkling of such a path, but maybe you do and maybe such a structure as this will promote the dialog between us necessary to solve the problem.

I'd like you to study this preliminary effort and:

1. Make any corrections and, if you can, catch any omissions.
2. If the sequential list contains items not in the organized list (no *) but ought to be among the existing organized groups, please put them there - i.e. tell me where to put them.
3. If it contains items not yet organized (no *) that you can put into a new group, please so group them.
4. If two or more of my existing groups can be combined into one, please tell me how to do that. I'll take care of the word-processor merging.
5. As to the Census items, I am going to be working as best I can to put them into the appropriate existing groups but you can do much of that out of your head so please do what

you can and save me some wear and tear.

A couple of comments. You recently remarked how much stuff is NOT in CFC! How true! As an example, since I gather that you place high hopes on the Bedford Thomas as your candidate I expected many more CFC references to him than the six listed; all of them by the way your own queries seeking help! Five more come from your Long List or maybe your notes. Attached a preliminary reference list for Bedford Thomas.

I gather there's a whale of a lot of stuff in your Notes that only see the light of day when you scrounge through them. I feel like the penniless urchin with his nose plastered up against the candy store counter.

When we have polished up this CFC Index subset, I'll send you the final version for general use. Meanwhile it's a working guide for me.

LQU
Lau

11 page Thomas listing
Bedford refs

PRELIMINARY 6/28/96

THOMAS BEDFORD

FILE: \MM\CHRISDOC\THOMBED

=====

1753-1754 Bedford from Albemarle & Lunenberg

=====

1

The next several references from Agnes 11/25/92 Long List

25 Nov 1760 Bedford Co., VA Court Order Bk 1 (B) p. 142.
Thomas Christian allowed for 2 days attendance and
travelling 42 miles once for Riden vs Duggin.

=====

2

Apr 1761 Bedford Court Order Book 1 (B) p. 157 & 162.
Christian's administrator [PLACED HERE WITH THE THOUGHT
THAT THE DECEASED MIGHT BE THOMAS CHRISTIAN.] Two entries
for Christian's admnr vs Patterson. Jno. Talbot supplied
bail.

=====

3

Jan 1762. Bedford Court Order Book 2, p. 13. Thomas
Christian granted Ordinary License, his having given bond
with security. [EITHER THIS WAS ANOTHER THOMAS, MAYBE SON,
OR THOMAS WASN'T THE DECEASED IN # 2.] [IN FEB 1762 TURNER
HUNT CHRISTIAN WAS GRANTED AN ORDINARY LICENSE. TWO
ORDINARIES IN BEDFORD, EACH OPERATED BY A CHRISTIAN??
MAYBE TURNER HUNT TOOK OVER THAT GRANTED THOMAS THE MONTH
BEFORE.]

=====

4

1764 Bedford General Index to Real Estate Conveyances,
Grantees, Book 2, p. 464. Thomas Christian deed from
Matthias Reece for 164 acres on north side of Staunton River
on Lick Run.

=====

5

Mar 1771 Bedford Court Order Book 3, p.725. Thomas
Christian allowed 11 days attendance and travelling 30 miles
8 times.

=====

6

29 Nov 1781 CFC V, p. 334; 742. Thomas Christian
mentioned in will of son Christopher of Montgomery, NC as
deceased and having had 400 acres on both sides of Staunton
River i.e. in Bedford VA.

=====

7.

CFC 220, 1980. Merely mentions that Christopher was s/o
a Thomas. (But we now know it was the Bedford Thomas.)

=====

8.

CFC 233, 1980. Agnes' query who was Thomas of Bedford
whose son Christopher d. Montgomery NC 1783 ... etc.

=====

9.

CFC 233, 1980. Agnes' query was Allen b. 1754 Cumberland
VA the s/o Thomas who like Allen was of Bedford immediately
following the Rev.

=====

10.

CFC 594, 1982. Agnes' query for Thomas d. <1781 on his 400
acre plantation in Bedford.

=====

This is a sequential listing of all pertinent entries in the CFC Index under Thomas nmi, plus the CFC censuses likewise. It is followed by an organized listing arranged by the individual Thomases. It is used in ASFT = Agnes Search For Thomas. The descriptions given are only that necessary to identify the person (maybe).

FILE:\MM\CHRISDOC\THOMSEQ

6/28/96

THOMAS CHRISTIAN nmi CFC INDEX SEQUENTIAL
Sequential list of all Thomas nmi in CFC Index.

Key Words:

(A few are in the Organized List without having Key Words.)

Thomas I = immigrant;
II = his son;
III = Thomas II's son;
IV = Thomas IV = s/o Rebecca & s-i-l;
s-i-l = Rebecca's husband;
V = Thomas V = Nathaniel's son;
"Pine" = Thomas m. Rebecca Pine, ~~Tazewell~~; *Monroe*
Bedford = Thomas of Bedford, f/o Christopher;
"Gran" = Thomas in Granville NC;
"Harman" = m. Louisa Harman & Mary Altizer; *Tazewell*
"Indian" = killed by Indians near Austin TX;

[XXXX, State] = census in year XXXX
Christian variants mostly ignored.
IOM ignored except tracing Thomas I.
() enclose names of CFC inquirers
* = this item has been copied to Organized section

<u>CFC p.</u>	<u>Identity</u>
5*	I Lamb's WMQ
6*	I McClanahan's opus
16	b. 1811 d. Durham NC, anc. of a William Bernard
17*	I & desc. to Gude & Archer
18*	I & [wrong] desc to Archie Hunt
20*	"Pine" =m. Margaret Rebecca Pine , believed s/o Allen sr
21*	"Harman" b. VA c 1770, orphaned, Tazewell Co VA
22*	V
22*	"Harman" same as 21 = Tazewell
23*	"Pine"
37*	"Pine"
38*	s-i-l
40*	s-i-l
44	1760 from French Flanders
45	in Elizabeth City VA 1623 acc. to Burns
45*	I I
45	England to MD 1729 age 19
45	same as 44, French Flanders
45	b. Ire. 1780, d. @ 111 1891, Lawrence OH
45	IOM b 1801 , in Mobile AL 1846, there 12 years
47	naturalization 1853 Boston from Ireland
51*	I

52* s-i-l
 54* s/o Thomas Ewing Christian (1824-1863) Cocke TN? m. Almyra Mims
 59 [1830 IL] Schuyler Co. ae 40/50 "Buchanan" (ae should be 30/40 if birth date of 1796 is correct)
 60 [1830 KY] Fayette ae. 30/40 "Berryman"
 60 Sr. [1830 KY] Perry ae 50/60 "Pine"
 60 Jr. [1830 KY] Perry ae 20/30 "Amburgy" (s/o Thomas & Rebecca Pine)
 62 [1830 NC] Montgomery ae 40/50
 62 [1830 NC] Orange as Christin ae 60/70 "Crumbie" or "Abercrombie"
 62 [1830 SC] Anderson ae 50/60 ? father of Elisha & Elemeit Bennett Christian?
 62 [1830 SC] Edgefield ae 30/40
 62 [1830 SC] Edgefield ae 30/40 "Scurry" s/o Gideon
 64 [1830 TN] Cocke ae 30/40 "Doughty" s/o Anthony
 64 [1830 TN] Cocke ae 70/80 see 235, 112 IV s/o Nathaniel?
 64 [1830 TN] Sevier ae 40/50
 65 [1830 VA] Buckingham ae 50/60 "Adcock"
 65 [1830 VA] Charles City ae 30/40
 66 [1830 VA] Logan ae 20/30 (s/o Allen, Jr. & Nancy Cooper) "Newton"
 66 [1830 VA] Tazewell ae 50/60 "Harmon"
 68* I I
 70 m. Martha Lynn, son Wm Jasper b. 1839, Durham NC
 END CFC VOL I

76* I
 102* I
 109* b 1824 Cocke TN, m. Almyra Mims
 112 b. 1750/1760 living Cocke [1830 TN] see p. 64 ae 70/80 V
 123* IOM Kirk Michael s/o Wm. Christian 1619 bapt.
 123* IOM Jurby s/o Wm Christian b. 24 Jan 1625 Thomas I ???
 134 [1790 NC] Chatham Hillsboro Dist over 16, no females
 136 [1790 TN] Greene 1783 tax list
 136 "Harman"? [1790 TN] Sumner 1792 tax list 1 pole, no land
 138 [1790 VA] Montgomery 1782 tax list 1 pole 1 slave V
 140* b. bef 1780 m. Sarah Drane 1796 KY d. 1829
 142* same as 140, Washington Co KY
 145* "Harman" b. c 1770 VA, orphan, raised by Capt Thomas Mastin, lived Sumner TN then Tazewell VA, m. Louisa Harmon. See 136 1790 Sumner
 146* I
 147* II (Ronald Coleman desc.)
 149* "Harman" m. Louisa Harmon see 145

END CFC VOLUME II

178* I (Inez Doshier)
 180* II will
 181* s-i-l will inv p. 182
 181* IV in s-i-l will
 183* s-i-l
 183* II
 184* s-i-l
 184* II
 185* s-i-l
 185* II
 185* III
 186* II
 198* m. Almyra Mims Cock TN
 202* same as 198

202* same as 198
 204* same as 198
 205* IV
 206 s/o Bailey's Lewis b. c 1779
 209 [1810 NY] Montgomery 26/45
 209 [1810 NY] N.Y. Ward 1 26/45
 214 [1810 NC] Montgomery 16/26 11 slaves
 214 [1810 NC] Orange 45+ ~~Thomas~~
 214 [1810 NC] Orange 26/45 "Crumbie/Abercrombie"
 214 [1810 SC] Pendleton 26/45
 214 [1810 TN] Cocke 50/60 tax list year not given *V s/o Nathaniel*
 215 [1810 VA] Buckingham 26/45 "Adcock"
 215 [1810 VA] Cabell tax list year not given "Pine"
 215 [1810 VA] Charles City 26/45 30 slaves
 216 [1810 VA] Hanover Thos Christy 45+ 5 slaves
 216 [1810 VA] KW tax list 1 slave
 216 [1810 VA] Tazewell tax list "Harmon"
 219* "Pine" son Allen
 220* Bedford
 225 in Index but no Thomas on this page *(listed as father of John Madison) "Indian"*
 227* "Indian" b. VA 1796 killed by Indians nr Austin TX 1833
 [Gilbert crew]
 227 b. 1809 Giles VA, m. Mary Amburgy, d. Rowan KY 1884 *s/o "Pine"*
 227* "Harman" same as 145 Tazewell m (2) Mary Altizer 1829
 227 b. c 1832 Hawkins TN , m. c 1858 IN Prudence Harmon to
 Stoddard MO
 227* "Pine"
 230* I
 232* V
 232* "Harman" same as 145 orphan
 233* Bedford
 233* Bedford
 233* s-i-l
 234* s-i-l correction
 235 correction to 112 Cocke TN, made

END OF CFC VOLUME III

249* II
 250* II
 251* II
 252* "Harman" same as 145 m. Louisa Harmon
 253* I
 302/303* "Harman" same as p. 136. 1795 Sumner TN; 1796 Wyeth VA; 1805
 Tazewell; and Census Tazewell 1820, 1830, 1840; 1852 will
 petition
 311 [1830 PA] Philadelphia Christine 30/40
 311 [1830 PA] Sesquehanna ae 40/50
 323* s-i-l- (Breneman)
 327* II
 327* s-i-l

END OF CFC VOLUME IV

334 s/o Nicholas b. 1780/1784 Montgomery NC
 334* Bedford In will son Christopher has father Thomas, Bedford
 365* s-i-l
 369 b. c 1812 s/o Wm. m. Mary Ally Montgomery VA

370 Ross OH 1833 will of WM. m. Ally, son Thomas of the Gilbert crew
 381* II (Brenneman & Ronald Coleman)
 389* II (Berenice Mays)
 390 Thomas or Wm. from IOM to VA 1652 (Mrs Harry Bennett)
 391 c 1779-1836 s/o Hawkins Lewis (Bailey)
 393 (c 1832 -) Hawkins s/o James m. IN c 1858 Prudence Harmon see p. 227
 394 s/o Lewis sr Hawkins father's will 1822
 394 s/o Thomas grandson Lewis Sr in his will 1822 Hawkins
 395 Thomas s/o Lewis sr Hawkins will codicil 1830
 395 Thomas s/o Thomas s/o Lewis will codicil 1830 Hawkins
 409* "Harman" orphan raised by Thomas Mastin Sumner TN 1794 finally Tazewell m. Louisa Harmon & (2) Mary Altizer see 227 & 145
 411 s/o Mastin & Margaret UK, b. c 1837 m. Nancy Cline? c 1858, see p. 1095
 411 s/o David & Linny Trent b. 1831 at Sinking Waters m. Martha Vandike 1855 see p. 1016
 413 b. c 1845 s/o Thomas S. Christian s/o Thomas & Louisa Harman
 414* "Harman" m. Mary Altizer
 420 Thomas progenitor of Tazewell Moses Christian b. 1793
 421* "Pine"

END OF CFC VOLUME V

441* "Pine"
 442* "Pine"
 443 c 1802, d. Morgan MO m. (1) Elizabeth IN, (2) Jane Broden 1858
 443 (c 1779 - ?>1836) s/o Lewis & Margaret (Felkner?) Hawkins never married
 476 [1820 SC] Edgefield ae 26/45 1 slave
 477 [1820 SC] Pendleton ae 26/45 1 slave
 477 [1820 NC] Orange ae 45+
 479 [1820 KY] Fayette ae 26/45
 479 [1820 KY] Washington ae 45+ take as m. Sarah Drane
 480 [1820 VA] Buckingham, New Canton ae 45=
 480 [1820 VA] Charles City 26/45 27 slaves
 480 [1820 VA] Giles ae 26/45 5 slaves
 481 [1820 VA] Tazewell ae 45=
 485* Thomas & Sarah Drane Washington KY see 140, 479
 508* "Harman" m. Harman & Altizer Tazewell

END CFC VOLUME 6

516* "Pine"
 517* "Pine"
 518* "Pine"
 519* "Pine"
 520* "Pine"
 520 s/o "Pine" estate distn transactions
 521* "Pine"
 521 s/o "Pine" estate distn transactions
 522* "Pine"
 522 s/o "Pine" estate distn transactions m. Amburgy
 550 ?Thomas, s/o Isaac & Milly White b. c 1834 GA
 572 s/o Gideon & Sarah Morse Edgefield SC will 1821

- 585 with wife Nancy Scurry from SC 1837 to Chambers GA, will 1846
- 593 s/o Lewis Hawkins b. c 1802 m. (1) Elizabeth, (2) Jane Broden (Lois Davis)
- 593 b. TN 1837 m. Emaline Beck 1859 Bloomfield MO, d 1883 Hilltop AR (Vernon Christian)
- 593 [1850 TN] Hawkins ae 13 s/o James & Elizabeth (Vernon Christian)
- 593 [1850 TN] Smith ae 13 s/o Benjamin & Jamima (Vernon Beck)
- 594* Bedford

END OF CFC VOLUME VII

- 607 s/o Spencer & Elizabeth Carrow, b. c 1840 Kanawah WV m. (1) Elizabeth Yelly/Eally/Elly, (2) Rebecca Bartrum
- 608 Thomas Francis Christian , simply Thomas in records, s/o Allen jr & Nancy Cooper, b. c 1804 Monroe VA?, m. c 1825 Mary Polly Newton to Cabell, to Wayne , d. 1847
- 626* "Indian" s/o Benjamin & Elizabeth Greenup, b. 1796 VA m. 1822 Mary Randolph Buchanan, d. 1833 nr Austin TX by Indians
- 635 s/o Thomas Ewing & Mary Ann Doughty(?) in will of father 1875 as dec'd. with children
- 659 s/o "Pine", b. 1809 VA d. 1884 Rowan KY. m Mary Polly Amburgy 1807 Wilkes NC
- 689* "Harman" 1793 Sumner TN Thomas & Betsy Strain fined for fornication

END CFC VOLUME VIII

- 718 m. Harriet W. Berryman, Fayette KY, . s/o a Wm. Rev War who d. 1827/1828 enlisted Hanover VA who apparently m. Martha Evans.

AGNES PLEASE CHECK THAT. THE EVANS FELLOW IS THE ONE I SHOWED AS NOT S/O CHARLES JR SOME YEARS AGO.

(see p. 118 of Stacy's book)

- 719 SAME AS 718
- 739 s/o Lemach/Lemuel Christian & Sarah Luvisa Christian b. 1903, m. Logan ? WV Lula Stapelton
- 741* "Gran"
- 742* "Gran"
- 743* "Gran"
- 743* Bedford. will of Christopher; plantation in Bedford
- 745 s/o Allen & Margaret Jane Vaughan Hawkins TN
- 748* m. Sarah Drane b. <1780, owned land in Washington KY
- 760* I (FAC's descent)
- 760* I (McClanahan's descent) [they have him d. c 1714 VA]
- 773 s/o Wm. & Helen McKenna(2) NJ & Philadelphia. b. & d. < 1900 Philadelphia
- 775 [1840 AL] Chambers ae 40/50 40 slaves *"Scurry" (s/o Gideon)*
- 775 [1840 MS] Lafayette ae 30/40 8 slaves
- 776 [1840 GA] Muscogee ae 50/60 *(— have info on children but not parentage)*
- 778 [1840 KY] Fayette ae 40/50 *"Berryman"*
- 778 [1840 KY] Perry ae 30/40 *"Amburgy" (s/o Thomas + Rebecca Pine)*
- 779 [1840 IN] Jackson ae 30/40
- 779 [1840 IN] Lawrence ae 50/60
- 780 [1840 TN] Lawrence ae 20/30
- 781 [1840 NC] Orange ae 70/80 *"Crambie"/"Abercrambie"*
- 781 [1840 NC] Orange ae 20/30 *"lynn" (s/o above)*
- 781 [1840 SC] Anderson ae 60/70 *? Father of Elisha Clement Bennett ?*
- 782 [1840 VA] Cabell ae 30/40 *"Newton" (s/o Allen + Nancy Cooper)*

783 [1840 VA] Tazewell ae 60/70
 790* V
 791* V
 792* V
 801 m. Tabitha Crombie Orange NC will 1852
 801 s/o the foregoing maybe m. Martha Lynn 1837 Orange
 END OF CFC VOLUME IX

838 s/o George Bartlett Bart Christian b. Cass TX 1890
 845* "Harman
 847* "Harman"
 848* I
 848* I
 852* I
 853* I
 863 m. Tabitha Crombie b. c 1770 VA d. 1840/1852 Orange NC
 863 s/o preceding 1811-1864 NC M. Orange Martha Lynn
 868 s/o Lewis Hawkins b. c 1802 Hawkins d. Morgan MO m. (1)
 Kate or Elizabeth
 869 s/o Isaac & Milly White b. c 1814 GA m. Susan A. (Mrs.
 Calloway's descent)
 882 Indexed as Thomas but is Thomas N.
 895 [1840 OH] Lake ae 40/50
 898 [1840 NY] N. Y. 9th Ward ae 40/50
 898 [1840 NY] Niagara ae 50/60
 898 [1840 NY] Oneida ae 50/60
 899 [1840 NY] Westchester ae 30/40
 900 [1840 MI] Kent ae 30/40 as Creston
 900 [1840 MI] Wayne Detroit ae 50/60
 911* "Harman" (Mrs. Halstead)
 END CFC VOLUME X

923* I (Goddard's 3 volumes)
 948 "Indian"
 949* m. Sarah Drane, Washington, KY descendants
 955* I
 955 s/o Wm & Martha Evans, pioneer Fayette KY
 956 same as 955 adventures with the Indians
 957 same as 955 m. Harriet Washington Berryman, descendants
 958 same as 955
 973 s/o George & Jemima Oakley, b. Dutchess NY 1792, d. 1830 FL,
 m. Elizabeth Morse
 978 same as 973 descendants
 991* I
 991* II
 992* I
 992 II
 992* s-i-1
 992* IV
 993 I
 994* I 1694 first termed Sen.
 995 s/o WM ?? = John?? His dau Louisa inherited Cherry Bottom
 996* "Indian"
 997* same
 998* same
 998 s/o "Indian" m, UK
 1000* "Indian" (2) mg of widow Buchanan
 1008 b. c 1837 TN s/o Benjamin & Jemima NC or TN

- 1009* "Harman" descendants
 1010* "Harman" descendants
 1011* I
 1011* II pat 1712 & 1727 Beaver Dam Goochland
 1012 s/o Wm & Sally Atkins
 1013 s/o Gideon & Sway Morse. b. 1795 d. 1846 Bradley AL,
 proved Chambers AL. m. Nancy Scurry
 1016 s/o David Christian & Linny. Wife was Margaret Peggy
 VanDyke, not Nartha see p. 411
 1017* "Indian" see 411 & 626 2nd husband of widow Buchanan
 (Velma Manns)

END OF CFC VOLUME XI

- 1041* "Indian" m. Mary Buchanan descendants
 1050* I
 1050* II 1712 & 1727 Beaver Dam pats Goochland
 1056* I wrong
 1058* I descendants
 1058* II 1712 & 1727 pats Henrico Goochland Beaver Dam Creek
 1061 (1845-1913) s/o Wm. H. & Emiline Dudley m. Ida Kate James
 1062* V
 1063 b. 1851 MO s/o Anthony and (2) Catherine Warren grandsn of
 Nathaniel
 1068 not in Index [1830 KY] Perry one free black in household
 of Thomas Christian sr
 1069* I ancestry (from FAC)
 1092* "Harman" descendants
 1093* same
 1095 see p. 411. s/o Mastin sr & (2) Margaret Robinet. m c 1858
 Nancy Cline.
 1095 Thomas Tommy, s/o Thomas & Nancy Cline preceding. d. 1937
 Aberdeen WA
 1097* "Harman" desc from Altizer
 1098* "Harman" another desc.
 1099* "Harman" (Halstead)
 1106* Thomas Christian's line on Beaver Dam Creek where James
 Christian lives mentioned in grant 6/16/1714 to James
 Christian in Henrico. This is James s/o Thomas I but not
 sure which Thomas' line, I or II? SUGGEST II BECAUSE
 BELIEVE I NEVER HAD HENRICO LANDS -- CHECK THIS OUT.
 1115* II (Delmyra Weeks)
 1119* not in Index 1800 Tax list Washington KY Thomas Christian

SAD END CFC VOLUME XII

ORGANIZED LISTING THOMAS nmi

THOMAS I the immigrant

<u>CFC p.</u>	<u>Identity</u>
5	I Lamb's WMQ
6	I McClanahan's opus
17	I & desc. to Gude & Archer
18	I & [wrong] desc to Archie Hunt
45	I I
51	I
68	I I
76	I
102	I
123	IOM Kirk Michael s/o Wm. Christian 1619 bap.
123	IOM Jurby s/o Wm Christian b. 24 Jan 1625 Thomas I ????
146	I
178	I (Inez Doshier)
230	I
760	I (McClanahan's descent) [they have him d. c 1714 VA]
760	I (FAC's descent)
848	I
848	I
852	I
853	I
923	I (Goddard's 3 volumes)
955	I
991	I
992	I
993	I
994	I 1694 first termed Sen.
1011	I
1050	I
1056	I wrong
1058	I descendants
1069	I ancestry (from FAC)
1106	Thomas Christian's line on Beaver Dam Creek where James Christian lives mentioned in grant 6/16/1714 to James Christian in Henrico. This is James s/o Thomas I but not sure which Thomas' line, I or II? SUGGEST II BECAUSE BELIEVE I NEVER HAD HENRICO LANDS -- CHECK THIS OUT.

Placed on my "to-do list"

THOMAS II s/o Thomas I

147	II (Ronald Coleman desc.)
180	II will
183	II
184	II
185	II
186	II
249	II
250	II
251	II
327	II
381	II (Brenneman & Ronald Coleman)
389	II (Berenice Mays)

991 II
 992 II
 1011 II pat 1712 & 1727 Beaver Dam Goochland
 1050 II 1712 & 1727 Beaver Dam pats Goochland
 1058 II 1712 & 1727 pats Henrico Goochland Beaver Dam Creek
 1106 Thomas Christian's line on Beaver Dam Creek where James
 Christian lives mentioned in grant 6/16/1714 to James
 Christian in Henrico. This is James s/o Thomas I but not
 sure which Thomas' line, I or II? SUGGEST II BECAUSE
 BELIEVE I NEVER HAD HENRICO LANDS -- CHECK THIS OUT.
 1115 II (Delmyra Weeks)

As I said, on my "to-do list"

THOMAS III s/o Thomas II

185 III

THOMAS s-i-l husband of Rebecca d/o Thomas II

38 s-i-l
 40 s-i-l
 52 s-i-l
 181 s-i-l will inv p. 182
 183 s-i-l
 184 s-i-l
 185 s-i-l
 233 s-i-l
 234 s-i-l correction
 323* s-i-l- (Brenneman)
 327 s-i-l
 365 s-i-l
 992 s-i-l

THOMAS IV s/o s-i-l & Rebecca d/o Thomas II

181 IV in s-i-l will
 205 IV
 992 IV

THOMAS V s/o Nathaniel s/o Rebecca & s-i-l

22 V
 232 V
 790 V
 791 V
 792 V
 1062 V

THOMAS Granville NC

741 "Gran"
 742 "Gran"
 743 "Gran"

THOMAS Bedford VA

220 Bedford
 233* Bedford
 233* Bedford
 334* Bedford In will son Christopher has father Thomas, Bedford
 594* Bedford
 743* Bedford. will of Christopher; plantation in Bedford

THOMAS m. Rebecca Pine Tazewell VA

20* "Pine" =m. Margaret Rebecca Pine , believed s/o Allen sr
 23* "Pine"
 37* "Pine"
 219* "Pine" son Allen
 227* "Pine"
 421* "Pine"
 441* "Pine"
 442* "Pine"
 516* "Pine"
 517* "Pine"
 518* "Pine"
 519* "Pine"
 520* "Pine"
 521* "Pine"
 522* "Pine"

THOMAS m. Harman & Altizer Tazewell VA

21* "Harman" b. VA c 1770, orphaned, Tazewell Co VA
 22* "Harman" same as 21 = Tazewell
 145* "Harman" b. c 1770 VA , orphan, raised by Capt Thomas Mastin, lived Sumner TN then Tazewell VA , m. Louisa Harmon. See 136 1790 Sumner
 149* "Harman" m. Louisa Harmon see 145
 227* "Harman" same as 145 Tazewell m (2) Mary Altizer 1829
 232* "Harman" same as 145 orphan
 252* "Harman" same as 145 m. Louisa Harmon
 302/303* "Harman" same as p. 136. 1795 Sumner TN; 1796 Wyeth VA; 1805 Tazewell; and Census Tazewell 1820, 1830, 1840; 1852 will petition
 409* "Harman" orphan raised by Thomas Mastin Sumner TN 1794 finally Tazewell m. Louisa Harmon & (2) Mary Altizer see 227 & 145
 414* "Harman" m. Mary Altizer
 508* "Harman" m. Harman & Altizer Tazewell
 689* "Harman" 1793 Sumner TN Thomas & Betsy Strain fined for fornication
 845* "Harman"
 847* "Harman"
 911* "Harman" (Mrs. Halstead)
 1009* "Harman" descendants
 1010* "Harman" descendants
 1092* "Harman" descendants
 1093* same

1097* "Harman" desc from Altizer
 1098* "Harman" another desc.
 1099* "Harman" (Halstead)

THOMAS killed by Indians, Austin TX 1833 (other crew)

227* "Indian" b. VA 1796 killed by Indians nr Austin TX 1833
 [Gilbert crew]
 626* "Indian" s/o Benjamin & Elizabeth Greenup, b. 1796 VA m.
 1822 Mary Randolph Buchanan, d. 1833 nr Austin TX by
 Indians
 996* "Indian"
 997 same
 998 same
 1000* "Indian" (2) mg of widow Buchanan
 1017* "Indian" see 411 & 626 2nd husband of widow Buchanan
 (Velma Manns)
 1041* "Indian" m. Mary Buchanan descendants

THOMAS b. 1824 Cocke m. Almyra Mims

54* s/o Thomas Ewing Christian (1824-1863) Cocke TN? m. Almyra
 Mims
 109* b 1824 Cocke TN, m. Almyra Mims
 198* m. Almyra Mims Cocke TN
 202* same as 198
 202* same as 198
 204* same as 198

THOMAS m. Sarah Drane

140* b. bef 1780 m. Sarah Drane 1796 KY d. 1829
 142* same as 140, Washington Co KY
 479* [1820 KY] Washington ae 45+ take as m. Sarah Drane
 No Thomas Ky [1810]
 485* Thomas & Sarah Drane Washington KY see 140
 748* m. Sarah Drane b. <1780, owned land in Washington KY
 949* m. Sarah Drane, Washington, KY descendants
 1119* not in Index 1800 Tax list Washington KY Thomas Christian



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

17 August 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

RE: Your letter of 28 June 1996 ASFT on Thomas of Bedford Co., VA
and your 29 June 1996 sequential listing on Thomas nmi

Dear Lou:

It's been quite a while since I have heard from you. I do hope the silence is due to your waiting for some word from me (that I am finally working on the project with you) and not from any illness.

As for my own long silence broken recently by a few "August" letters, I'm pleased to say that little remains to be done on the estate settlement that has consumed so much of my time and attention since June. The house is now in escrow, and I hope the sale will be consummated shortly. All requested repairs were completed this morning (actually September 19), so all that remains to be done is termite treatment, tax return preparation and payment, and distribution of assets to the heirs. Maybe all of it will confuse some genealogists in the future! They will be wondering how I am related to this non-relative, truly just a good friend.

Now to the subject at hand:

To simplify responding, I have entered my comments in red on photocopy of your ASFT listing for Thomas nmi. I have also entered my suggestions for the census abstracts. The latter revealed to me how much I do not know about some of these men: The four entries for 1830 for which I did not venture a guess are:

Thomas in Montgomery Co., NC, age 40-50, is probably the s/o Nicholas and Sarah Smith; but I have no proof

Thomas in Edgefield, SC, the second one age 30-40, is possibly a s/o William, but again, no proof—not even evidence except that William, like his brother Gideon, migrated to Edgefield.

Thomas in Sevier, TN, age 40-50. Can you identify him?

Thomas in Charles City, VA, age 30-40. Do you have him in your records?

The 1840 list also has several entries for which I did not venture a guess. Do you have anything about them?

As for the Thomas of Bedford list from CFC: No comment at this time.



100% Recycled Paper

It occurs to me that it would be helpful in any search to identify the father and/or mother of the following men named Thomas Christian:

1. Thomas, born 1770-1780 VA; moved from Culpepper Co., VA to SC; has been identified as father of Elisha Clement Bennett Christian.

2. Thomas, born 1780-1790; of Muscogee Co., GA, possibly had wife Elizabeth; had at least eight children, records of whom I have in my files.

3. Thomas, born c. 1760, married Mary Adcock 6 July 1814 Buckingham Co., VA, he died there 3 October 1853.

4. Thomas, born c. 1802 TN, moved to IN, then MO; married 2) Jane Broden. Does he fit into the family of anyone you know?

5. Thomas Christian married Sarah Drane 9 September 1796; lived in Washington Co., KY, and Marion Co., KY; parents of at least John Christian.


6. Thomas Christian, s/o William and Sally (Atkins) Christian, who per Lamb had a large family (apparently during early 1800's); he married Nancy Lacy. Have you more about him—where they lived, etc.? Is he the one of Charles City Co., VA?

7. Thomas Christian, born 9 June 1810 Carnew, Wicklow Co., Ireland, married Arabella Caroline Prince 24 August 1837 Lowndes Co., MS; died 16 Nov. 1878 Minneapolis, Hennepin Co., MN.

8. Thomas Christian married Sallie Welch before 1800; no further information. I wonder if he could have been the son of Nathaniel, said Thomas having had "several" marriages. Or could he have been one of the above?

That's about all for today. I want to get this into the mail.

Sincerely,

A handwritten signature in cursive script that reads "Agnes". The signature is written in black ink and has a long, sweeping underline that extends to the right.

Enclosures



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

18 August 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Land Grants not published in CFC

A few years ago I was in the Virginia State Archives for only one-half hour while travelling through Richmond. I had just enough time to abstract the following five selected entries in the land grant records. There was nothing to indicate where the individuals were living at the time of receiving the grant.

- 1 Feb. 1738 Christian, Thomas
Goochland Co., VA 400 a. both sides Little Buffalo Creek of Willis Rive
[sil]
- 1 Feb. 1738 Christian, Thomas
Goochland Co., VA, 233 a. both sides Little Buffalo Creek of Willis River
[sil]
- 1 Feb. 1738 Christian, Charles
Goochland Co., VA 400 a. branches of Buck Island south side of Rivanna
- 20 Sep. 1745 Christian, James
Goochland Co., VA, 240 a. ss of Fluvanna opposite to Buffaloe Island
- 15 July 1760 Christian, Thomas
Lunenburg Co., VA 287 on Cub Creek including Three Forks adjoining
Robert Jennings
[This one could be the Thomas of Bedford. Added to my "to do list."
- 10 July 1767 Christian, Nathaniel, & Christian, Jane, his wife.
Amelia Co., VA, 400 a. on forks of Spring Creek Patent No. 36
[This is son of sil. I'm curious about when he divested himself of this land.
Added to my "to-do list.]

Of course, your comments and evaluation are invited.

Sincerely,

100% Recycled Paper

29 JUN 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 6/10 ...
... here re Thomas IV ...

My first response to your packet with the fictitious dates. I flirted with the fictitious date scheme once but dropped it. I have trouble keeping track of dates nowadays anyway. All I can be certain of is that if the day's mail does not contain the Wall Street Journal it must be a Saturday or a Sunday. With the dreamy passage of time for me nowadays I read the Sunday funny sheets and put them down and the next thing I know it's Friday.

Do not feel any guilt over "setting me off on such a chase". I have zest for it and really enjoy doing it now that I'm back into it. And I'm pleased to have spurred you back into it too. I value our co-working.

This letter prompted entirely from your question "what makes [me] think that Thomas IV married Mary Chisholm". That led to a bombshell, or more like a torpedo hitting a ship already in distress.

On the basis of your observation on the age of Thomas IV at the baptism of Archer I'm ready to throw over my concept that Thomas IV was the one who married Mary Chisholm.

Specifically: we have an authentic Thomas IV, s/o Rebecca & s-i-l, born 1722-1742, basis that he was not of age at his father's 1743 will. Thomas II's will 1736 gives grandson Tom a cow and calf [appropriate for a youngster] and suggesting that there was no other grandson Tom. As a matter of fact, Thomas IV is the only grandson Tom that Thomas II ever had so far as our records show. So we can adjust IV's birth to (about 1722-1734) - assuming the recipient of the cow and calf was more than a babe in diapers at the time. At the time of the baptism of Archer in 1782, Thomas IV would have been 46-60 years old. So I agree that you are justified in seeking a younger father for the 1782 Archer.

Now turning to the Archer baptized at St. James Northern, Goochland, 26 Apr 1782. The reason I took this Archer as in the Thomas I line is that I had Archer as a usual Christian name. There are 5 in my records, 2 of these in CFC. Closer study now prompted by your query shows that at the time of the 1782 Archer's baptism there is in my records only one other, the 1782's alleged uncle Archer, s/o Rebecca & s-i-l. Two of the other three are descendants after 1891 of Andrew Henry Christian jr whose wife was Frances Archer. That knocks them out as bearing on the 1782. The remaining was Archer Hunt, s/o Archibald Hunt, b. c 1848 who also had a sister Sarah Archer. -- Archie Christian's ancestors. (If I hadn't told you

Archie died Sep 1995). I don't know where that Archer came from but that knocks that one out too.

So the only clue I have here in 1996 is that Thomas IV had a brother Archer, for whom a son of Thomas IV might have been named. That is; IF HE HAD A SON!

To that: You will recall our correspondence about the baptismal record of the 1782 Archer which in the Mac. Jones edition of Douglas Register for St. James Northam, Goochland, p. 106 is listed as "Tho. Christmas & Mary Chisholm, son Archer born 1782, bapt. 26 Apr 1782" I had taken the Christmas as a typo for Christian. But you have pointed out somewhere else in this ASFT the wholesale mistake of earlier genealogists in taking authentic Christmas records as Christian records. That casts a shadow on my assumption that the Christmas was a mistake for Christian. And now you blot out the sun completely by suggesting that Thomas IV is too old to be having a son at age 46-60 in 1782. That makes two strikes against him as father of the 1782 Archer and thus as spouse of Mary Chisholm. Short of somebody hitting a home run on the third strike that makes me withdraw my identification of Thomas IV as father of the 1782 Archer and spouse of Mary Chisholm.

Pending such a home run, that leaves us with nothing, wimpy or otherwise, to prevent having Thomas IV as the Montgomery NC Thomas alleged by Bailey, and thus to prevent him from being your ASFT Thomas "as you are inclined".

Going back a step: Thomas IV was born in Goochland; his father died in Goochland; and his mother remained in Goochland in her 2nd marriage at least up to 1759. Now after your torpedo we have absolutely nothing on Thomas IV except that he was born in Goochland and [deduced] 1722-1734. If we were to ascribe Thomas IV as the Douglas Tho. Christmas, i.e. as the father of the 1782 Archer, we would want to seek other Douglas births to the Tho & Mary Chisholm pair, hopefully under the names Thomas Christian & Mary Chisholm. I and no doubt many other Christian researchers have not found any such. That means that a Thomas Christian and Mary Chisholm had only this one child in Goochland (make that in Douglas). That's unusual in itself. But also, on this same scenario it means that the 1782 Archer must have been the first child of the marriage and thus not only that a 46-60 man was having a child but having a first child - making the scenario even more unlikely.

Apropos of that: I am relieved to have you in another letter ask indeed almost urge that I suggest to you what records you could look into on the ASFT problem. I sure would like to do such myself but desk-bound as I am that's beyond me. So from here on I'll be less hesitant to suggest searches that should be made and will feel less presumptuous in doing so. Enough of that for later, but for right now on this matter - someone should check the Douglas Register (Mac. Jones, any other versions, and the Douglas original) for other baptisms for Tho. Christmas & Mary Chisholm (and also to see if the original entry was Christian misread by Mac. Jones as Christmas). If there are others before or after 1782 that would completely demolish any scenario that the 1782 one was a mistake for Christian.

Squeezed onto two pages!





Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

19 August, 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258-5107

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letter of 29 June 1996 re Thomas IV

Until I have responded to your letters of June and July, I will stay with the fictitious dates. That will bring me to what by then will be the current date.

But to your evaluation regarding Thomas Christian and wife, Mary Chisholm: I have already added the search of the Douglas Register to my "to-do list." I will try to see how many transcriptions show Christmas and how many Christian; and, if possible, I will try to find microfilm of the actual register. I'll let you know the results.

Your re-evaluation of Thomas IV as the father of Archer, born 1782, has been noted. I'm still keeping an open mind as to which Thomas could have been Archer's father. I hope we can identify all those born before or about 1760. Even with the North Carolina men thrown into the mix, there were not that many. I'm working on a new list now.

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

30 JUN 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

~~Dear Agnes~~

... yours of 6/10 ...
... re Nathaniel ...

Not really important as to the nature of the assignment of Thomas to Isham and Anthony, whether a gift or a sale. I concur that Thomas V wanted to or was elbowed into conveying the land. Whether a gift or a sale merely would give an insight on the personal relations involved.

But the gift or sale in the assignment by Adair may throw some light on the personal relations, namely whether Adair might have been Nathaniel's then or about-to-be father-in-law. That's of no importance to ASFT so you probably don't want to bother with it. But the Yantis excerpt does not address the general question: "does assignment imply a gift or a sale?".

I'm content to leave it at that, but for some future researcher with a direct interest: somebody ought to look up the actual Adair-to-Nathaniel deed in Montgomery to see if it sheds some light on the possible father-in-law scenario as well as providing the actual date and maybe the whereabouts of Nathaniel on that date.

I did err on Franklin for Montgomery on the Thomas-to-Isham & Anthony and the later (or maybe simultaneous) sale of the Five Mile Fork land. There are so many 400 acre tracts in this deal that I got it confused with your Thomas' 400 in Bedford later Franklin. Incidentally somewhere I read that the 400 acres was some statutory amount that goes with grants, Treasury Warrants, or what not.

Nathaniel doc chron 6/30/96

LOU
Lou

was in Yantis for NC

DATE	LOCATION him land	ACTION	DCA REF.
DISCARD PREVIOUS VERSIONS			
FILE: \LOTUS\GENEAL\NATHCH P =Pittsylvania; G =Goochland; M =Montgomery NC; A =Amelia B =Bedford;			
1722-1742	G	Born range. Likely near 1726 s/o Rebecca & s-i-1	2,20,21
1734	A	Amelia formed	
1743/10/23	G	Will of father, Thomas s-i-1. cow & calf when he is 21	1
1744		Albemarle from Goochland	
1747 abt		Marries Jane sons Thomas (eldest), Isham, Anthony bd unknown.	20
1747 maybe	M	James Adair assigns Nathaniel 400 acres Montgomery on East River below Five-Mile Fork about 3 miles above mouth.	19,22
1748/09/02		daughter Elizabeth born in VA	18
1753/1754	B	Bedford from Albemarle	
1763/02/28	[1] B	Entry 400 ac. lower side mouth of Blackwater on Hastie's & Smith's lines	3
1763/02/28	[1] B	Entry 400 ac. beg. at Irwin's cor red oak under Smith's Mountain	4
1766/1767	P	Pittsylvania from Halifax, adj. Bedford	
1767	P	On list of tithables	5
1767/07/10	A	N & Jane pat. # 36 400 ac. on forks of Spring Creek	6
1768/07	B	Attendance allowed 6 (3?) days and 28 miles to Court	7
1769/04/04	[1] B	Entry 400 ac. Poison Fork of Bull Run, adj. his own lines & Swanson's	9
1776/1777	M	Montgomery from Boutetort et al	
1799/02 abt	M	Nathaniel dies	
1779/03/02	M	admr papers est. of Nathaniel: Thomas, Jane, Wm. Boydston	8,11,17
1779/09/18	M	Thomas of Cocke TN sold some land in Montgomery [We don't have the deed	16
1785/1786	Fr	Franklin from Bedford	
1786/04/03	[2] M	Thomas heir-at-law of Nathaniel assigns to Isham & Anthony Christian	19
1786/04/03a		of Green NC 400 acres in Montgomery on East River below 5-Mile Fork	
1786/04/03aa		3 miles above mouth obtained by Nathaniel from James Adair, original settler	
1786/04/03aft	M	Isham & Anthony sold on East River below 5-Mile Fork,	10
1786/04/03afta		assigned them by Thomas heir-at-law of Nathaniel	

NOTES:

- '[1] This land now in Franklin 1785/1786
'[2] This 400 acres, assigned by James Adair to Nathaniel
is not any of the 4 400 acre tracts ENTERED or PAT'D by Nathaniel.



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

20 August 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258-5107

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letter of 30 June 1996 re Nathaniel

Like you, I'm ready to leave relationship of James Adair to Nathaniel Christian undetermined unless I chance on information that would shed light on the subject.

RE: Documentary Chronology of Nathaniel printed 30 June 1996

A knt-picking typographical correction needs to be made; namely, death date for Nathaniel is shown as 1799 rather than 1779 although it is in the proper chronological order.

Finding exact location of that land grant on Spring Creek has also been added to my "to-do list." Was this in part of Amelia later incorporated into another county? I'm ready for careful study of my early maps to find this and some of the other locations mentioned in the various deeds. I notice you have already identified parts of Bedford later part of Franklin..

I'm also ready for an all-day trip to the library to find some answers for my "to-do list." I'll let you know what I find.

Sincerely,



UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF COMMERCE
Bureau of the Census
Washington, DC 20233-0001

June 27, 1996

Mr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Mr. Koenig:

The only formal instructions received by the U.S. Marshals taking the census in 1820 is quoted in the publication you received, *200 Years of U.S. Census Taking: Population and Housing Questions, 1790-1990*.

As the illustration on p. 19 of *200 Years of U.S. Census Taking . . .* shows, counts were requested for—

“Free white males of ten and under sixteen.”

“Free white males between sixteen and eighteen.”

“Free white males of sixteen and under twenty-six, including heads of families.”

The column asking for “free white males of ten and under sixteen” clearly excludes males who had reached their sixteenth birthday.

The “Instructions to Marshals” shown on the same page state that “Those, for instance, between 16 and 18, will be repeated in the column for those between 16 and 26.” This indicates that the “between 16 and 18” count was to include all males in their 18th year.

From these instructions it is evident that the intent of the census was to count all free white males who had reached the age of 16, but had not yet reached the age of 19, in the category of “free white males between sixteen and eighteen.”

Sincerely,

JoAnn Shepherd
History Staff
Bureau of the Census

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph&Fx (210)-980-7440

2 JUL 1996

BUREAU OF CENSUS
CENSUS HISTORY STAFF 301-457-1167
ATTN: JOANN SHEPHERD
WASHINGTON DC 20233

.Dear JoAnn -

Thanks so much for your effort of 6/27 on behalf of my question:

"in the 1820 what does "between 16 and 18" mean?"

Of the six inquiries I've made of National Archives and Census Bureau, you are the only one who has even recognized and addressed the question. Regrettably, the question is still unanswered. Without hoping to actually get an answer, I'll explain why.

Your paragraph:

The "Instructions to Marshalls" shown on the same page state that "Those, for instance, between 16 and 18 will be repeated in the column for those between 16 and 26." This indicates that the "between 16 and 18" count was to include all males in their 18th year.

The purpose of the instruction was to warn against including the "between 16 and 18" count in the population total count, because the "between 16 and 18"s will already be in the 16 and under 26 count.

In the first place there is no column labelled "between 16 and 26". The column is labelled and so intended and we hope so taken as "16 and under 26". We don't know what "between 16 and 26" means any more than we know what "between 16 and 18" means and neither did the guy who wrote the instructions.

However, if we assume that that guy was not a complete blockhead, maybe, just maybe, we can deduce what might have been in his mind. He might be assuming and wanting us to assume that "between 16 and 26" means "16 and under 26". If that is the legitimate case we can extrapolate that logic and take it that "between 16 and 18" meant to the Census authors, to the 1820 instructor, and maybe even to the Marshalls, "16 and under 18". That's a possibility but a weak and uncertain one.

That aside, consider the:

"Those, for instance, between 16 and 18 will be repeated in the column for those between 16 and 26."

That statement is correct and unassailable regardless of what "between 16 and 18" means. It can mean 16 and under 18, 16 and under 19, and so on up to 16 and under 26. So your statement that:

This indicates that the "between 16 and 18" count was to include all males in their 18th year."

is an unallowable deduction with respect to the "indicates". There is no way of determining what "between 16 and 18" means by pointing out that the count will be included in the "16 and under 26" count. It doesn't indicate anything

And finally, your:

"... was to include all males in their 18th year." [and not beyond]

defines the "between 16 and 18" as meaning ages 16 and 17, in other words in the language of the Census 16 and under 18, which would be consistent with the other standard column headings. That's the one definitive answer I've got out of my six inquiries (but incidentally and beside the point, I distrust it). A person in their 18th year is 17 years old, i.e. he has passed his 17th birthday and not reached his 18th. A baby at his first birthday party is one year old and is in his 2nd year. Up to the day of the birthday party he was in his 1st year.

One wonders how this muddleheaded "between 16 and 18" got into the Census in the first place, requiring the caution and admonition to not add its column in the totaling. Why did they not simply make two columns: 16 and under 18 and 18 and under 26. That would have given them the totals they desired and also allowed genealogists to glean some useful information about the ages of family members. I don't expect you to address that; I'm just wondering.

Anyway, thanks for your help and interest. I'll not pursue the matter further. I'll just settle for the conclusion that neither I nor the 1820 Census nor the 1996 Census knows what "between 16 and 18" means.

LOUIS KOENIG

WOODVILLE - WOODVILLE

FILE: \MM\CHRISDOC\WOODVILL

7/7/96

This is a recitation of my search for the ancestry of Robert W. Christian (1852 AR-1937 CA) who in marrying Melba Johnson's proven ancestor, Margaret Elizabeth Christian (1857 MO-1925 CA), d/o Francis Marion Christian, becomes also Melba's ancestor. Recorded first for the scrutiny and critique of my colleagues as to the validity of my conclusions, and second to record the unusual (thank Heavens) labyrinth of the pathways to them and the uncertainties thereupon attendant.

I have the license, return, recording, and certificate of the Parker Co. TX marriage of the couple. The license is dated 7 Oct 1876; the return ("I joined in marriage..etc") 8 Oct 1876; the certificate ("were joined together by me") 6 Oct 1876, at Balew Springs: the recording 16 Oct 1876 - the Book and page not specified. The M. G. James M. Jones certainly didn't perform the ceremony the day before the license was issued so clearly the correct marriage date is 8 Oct 1876.

This is just the first of the many "messes" concerning the Parker County marriage records - perpetrated not only by the Parker County staff, past and present, but also by researchers reporting on them.

In preamble: Agnes, long ago, surmised that Robert W. Christian was descended from the Gilbert/Israel line of 18th century Augusta County VA; that line that I designate as "the other crew" and try to stay away from except to distinguish them and separate them from the Thomas I, the 17th century immigrant, line (which is Melba's proven line).

=====
The crux of my investigation lies in this: The parents of Robert W. Christian were John Christian (1814/1820 TN - 1860/1880 CA) and Margaret C. Campbell (1821/1822 TN-1888 CA). This couple had as their last child a Lewis Christian, identified by Melba's FGS of 3/10/92 as Lewis H. His listing in the 1860 Columbia, AR is simply Lewis, age 3, i.e. b. 1856/1857. He is also so identified as Lewis H. in Eugenia's reference cited beyond, married in Parker TX.

There is also in Parker TX, as described beyond, a Lewis Woodville Christian whose ancestry is definitely "the other crew".

The problem to be investigated is whether there is some connection between Lewis Woodville and Lewis H. that would suggest they had a common ancestor, i.e. the other crew, or, lacking such a connection, would leave us with no answer to the question.
=====

To begin with I had two documents (Winona Jones of the Parker Co. Genealogical Society to Melba to me), one concerning marriages, headed Parker Co. Marriages - Books 1, 2, 3, 4A, 4B, & 6 (in part), a groom index and a bride index; one concerning burials, headed Compiled and enhanced by John B. Kendrick and Jo Ann Kendrick Robinson/ File A.D/ Report Parker Co TX neither identified as to source (of the documents). Correspondence with Winona revealed that these were compilations by the PCGS; the burials residing on the Society's computer compiled from their ongoing platting of Parker cemeteries.

The marriages are from the Society's microfilm that they can copy off on their printer - not clear what the microfilm microfilms whether from the County Clerk's listing or from something else, and if the former whether from the Marriage volumes themselves or from the Indexes.

The burial document contains more than what simply appears on the gravestones. In the first place it shows, for some, their relationship to others listed, a maiden name, and cemetery name and section. Second: almost all the dates show day/month/year for both birth and death - unusual to be so complete on gravestones - suggesting input from genealogical research as well as from the gravestones themselves or the Cemetery's written records.

Prior to receiving these two documents I had two references to Parker County marriages of a Lewis Christian to a Jennie Hammond that I sought from the County Clerk.

One of these was from Eugenia Toland, reading:

Parker County Marriage Records 1874-1886 p. 31, Lewis H. Christian to Jennie Hammond 25 Oct 1882.

When I sent to the Clerk for this record they had no such volume entitled Marriage Records 1874-1886. Nevertheless, Eugenia had several other marriages from just such a volume, on different pages. I have not been able to extract from Eugenia any further bibliographic information on such a volume. Parker County marriages are in volumes titled 1, 2, ... etc. not in modern times at least titled by years.

The other reference was to Parker County Marriages (not clear whether from the volumes themselves or from the Indexes - for which see beyond). It was:

Lewis W. Christian to Jennie Hammond 25 Nov 1882, Bk. 2 p. 168.

I had asked the Clerk that each record sent bear the Book and page number where found and that I receive also a copy of the Index page referring to it. Their response to the latter regarding this record sent was that "names were not listed on the index. Someone goofed" . I believe the responder was Kay Stone, Deputy Clerk. If there was no index for it, she could only have found it by going through the volumes page by page - that was beyond the call of duty. This was a clue that, the indexing being faulty in this one instance, the Parker Indexes were "under indictment" and might be faulty in other instances also and thus give faulty results to researchers relying on them.

Just as an aside on Parker marriage records: the record of Lewis to Jennie Hammond, Bk 2, p. 168 bore the license date 25 Nov 1882, the marriage date 25 Oct 1882, and the recording date 22 Nov 1882 - indicating that the clerk who issued the license had the wrong month. Indeed there is some evidence that he was stumbling around in writing it. Obviously the license was issued 25 Oct. Also whether Jennie Hammond is addressed as Miss or Mrs. cannot be determined from the handwriting.

None of the burial records could be meshed with the Lewis to Jennie Hammond marriage. But they did contain:

Lewis Woodville Christian (8/28/1847 - 12/23/1908)

a Jennie Hannon [his wife] (5/11/1861 - 7/7/1938)
 and 3 sons including Lewis W (1886 - 1928) identified as
 sons of L W & Jennie
 all buried in Weatherford, Greenwood Cmty.

Meanwhile I had received from Agnes an excerpt from Historical and Biographical Record of the Cattle Industry and the Cattlemen of Texas with new Introduction by J. Frank Dobie, Volume II - Biographical 1959, a reprint of the original, from internal evidence originally published 1886-1900 - about Lewis W. Christian [sr]. [Leave it to Agnes to have a biographical record of the cattle industry of Texas.] Lewis W. Christian, the Lewis Woodville above, was s/o Col.A.S. Christian of Augusta County, VA and later of Tuscumbia, AL & Paulina C. Lewis of Roanoke County, VA. Lewis Woodville migrated after the Civil War eventually to Weatherford, Parker, TX where he became prominent in civic, business and ranching enterprises. In 1883 he married Miss Jennie Hannon just removed to Weatherford from Montgomery, AL her birthplace. She was d/o W. H. Hannon, prominent commission merchant in Montgomery & Clara Judge, d/o T. J. Judge, Judge of the Supreme Court of Alabama.

There is no question that Miss Jennie Hannon who married Lewis Woodville Christian in 1883 is not the Miss or Mrs. Jennie Hammond who 25 Oct 1882 married Lewis Christian, s/o John Christian and Margaret C. Campbell

Upon this revelation I asked the Parker Clerk to search their records for any marriage 1875-1900 other than the Lewis Christian/Jennie Hammond that they had already sent me, for

Any Lewis or Louis Christian
 Any Hammond bride of a Christian
 Any Hannon bride of a Christian.

In response Kay Stowe searched their marriage records 1874 through 1904. She sent the record of a L. E. Christian & Jennie Little [L. E. being a son of Franklin Nicholas Wells Christian, and not involved in our problem], - the only Christian in their records with an "L" in his name. [Now that's thorough searching]. And she found no females even close to the names Hannon or Hammond who married a Christian. And surely Kay Stowe did not go through the 30 years of marriage records page by page but must have used the Index.

Since we have the actual record of Lewis & Jennie Hammond there certainly is a marriage record for them, but since we know that it failed to get in the Index, so also (if there was no other Hammond bride) Jennie Hammond would not be found in the Index.

With the Parker indexing under suspicion we cannot tell if the absence of a Hannon in the Index is another fault of the indexing or if there actually was no Lewis Woodville & Jennie Hannon marriage in Parker County. But one certainly wants to put it there, even though the Cattlemen article inexplicably does not mention the place. Reason: when a 36-year-old prominent business man of Weatherford marries a 22-year-old girl "just removed to Weatherford" one feels that they ought to be married in Weatherford and not traipse back to Montgomery for the ceremony. [But some researcher ought to search the Montgomery marriages for such a marriage].

Furthermore there is something else shaky about the marriage date. The first child in the cemetery was Warren Kane Christian, born 8/29/1883 (d. 3/29/1886). 8/29 does not allow a 9-months gestation even if the marriage was Jan 1, 1883! So it is possible that the marriage was not in 1883 but before and that it was not in

Parker but maybe in Montgomery, AL. One wonders what was in the 1880 Montgomery Census and marriage records.

Because of these uncertainties about the Parker records and not wanting to impose further on the good will of Kay Stowe, I asked Winona Jones to suggest some Parker professional or semi-professional genealogist for me - a practice I have never used in my 58 years of amateur genealogical research (I considered that cheating). I have not heard from Winona and with all this confusion I'm ready to get out from under the problem.

But I have deliberately, for effect, omitted a crucial and critical fact: IN THE MARRIAGE TO JENNIE HAMMOND, 25 OCT 1882, THE GROOM WAS NAMED LEWIS WOODVILLE CHRISTIAN ! That means there were two Lewis Woodville Christians in Parker around 1882, one 35 years old and one 26 years old, both with marriage on their minds but each with a different girl, one named Hammond, one named Hannon, the names so close but unequivocally not the same.

My conclusion from all this: These are the only two instances of the name Woodville that I have encountered in my 13,000 descendants of Thomas Christian I. And indeed I know of no other marriage between the two clans, both prolific. I conclude that Woodville is a name associated with the other crew from which the Hannon groom descends and that the Woodville of the Hammond groom similarly descends. Too much a coincidence that two men in Parker Co, TX in 1882 would otherwise have it. So the Lewis, s/o John Christian & Margaret C. Campbell, is of the other crew and so is his father John. And, thank heavens, I can stop pursuing the subject and leave it to the descendants of John Christian and son Robert W. Christian to follow up on the researches here alluded to, including how the H*! the H. ever got into the deal.

But not without a final thrust: MAYBE THE ROBERT W. CHRISTIAN IS INDEED A ROBERT WOODVILLE CHRISTIAN.

Adding to the strangeness and confoundedness of the story: When Melba in 1987 read the 1860 for Columbia, AR for John & Margaret she read and listed the last child there as Lewis, no middle initial, age 3. When she and her Arkansas cousin learned of the Lewis Woodville buried in Weatherford the cousin added the Woodville to Melba's listing. But by the time they changed their minds about it they had struck out, with a line, the Woodville on the copy they sent to me. Now, if they believe the foregoing, they can put it back in.

LOU

Agnes, Melba, Eugenia



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

7 September 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258-5107

Dear Lou:

RE: Woodville - Woodville *in your letter of 7 July 1996*

There is absolutely nothing that I can add to your quite excellent analysis of the Parker Co., TX, Christian families. Needless to say, I will inform you if I receive anything that might shed more light on the strange circumstances and similarity of names, etc.

Sincerely,





Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

8 September 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

RE: Two Albemarle Co., VA, References

Dear Lou:

I'm still using the fictitious dates but hope by week's end (October 12) to return to true dates for my letters.

Since we're in the process of following the family of Thomas Christian (s-i-l), you may be interested in the following in case I never sent them to you.

(1)

An abstract mde from microfilm of Deed Book 2, pages 114 & 115
Albemarle County, VA, Deed dated 10 October 1758

David Christian of Albemarle Co. & Tillotson Parish to John Cocke of same for £30
200 acres lying on both sides of Buffalo Creek of Willis River

"land left me by my Father Reference to his Will . . . at White oak in John Cocke's old
line . . . thence on Patrick O'bryans line . . . said David Christian at the time of sealing
and delivering these presents is and stands seized of an Indefeasable Estate in fee and
simple of in and to the above mentioned Premises and that he hath good right and
lawful authority to seal and Dispose of the same in manner and form . . .

Alex^r Trent

Benja Colvard

Henry (his mark) Scrugs

Isam/ Isaack/ Jesse Christian

Patrick (his mark) Obryan

David (his mark) Christian

Name of the Christian witness was virtually illegible on the poor microfilm with which
I was dealing. I probably will be able to decipher with another copy. What happened
to David after executing this deed?

(2)

In Rev. Bailey Fulton Davis' *The Deeds of Amherst County, Virginia, 1761-1807 and
Albemarle County, Virginia, 1748-1763* Published in Easley, South Carolina. 1979.

Page 6 of above book: [from Albemarle Co., VA, Order Book 1744-1748]:

15 May 1745 Amelia Crawley—Thos. Christian was her admr.; his exrx is Rebecca
Christian.

I wonder if Amelia was related to Thomas in some way. Have you seen mention of her
elsewhere?

Sincerely,



100% Recycled Paper

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

11 JUL 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... refs Thomas of Bedford 7/11/96 ...

Can't determine from my files whether I've sent you an earlier version of this.

My practice in this ASFT is: (1) compile as refs all I can find on an individual, CFC and elsewhere; (2) if complete enough make a Documentary Chronology; (3) try to link up the known individuals, e.g. Thomas of Bedford with some other Thomas such as Thomas IV, Thomas of Granville, etc.

I send you (1) as here for Thomas of Bedford, and ask your additions, corrections, comments. I then will send you (2) for the same purpose. Finally I will send you my (3) link-ups with arguments therefor for the same purpose. Thus working together we might come to the end of ASFT, and along the way settle some questions about others as well.

The following I may have asked you before, and though the answer may be in the mail I ask it again in case it's not. We have Thomas' 1764 purchase from Matthias Reece of 164 acres north side of Staunton River on Lick Run. We have Christopher's bequest in 1781 of the dec'd Thomas' residence of 400 acres on both sides of Staunton River. What is the relation of the 400 to the 164? Is the 1764 164 part of the 1781 400? Do we have any evidence for the Thomas' purchase of the 400 or of the 236 necessary to bring the 164 up to 400? Your Long List does not show any.

LOW

Refs Thomas of Bedford 7/11/96



THOMAS BEDFORD

FILE: \MM\CHRISDOC\THOMBED

=====

1753-1754 Bedford from Albemarle & Lunenberg

=====

1

The next references 1-5 from Agnes 11/25/92 Long List

25 Nov 1760 Bedford Co., VA Court Order Bk 1 (B) p. 142.
Thomas Christian allowed for 2 days attendance and
travelling 42 miles once for Riden vs Duggin.

=====

2

Apr 1761 Bedford Court Order Book 1 (B) p. 157 & 162.
Christian's administrator [PLACED HERE WITH THE THOUGHT
THAT THE DECEASED MIGHT BE THOMAS CHRISTIAN.] Two entries
for Christian's admnr vs Patterson. Jno. Talbot supplied
bail.

=====

3

Jan 1762. Bedford Court Order Book 2, p. 13. Thomas
Christian granted Ordinary License, his having given bond
with security. [EITHER THIS WAS ANOTHER THOMAS, MAYBE SON,
OR THOMAS WASN'T THE DECEASED IN # 2.] [IN FEB 1762 TURNER
HUNT CHRISTIAN WAS GRANTED AN ORDINARY LICENSE. TWO
ORDINARIES IN BEDFORD, EACH OPERATED BY A CHRISTIAN??
MAYBE TURNER HUNT TOOK OVER THAT GRANTED THOMAS THE MONTH
BEFORE.]

=====

4

1764 Bedford General Index to Real Estate Conveyances,
Grantees, Book 2, p. 464. Thomas Christian deed from
Matthias Reece for 164 acres on north side of Staunton River
on Lick Run.

=====

5

Mar 1771 Bedford Court Order Book 3, p.725. Thomas
Christian allowed 11 days attendance and travelling 30 miles
8 times.

=====

6

29 Nov 1781 CFC V, p. 334; 743; Christopher's will itself
Montgomery NC [in DOCS]. Thomas Christian mentioned in
will of son Christopher of Montgomery, NC as deceased and
having had and lived on 400 acres on both sides of Staunton
River i.e. in Bedford VA. Bequeathed to Chris' son John.

=====

7.

CFC 220, 1980. Merely mentions that Christopher was s/o
a Thomas. (But we now know it was the Bedford Thomas.)

=====

8.

CFC 233, 1980. Agnes' query who was Thomas of Bedford whose son Christopher d. Montgomery NC 1783 ... etc.

=====

9.

CFC 233, 1980. Agnes' query was Allen b. 1754 Cumberland VA the s/o Thomas who like Allen was of Bedford immediately following the Rev.

=====

10.

CFC 594, 1982. Agnes' query for Thomas d. <1781 on his 400 acre plantation in Bedford.

=====

11.

1799 Agnes 8/6/91 to Jim. She has the 1799 deed John of Montgomery NC s/o Christopher selling the Bedford 164 acres on Staunton River and Lick Run originally purchased by Thomas. All it does is confirm what's already known from Christopher's will - that Christopher was s/o Bedford Thomas.

NOTE: Evidently the 164 acre remained as a separate tract Thomas to Christopher to John. Whether this was part of the 400 acres unexplained.

=====



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

9 September 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

RE: Your letter of 11 July regarding Thomas Christian of Bedford

Dear Lou:

I've waited too long to respond to your letter and chronology regarding Thomas of Bedford in the hope that I would have something significant to add with corrections or comments but find that it's still a wall—not blank—but filled with suggestive information with no real clues.

You asked if we have any evidence for Thomas' purchase of the 400 acres or of the 236 necessary to bring the 164 up to 400: The only possibility I have so far discovered is the Lunenburg Co., VA, grant of 287 acres 15 July 1760 on Cub Creek "including Three Forks adjoining Robert Jennings." First, however, this is over the 236 acres needed but could be within the "more or less" commonly allocated until an official survey could be made. Secondly, Bedford had already been formed some six to seven years before, but I know that boundaries for counties were often changed after formation. Thirdly, a careful re-study of my early maps would seem to indicate also that this property was in that part of Lunenburg east of Bedford and later encompassed by Charlotte County. When I follow through with my "to-do list," I will see if a deed to Robert Jennings sheds any further light on this matter. In addition, it might be interesting to see if Thomas later divested himself of this property in either Lunenburg or another county. I have never engaged in research in Charlotte.

I was pleased to receive your letter of 23 September and should get to a response next week.

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

11 JUL 1996 2nd ltr
... this ltr started 6/30 and held up for more info ...

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

..Dear Agnes -

... yours of 6/16 re Anthony documents ...

Of the 4 items you list I found them. Believe two were sent with the 7/24/90 one, but bore the original date of 13 Apr 1985. The 4th item, 3 pages re Anthony not including the Montgomery abstracts, you sent with yours of 3/18/93. The reason I missed them this time around is that they were of a period before I was making a connection between Anthonys and ASFT.

I will now transfer or copy them to my ASFT folder to deal with them by a closer study of the Anthony/Thomas connection. Have made a chart like the one for Thomas giving numbers to the various Anthonys. But in the course of that unearthed the attached Anthony of Bedford and Amherst b. 1771/1772. Where does he fit in?

The only Anthonys I have are:

A. Anthony [sr] s/o sil, b. 1724, m. 1755 (?) Mary Christian (2) wid. Watkins d. Powhattan

B. Anthony jr, s/o A. 1762/1763 m. Rebecca Prosser [per Lester Brookhart] and 6 items in Powhattan in your Anthony listing sr & jr sent 3/18/93

C. Anthony II, s/o Nathaniel

If this Amherst Anthony is not a descendant of sil & Rebecca then how does his name jibe with your Crockett-derived unusual Christian names ascribed possibly to sil? And, of course, if he is a descendant how?

Sorry to intrude this Anthony, but fuzziness about these Anthonys hampers my thinking about your Thomas.

LOU


Census comparison Anthony of Bedford & Amherst

CENSUS ANTHONY OF BEDFORD/AMHERST

printed: 11-Jul-96

	1820 Bedford CFC	1830 Amherst CFC	1840 Amherst CFC	1850 Amherst LK search	suggested birth
FILE: \LOTUS\GENEAL\CENANTHA					
Anthony	1776/94	1771/80	1771/80	1771/72	1771/72
Sarah	1776/94	1781/90	1781/90	1786/87	1786/87
son1	1811/20	1811/15	m?		1811 [1]
son2	1811/20	1811/15	m?		1812
dau1	1811/20	1811/15	1811/15	m?	1814
dau2	1811/20	1816/20	1811/15	m?	1816
dau3		1821/25	m?		1821
dau4		1821/25	m?		1823
Edetha		1826/30	1826/30	1824/25	1824/25
dau6		1826/30	1826/30	m.	1827
William	grson?		1836/40	1835/36	1835/36
	1 agric				
	1 slave	0 slave			

NOTE [1] Mg. by 1810, but Anthony ae 39 and Sarah ae 34 then.
Possible earlier children d. or m.

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

14 JUL 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -
... most convincing evidence - still on the docket ...

Sorry! Like Rasputin it won't stay dead, or alive either.

Namely and to wit: the evidence that Anthony who m. Sallie Ewing was the son of Nathaniel of NC who was s/o Rebecca & s-i-l; and NOT as O'Neal would have it (1) s/o an Anthony who served in the Rev, or (2) s/o Anthony jr, s/o Anthony sr, s/o Rebecca & s-i-l, or (3) uncertain as to who.

In mine of 14 Jun 1996 I asked you for detail on this most convincing evidence, quite confidently expecting that I would be equally convinced. You responded 16 Jun [dates are puzzling] referring me to:

Anthony Christian (1724-1794)
Anthony Christian jr (1760 - ????)
New Comments about Anthony Christian's Family (1724-1794)
three untitled pages of Powhatan references re sr and jr
CFC 789-791 "with abstracts and arguments".

This Anthony business has got me so balled up in reference to your ASFT that for peace of mind I had to prepare a documentation of all our pertinent correspondence and some other data that had any bearing on any Anthony - enclosed.

Then I went to the 5 references you gave me, 16 Jun, and studied them minutely. I regret to report that I can find nothing in the first four that constitutes evidence, neither pro nor con, that Anthony who m. Sallie Ewing and lived in Cocke was s/o Nathaniel.

In CFC 789-791, p. 790 has the 1791 deeds to Christian Snidow of East River land by Isham and Anthony and of New River Brush Creek land by Isham alone, both described as of Green County. And CFC 136 has Isham on the Green County tax list in 1791. That puts Isham and Anthony in Green in 1791.

p. 791 has the statements to the effect that Isham and Anthony Christian five years later [= 1791] sold a portion [doesn't say what portion] of their East River land after their move to what later

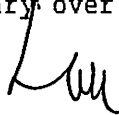
became Cocke, TN. That takes it for granted that Anthony moved to [what later became] Cocke along with Isham, and did so by 1791. Maybe they sold the Snidow land in the spring of 1791 when they were in Green, then moved to Cocke in time to sell another portion still in 1791? In all of this moving business we are faced with my proposition that it wasn't they that moved; it was Jefferson and Cocke that moved. But Jefferson didn't move til 1792 and Cocke till 1797! HOO Boy!

But now in 1793, according to CFC 22 you have Isham & Anthony living in Greene selling East River land and according to CFC 791 selling East River land after their move to what became Cocke TN - and you have told me that these two are the same event. That makes it that at the time of that transaction they were in Greene and also had moved to what became (later) Cocke. The only thing that will straighten out this mess is the deeds involved. But, pending that, my proposition will set better with rationality, namely that they weren't moving at all; it was just the counties that were moving. And accordingly we can ignore statements about which county, past, present or future they were in.

So far as I can see right now the whole of your evidence for the Ewing Anthony as the Nathaniel Anthony rests in the proposition that Anthony and Isham were close in geography and in business and Thomas and Isham "moved" from Green to what became Cocke, and there was an Anthony in Cocke married to Ewing, so it is very likely that this Ewing Anthony was indeed the Nathaniel Anthony. Well, in Christian genealogy there's a lot of deductions a lot more shaky than that and it's definitely an improvement over O'Neal's flabby suggestions.

I've spent two whole days and two partly sleepless nights over this, so please tell me that I'm missing something and what it is. I admit that my thinking is bleary over it.

Epistemology

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to be 'Luu' or similar, written in dark ink.

THE EPISTEMOLOGY OF ANTHONY CHRISTIANS
A REVIEW OF O'NEAL/AGNES/KOENIG RE ANTHONY CHRISTIAN

7/12/96

For others who may read this document "Epistemology" means the study of "how we know".

This is a review of the interaction among O'Neal, Agnes, and Koenig about any Anthony Christian and especially an Anthony Christian lastly surmised by Agnes to be s/o Nathaniel, s/o Rebecca & sil. Purpose: to get to the bottom of that surmise.

The chronological numbered items following bear dates as general public knowledge or, mostly, as the date they were first known to me. The dates and places in the text for the events themselves are underlined to facilitate reference.

1.

Jan 1979 CFC 22 Agnes. Isham & Anthony sold land on East River [Montgomery VA] below Five-Mile Fork which had been assigned to them by Thomas heir-at-law [See Jan 1983 CFC 791, beyond].

2.

Jan 1979 CFC 52/53. O'Neal proposes that Anthony Christian who m. Sallie Ewing in Cocke TN was born c 1779 in Powhatan and could have been the son of the Anthony Christian who served in the Rev War. Also that Anthony & Sallie Ewing were already in Cocke TN at the time of their marriage ... settled on Clay Creek. Shows Clay Creek house. O'Neal has marriage 1798; see below.

"Several years ago [date unspecified but before O'Neal's death in 1970] a 93-year-old member of the family [unidentified] since dec'd believed that our ancestor Anthony [1724-1794] was the grandson of this early Anthony [s/o Rebecca & Thomas s-i-1] through his son Anthony [= Anthony jr (1760-)] but she furnished no references."

3.

Jan 1983 CFC 789 Agnes. "... most convincing evidence would lead one to believe that he [Anthony ascribed by O'Neal as m. Sallie Ewing and parentage uncertain] was the younger brother of Thomas Christian, born 1750-1760, who was heir-at-law of Nathaniel Christian of Montgomery [VA] ...

Because of my then policy of not studying any who were not shown to be connected with the Thomas I line this caused me to remove from my records the Thomas & Sallie Ewing family and its descendants thus far entered and to dismiss them from subsequent incorporation.

4.

Jan 1983 CFC 789 Agnes. The Anthony b. c 1779 in Powhatan may be he found in [1820] Bedford and [1830] Amherst.

5.

Jan 1983 CFC 790 Agnes. In 1791 in Montgomery VA 61 acres on East River below Five-Mile Fork deeded by Isham & Anthony of Green Co, NC/TN to Christian Snidow.

6.

Jan 1983 Agnes CFC 789. Points out on basis of the attested birth of Elizabeth 1794, 1st child d/o Anthony & Sallie Ewing, that the marriage was about 1792, and therefore O'Neal's birth of Anthony about 1779 was too late (13 at marriage) and birth was more likely early in 1770's rather than about 1779. [And therefore O'Neal's 1779 Anthony must be somebody else].

On the same page Agnes offers that the Anthony b. c 1779 in Powhatan VA may be the one in Bedford [1820] and Amherst [1830].
[] signifies a census.

7.

Jan 1983 CFC 791 Agnes. Cites 3 Apr 1786 Montgomery VA deed where Isham & Anthony were assignees of Thomas heir-at-law [of his father [Nathaniel] for land on East River [Montgomery VA] below Five-Mile Fork .. etc. And states "Thomas apparently transfers to younger brothers interest in the estate of their father, Nathaniel, who d. < 2 Mar 1779". [Quite reasonable and non-contestable that the three were brothers, Thomas eldest becoming heir-at-law under primogeniture].

8.

Jan 1983 CFC 791 Agnes. "A portion of the Nathaniel land in Montgomery VA obtained in 1786 by Isham & Anthony was sold after their move to what became Cocke TN. [must have been Jefferson in 1791].

9.

Jan 1983 CFC 789 Agnes; 793 O'Neal. Dau. Elizabeth born. O'Neal's date taken by Agnes to place Anthony & Ewing mg abt 1792 and thus Anthony's birth abt 1770, not 1779 (the Powhatan Anthony). However O'Neal has the birthplace Cocke, TN. There was no Cocke TN or NC in 1794. Cocke, TN was formed 1797 from Jefferson, TN and did not exist in any form in 1794. Jefferson TN in the interregnum was formed 1792 from Green and Hawkins. Don't know where O'Neal got his date but the place should probably be Jefferson TN(interregnum) in the part that in 1797 became Cocke TN.

10.

Jan 1983 CFC 791 Agnes. Before 1811 Isham Christian moved from Cocke TN to Mauzy TN which later became Lawrence TN where he left numerous progeny. Anthony remained in Cocke TN.

11.

1983 VA Genealogist, 27, 192. 19 Jul 1777 Powhatan. Anthony sr and Anthony jr took oath of allegiance to Commonwealth of VA [to certify they're not Torys].

12.

4 Jun 1985 Agnes-> LK. Transmitting for the first time Agnes documents of 13 Apr 1985: Anthony Christian (1724-1794) and Anthony Christian jr 1760-????). They ascribe the first to the St.Peters 9 Jun 1724 s/o Thomas Christian [whom we now know as sil] and the 1743 will of sil not of age but bequeathed only 1 shilling [suggesting a land grant prior]. Agnes found no evidence of any contemporary Anthony Christian. And of Cumberland 1753 witnessing a marriage in Goochland. [Cumberland from Goochland 1748/1749]. 7 Nov 1755 bond Amelia VA Anthony m. widow Mary Christian Watkins. "There is every indication that this Anthony was the one who first

appears in Powhatan records shortly after formation of the new county. [Powhatan from Cumberland & Chesterfield 1777]. 27 Dec 1777 Anthony sold property to Alexander Trent of Chesterfield. 1790 he granted 25 of his 100 acres to son Anthony [jr]. Tax records through 1793 show Anthony still alive and estate tax records 1794 show he d. 1793/1794 at age 69. [Note by LK: quite likely that rather than Anthony moving from Goochland to Cumberland to Powhatan, instead Goochland and Cumberland and Powhatan moved over him in one geographical location].

The former also states " In July 1796 the Estate divested itself of the 75 acres by selling the land to John Radford." But this transaction does not appear in the 3 sheets on Anthonys listed here in # 21 , 18 Mar 1993.

Agnes documents ascribe the second above to Anthony jr s/o the Powhatan Anthony & Mary Christian, b. c 1760 according to his RW Service record, enlisting 1780 at Chesterfield Court House at age 20 (a hatter). "After his return from service Anthony jr appears on the Powhatan Personal Property tax list in his father's household. In 1788 however he is listed as head of household." Agnes suggests the 1790 gift of the 25 acres may have been a [1st] marriage gift, though no document records such. The marriage bond for Anthony & Rebecca Prosser was issued in Powhatan, 25 May 1795. In July 1796 they sold the 25 acres inheritance to his brother-in-law John Radford. "What happened to Anthony Christian jr and his wife after 1796 has been a subject for debate." A DAR application places him later in Cocke TN, but the application is defective and nothing in it verifies such a move from Powhatan VA to Cocke TN. "Far more likely that this Anthony Christian of Cocke was the adult already living there in 1791 of whom there is documented proof." "Anthony & Rebecca may have been the [1810] Campbell VA household with both 45 and over and two females 16 and under 26 [= b. 1785-1794 = unlikely for a mg 1795].

13.

24 Jul 1990 Agnes-> LK. New Comments about Anthony Christian's Family (1724-1794). Contains the newly-known family of Anthony sr, i.e. Anthony jr and his 3 sisters [including the Mary m. 1795 William Ogilby - not the William Oglesby who m. Mary Christian d/o John m. Mary Bryant of GA].

14.

15 Aug 1991 LK -> Agnes. Scenario for Anthony sr. In 1743 (will) was 19 already m. or about to be to a 1st wife and had been given the 100 acres, later sold, called Negroe's Arm [see 18 Mar 1996] by his father Thomas sil prior to writing his will - thus only one shilling for Anthony, the eldest. Land in Goochland at the time, in Cumberland [from Goochland] 1748, in Powhatan from Cumberland & Chesterfield 1777.

15.

same letter An Albemarle record for an Anthony: Mag.Va Geneal. vol29 # 2 May 1991, p. 121. Albemarle Court Orders 13 May 1748 p. 329: Debt case of Anthony Christian vs. John Rice. [Judged previously and now as spurious to the Anthonys involved here, but caught up in the net like dolphins caught up with mackerel].

16.

24 Sep 1991 Agnes -> LK. Re the Albemarle Anthony, quite likely to be Anthony sr (1724-). Anthony's brother David was of Albemarle. Tillitson Parish 10 Oct 1758 when he deeded 200 acres both

sides Buffalo Creek of Willis'es River, "left me by my father" reference to the will. Another brother, Jesse, was in Albemarle for a period. Thomas Christian [the sil] 1745 was listed as admnr for Albemarle estate of Amelia Crawley - role taken over by his exec widow Rebecca. So clear that Thomas sil had land in Albemarle.

17.

25 Nov 1992 Agnes' Long List re Thomases. 1767 Henry VA. Entry of Anthony Christian on 400, 400, 800, 1200 acres in 3 surveys, Marrowbone Creek. [Henry from Pittsylvania & Patrick 1776; Patrick from Henry 1790/1791 ???]. Henry is on the south VA line with NC, west of Granville and Orange NC, a long way from the Goochland, Powhatan area, but in the vicinity of modern Pittsylvania, Franklin, Bedford, Campbell]. No connection imputed with the Anthonys of Powhatan.

18.

7 Jan 1993 Agnes-> LK. Transmitting her documents of 8 Jan 1992 Who Was Thomas Christian ?, Thomas Christian III, and Thomas Christian s-i-l+l, the latter as Anthony, the purchaser of the 1200 acres preceding identified with the Powhatan Anthony s/o sil. I.e. does impute a connection.

19.

7 Jan 1993 Agnes-> LK. Long List expanded . 1758 an Anthony in Augusta VA witness in a suit, ascribed by Agnes as s/o sil, i.e. the Anthony sr of herein.

20.

8 Feb 1993 LK-> Agnes. "I am left with the scenario that Anthony, s/o Thomas sil inherited as heir-at-law from his father the lands on Beaverdam Creek, the dower of his mother Rebecca d/o Thomas II - which in 1753 he sold to McMurry. And with that we can accept that the Anthony of the 1753 sale was actually Anthony b.1724 s/o Thomas sil & Rebecca."

21.

18 Mar 1993 Agnes-> LK. Three sheets, no title, of Anthony sr & jr all from Powhatan. [Bound with Anthony sr record sheets.] Listed here first Anthony sr, with [] numbers corresponding to reference items for him.

8 May 1776 county not stated. warrant for provisions, also warrant 22 shillings for nursing sick soldier. [2]

27 Dec 1777 232 acres on Swift Creek to Alexander Trent of Chesterfield. 200 pounds. [13]

1782, 1783 Tax list 100 acres O'Neal's notes. [21,22]

1784, 1786, 1787 Personal tax list with 2 males > 21, 2 slaves, 4 horses, 12 cattle. O'Neal's notes [23, 24, 26]

1788, 1789 Tax list 100 acres. O'Neal's notes [27,28]

10 Apr 1790 25 acres to Anthony jr for love and affection [15]

1790, 1793 Tax list with 75 acres [29,30]

1794, 1795 Tax list Anthony estate 75 acres. O'Neal's notes. [16, 32]

1794, 1795 Personal tax list Anthony estate 2 slaves, 2 horses. O'Neal's notes. [31, 33]

1796 Mary Christian Personal tax list 2 slaves, 1 horse. O'Neal's notes. [17]

ibid listed for Anthony jr:

1780 county not stated. Served Rev for 1 year. Age 20, hatter by trade, 5' 7", brown hair, grey eyes, fair complexion. O'Neal's notes. [11]

1788 On personal tax list with 2 horses. O'Neal's notes. [19]

10 Apr 1790 25 acres from father, love and affection [16]

1790 On tax list with 25 acres. O'Neal's notes. [18]

1793, 1795 " " " " " " " " [19, 21]

1793 On personal tax list with 3 slaves, 1 horse. O'Neal's notes. [20]

22.

18 Mar 1996 Agnes-> LK. (Not in the 3 sheets) Anthony & Rebecca [Prosser] Jul 1796 sold 25 acres to John Radford [b-i-1] part of a tract called Negroe's Arm, obtained from father Anthony. O'Neal's notes. [8] [John Radford, son-in-law, then had the whole 100 acre tract].

23.

14 Jun 1996 LK-> Agnes. Requesting detail on the "most convincing evidence" of CFC 789 that the Anthony m. Sallie Ewing "was the younger brother of Thomas Christian , b. 1750-1760, who was heir-at-law of Nathaniel Christian of Montgomery ..."

24.

16 Jun 1996 Agnes-> LK. Responding to the preceding, [dates?]. Refers me to Anthony Christian (1724-1794); Anthony Christian jr (1760-????); New Comments about Anthony Christian's Family (1724-1794); three untitled pages re Anthonys; and CFC 789-791 "with abstracts and arguments".

25.

25 Jun 1996 LK-> Agnes. Possibility that Anthony from Green NC moving over to Jefferson and Cocke is actually Jefferson and Cocke moving over Anthony all the while sitting tight in the spot in Green where he migrated to from VA.

Also suggests about 1770 date for Anthony's birth too late. More likely about 1765 or so and Thomas waited the assignment until Anthony was 21.

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

19 JUL 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... CFC listing for Anthony nmi ...

On 7/14 I sent you an Epistemology for Anthony trying to straighten out his relation to Thomas and ASFT. There are 48 listings for Anthony, Anthony jr, Antonio in the INDEX. I codified them in a nmi listing, attached, like I did for Thomas nmi. I mislabelled it CFC REFERENCES but it is not my "References" series, just the finding guide to the CFC entries.

Please when you get around to it go over this nmi listing for any corrections or additions, especially corrections and comments about my assignments in the Organized section. The ones I see as needing your attention and resolution I have marked with a pencil line. Others not *'ed can be ignored for our immediate purposes.

CFC nmi items, Anthony

Anthony Game Index

48		432
22✓		586
38		607
52		634
53		635
55		641
68		689
106		790
112		791
144		792
181	(45)	793
198		794
205		796
220		873
223		908
227		992
230		1009
268		1023
269		1062
335		1063
344		1066
411		47 Antonio
		39 Anthony C.
		54
		109
		220

The * indicates the item is listed in the "Organized" section following the sequential section. No * indicates LK has not assigned it to a specific Anthony.

- Page
- 6* O'Neal's book 1979 Cocke TN
- 22* with bro Isham living Greene NC sold some of East River Montgomery NC land assigned to them by bro. Thomas, inheritance from Nathaniel
- 38* Anthony, unusual Christian name, possibly from Crockett connection, to children of Rebecca and sil. A wit. to sil's will was Anthony Bennin
- 52* O'Neal's ancestor Anthony who m. Sallie Ewing in Cocke NC [later TN] on Clay Creek. O'Neal's 93-year-old believed: Anthony s/o sil -> Anthony jr -> the Ewing Anthony. Later challenged by Agnes; see p. 789
- 53* same d. 1839 Cocke TN
- 55* Will Anthony of Cocke 1/8/1838, codicil 1/30/1839
- 64* [1830 TN] Cocke ae 50-60, 1 female 70-80
- 64 [1830 TN] Cocke ae 20-30 wife 20-30
- 65* [1830 VA] Amherst ae 50-60 wife 40-50
- 68* b. c 1779 VA, m. Ewing, both d. 1830s Cocke TN (Mrs Bressler, ' gr3 grf.
- 68 (Mrs Gaines' grf was s/o Anthony & Sarah (Walsh) of TN) Wants verification as ancestors from IOM.

VA

END OF CFC VOLUME I

- 112* Agnes' 1979 on O'Neal's articles. Who was the Ewing Anthony's father? Relation to "cousin Nathaniel Christian" [who stayed with Holt Caloway Co. MO in 1852? How related the Thomas b. 1750/60 living Cocke TN 1830 - progenitor of O'Neal's Cocke families.?
- 136* [1790 NC] Greene 1791 tax of Greene Co
- 136* [1783 VA] Powhatan 1783 State census Chastain 5 white 3 black
- 144* Query re Ewing family (Mrs. Mary Gibbs)

END OF CFC VOLUME II

- 181* Will sil 1743. Son Anthony one shilling when reaches 21
- 209 [1810 DE] New Castle ae 16-26 AnthY
- 211 [1810 PA] Philadelphia ae 26-45
- 215 [1810 VA] Campbell ae 45+ wife 45+
- 220* Agnes' migrations 1980. b. 1779 reputedly Powhatan m Ewing
- 223* Agnes' migration 1980. James Ewing Christian b. 1829 Cocke TN, s/o Anthony.
- 227* Agnes' migrations 1980. Thomas Ewing b. 1799 Cocke, s/o Anthony
- 230* Offer to share on Anthony & Ewing (Mrs. Bressler)

END OF CFC VOLUME III

- 313 [1830 NY] Clinton ae 30/40, female 15-20
- 314 [1839 NY] Rensselaer ae 20-30 wife 20-30

END OF CFC VOLUME IV

405 [1800 MD] Baltimore Cristen ae 26-45
 411 s/o David & Linny Trent b. c 1828 Sinking Waters,
 Tazewell, m. Nancy Van Dike 1848

END CFC VOLUME V

477 [1820 NC] missing for Montgomery & Wake NC
 478* [1820 TN] Missing for Cocke TN
 480* [1820 VA] Bedford ae 26-45, wife 26-45, 1 slave

END OF CFC VOLUME VI

577 [1820 PA] Philadelphia ae 26-45, female 45+

END OF CFC VOLUME VII

607 b. c 1852 Wayne VA [later WV] widower m. (2) 1880 Louisa
 Sisson
 635 s/o Thomas Ewing & Mary A. father's will 1875
 689 MAR 1767 SC Antonio Christian convicted of murder Mar
 18-25 and hanged 31 Mar (Diane Browning)

END OF CFC VOLUME VIII

780* [1840 TN] Cocke ae 30-40, wife 30-40, 5 slaves
 782* [1840 VA] Amherst ae 60-70, wife 50-60
 789* (Agnes) "most convincing evidence" is that the Anthony m.
 Ewing was s/o Nathaniel, Montgomery VA, not as O'Neal had
 it sil-> Anthony-> Anthony jr ->Anthony m. Ewing. See p.
 52
 790* 1791 Anthony with Isham of Green NC [then in interregnum]
 deeded to Christian Snidow 61 acres in Montgomery VA on East
 River below Five-Mile Fork and 3 miles above mouth.
 791 3 Apr 1786 in Montgomery VA Isham & Anthony [location not
given] assignees of Thomas [bro] of 400 acres Montgomery VA
 on East River below Five-Mile Fork c 3 miles above mouth.
 Nathaniel, father, got it by assignment from James Adair who
 had it by right of settlement. A portion of the land was
 sold by Isham & Anthony c 1791 after their move to what
 became Cocke TN.
 791* (Agnes) Thomas & Anthony remained in Cocke after their move
 from VA.
 792* (Agnes) Anthony had a son James and so did Thomas. Can't
 distinguish between them. BELIEVE THIS ANTHONY IS MEANT AS
 ANTHONY & SALLIE EWING
 793* Elizabeth, eldest dau Anthony & Ewing m. 1813 Cocke TN
 794* (Agnes) there is a will of Anthony m. Ewing

END OF CFC VOLUME IX

873 from France Declaration or oath Quarter Sessions Court
 Philadelphia 1834
 908* & Ewing (Mrs Geo Jacobs all from O'Neal)

END OF CFC VOLUME X

- 992* s/o [sil] b. 6/9/1724 St Peters not mentioned in will but in a deed as son and heir Cumberland Co 1753 (Goochland Records) (Lamb)
- 1009 Was Nathaniel b. 9/5/1827 Cocke TN the s/o Anthony who m. (1) a Miss Holt ?? and (2) Catherine Warren. Nathaniel's death record identifies father as George.

END OF CFC VOLUME XI

- 1062 (Agnes) Near Thomas [1830 TN Cocke] s/o Nathaniel was Anthony 20-30, wife and 3 children. "Circumstantial evidence" suggests was another son [i.e. bro. of Thomas] Shows descendants of Anthony & Holt & Catherine Warren
- 1066 (Agnes) Near 40-year-old Anthony [1850 MO] Buchanan was 46-year-old James Christian also b. TN and probably his bro.

SAD END OF CFC VOLUME XII

ORGANIZED SECTION

Anthony of Bedford & Amherst

- 65* [1830 VA] Amherst ae 50-60 wife 40-50
- 480* [1820 VA] Bedford ae 26-45, wife 26-45, 1 slave
- 782* [1840 VA] Amherst ae 60-70, wife 50-60

ANTHONY m. SALLIE EWING COCKE TN

- 6* O'Neal's book 1979 Cocke TN
- 52* O'Neal's ancestor Anthony who m. Sallie Ewing in Cocke NC [later TN] on Clay Creek. O'Neal's 93-year-old believed: Anthony s/o sil -> Anthony jr -> the Ewing Anthony. Later challenged by Agnes; see p. 789
- 53* same d. 1839 Cocke TN
- 55* Will Anthony of Cocke 1/8/1838, codicil 1/30/1839
- 64* [1830 TN] Cocke ae 50-60, 1 female 70-80
- 68* b. c 1779 VA, m. Ewing, both d. 1830s Cocke TN (Mrs Bressler, ' gr3 grf.
- 112* Agnes' 1979 on O'Neal's articles. Who was the Ewing Anthony's father? Relation to "cousin Nathaniel Christian" [who stayed with Holt Caloway Co. MO in 1852? How related the Thomas b. 1750/60 living Cocke TN 1830 - progenitor of O'Neal's Cocke families.?
- 144* Query re Ewing family (Mrs. Mary Gibbs
- 181* Will sil 1743. Son Anthony one shilling when reaches 21
- 223* Agnes' migration 1980. James Ewing Christian b. 1829 Cocke TN, s/o Anthony.
- 227* Agnes' migrations 1980. Thomas Ewing b. 1799 Cocke, s/o Anthony
- 230* Offer to share on Anthony & Ewing (Mrs. Bressler)

- 478* [1820 TN] Missing for Cocke TN
- 780* [1840 TN] Cocke ae 30-40, wife 30-40, 5 slaves
- 789* (Agnes) "most convincing evidence" is that the Anthony m. Ewing was s/o Nathaniel, Montgomery VA, not as O'Neal had it sil-> Anthony-> Anthony jr ->Anthony m. Ewing. See p. 52
- 791* (Agnes) Thomas & Anthony remained in Cocke after their move from VA.
- 792* (Agnes) Anthony had a son James and so did Thomas. Can't distinguish between them. BELIEVE THIS ANTHONY IS MEANT AS ANTHONY & SALLIE EWING
- 793* Elizabeth, eldest dau Anthony & Ewing m. 1813 Cocke TN
- 794* (Agnes) there is a will of Anthony m. Ewing
- 908* & Ewing (Mrs Geo Jacobs all from O'Neal)

ANTHONY of Green NC

- 22* with bro Isham living Greene NC sold some of East River Montgomery NC land assigned to them by bro. Thomas, inheritance from Nathaniel
- 136* [1790 NC] Greene 1791 tax of Greene Co
- 790* 1791 Anthony with Isham of Green NC [then in interregnum] deeded to Christian Snidow 61 acres in Montgomery VA on East River below Five-Mile Fork and 3 miles above mouth.

ANTHONY of Powhatan VA

- 136* [1783 VA] Powhatan 1783 State census Chastain 5 white 3 black
- 220* Agnes' migrations 1980. b. 1779 reputedly Powhatan m Ewing



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

10 September 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: More on Anthony Christian (See your letters of July 11 and 14)

In the letter of June 16 you list those I consider the three known men named Anthony Christian who were born before 1790.

I had always speculated that the Anthony of Bedford in 1820 was the Anthony, Jr., who married Rebecca Prosser and that he had moved there from Powhattan. Else, what happened to that Anthony? I must confess that I had never followed through on the later years. Your census comparison reveals that in 1850 name of his wife was Sarah. If this man is one and the same, then this would have been a later marriage for him.

If this Bedford-Amherst Anthony is proven, however, to be a different man, then we must determine name of his father—possibly one of the other sons or grandsons of Thomas sil. If 1850 birth estimate of 1771 is correct, he could even have been s/o teenaged Anthony, Jr., by an early first wife. Significantly, the birth date of Anthony, Jr., must have been earlier than we previously estimated since he would have been an adult to have taken the oath of allegiance 19 July 1777. That would place his birth as about 1756 or before.

In reviewing my notes, I notice that the Bedford / Amherst Anthony was the one who married Sarah "Sally" Hewett in Bedford Co., VA, in 1812 (no month or day given on abstract). Although they apparently had two sons (names not known) born between 1812 and 1820, the next children were apparently daughters:

- ?Amanda, who married William Padgett 29 Aug. 1833 in Amherst Co., VA
- ?Elizabeth, who married Samuel M. Watts 23 Feb. 1837 in Amherst Co., VA
- ?Elizabeth, who married Joshua Bibb 17 Nov. 1840 in Amherst (?same dau?)
- ?Elvira, who married William Watts 23 Nov. 1841
- ?Janetta F., who married Henry W./B. Watts 25 Jan 1849
- Edetha
- Unidentified dau.

Of course, I'm keeping an open mind on this and hope that when I follow through with my "to-do list" some clue will emerge. I would not have the time to engage in a special and specific search for Anthony since I must concentrate on the search for my Thomas.

Congratulations on the fantastic job you have done in summarizing all the information that has been collected on Anthony Christian—not only with your questions, your chronology, and the CFC summary but with the computer entries! Wow! I have been all to slow in transferring my data to computer. It would have been a great help at a time like this.

I am convinced that my “most convincing evidence” is anything but convincing and really regret the choice of words.

There is little I can add other than to highlight two items that jumped out at me when I was studying what you sent:

1. As mentioned above, Anthony, Jr, s/o Anthony, Sr, must have been born much earlier than we previously estimated since he would have been an adult when taking the oath of allegiance to Commonwealth of Virginia 19 July 1777. This would place his birth about 1756 or before.

2. Probably of no particular importance, at least at this time, but I am impressed by the number of times I see the name of Alexander Trent in connection with Christian family transactions.

I believe, like you, that the instances of “moves” from one county to another are as often as not boundary changes for the counties themselves. Also, the county boundary changes are not always in a straight line split from one county to another to another. In the process adjustments are often made in both the parent county and the new ones. I am quite familiar with this in southwestern Virginia and southern West Virginia.

Requested comments for your Anthony nmi Christian items follow:

Page 65 See discussion above re Anthony Christian and Sarah Hewett.

Page 68 The Anthony Christian who married Sarah B. Walsh as his first wife was the s/o Thomas Ewing Christian. This Anthony married secondly Martha J. Murphy.

Page 215 This Anthony of 1810 Campbell could be the same as the Anthony of 1820 Bedford, 1830 Amherst, etc. In other words, I'm not sure!

Page 220 Obviously, I believe this information based on O'Neal's information is not correct.

Page 791 I have nothing to add beyond my previous comments.

Page 1009 Yes, it is my opinion that the Nathaniel born 5 September 1827 in Cocke Co., TN, was the s/o the Anthony born c. 1810 who married 1) Miss Holt and 2) Catherine Warren. I cannot explain why the death record shows his father's name as George. I have not seen how the deaths were registered, but in my own family a neighbor, George Miller, was entered as the father of one of my Mitchell ancestors when, in fact, Miller was the neighbor supplying the information. The entry was recent enough that we could determine what happened.

Page 1062 As an aside, it is interesting that a James Ewing Christian born 29 January 1829 was also the s/o the Anthony-Holt union. Note the Ewing! The 20 to 30-year-old Anthony near the Thomas born 1750-1760 was probably another son of this Thomas—not his brother. This allows me to emphasize that this Thomas who reputedly had “a large family” and “several wives” was probably the father of at least several of the unidentified Christian men in VA, TN, MO, etc.

Dr. Louis Koenig

Page 3

10 September 1996

I wish I could offer more on the various men named Anthony Christian; however, my primary research on this name is somewhat limited. I have relied to a large extent on descendants and have found no evidence that I would be among them.

Let me know if I have failed to answer any of your specific questions on "Anthony."

Sincerely,

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read "Agnes", with a long, sweeping horizontal flourish extending to the right.



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

11 September 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Miscellaneous Observations about Thomas Christian

As I review my unpublished notes with many still awaiting attention, I have been struck by several things—one of the most remarkable is that the Amherst Co., VA, records for the subject period are curiously devoid of mention of any Thomas Christian. Because of some early speculation, I devoted considerable time to Amherst Co. research.

Interestingly, the given name of Thomas in the Christian family also did not figure in the Augusta Co., VA, records during the eighteenth century.

I'm working on a "time-line" for those named Thomas Christian during the 1700's and hope it will offer clues that have not emerged during our previous evaluations.

Are you interested in receiving a photocopy of Annie Walker Burns' Christian Family History Records? There are approximately 135 pages (including all the New England entries). Perhaps you would like only those pages that refer to any of the southern lines. If so, I will get them in the mail to you. Maybe you will discover a lead that I have missed. Let me know your wishes in the matter.

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

16 JUL 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... refs for Allen Christian sr ...

You sure manage to self-effacingly hide your pedigree in CFC. Not knowing it for all these years I finally dug it out, attached. Corrections welcome.

Reason: to see just what guy we're looking for in this ASFT. And I believe (because you believe) it's the Thomas, Nathaniel's brother, whom I call Thomas IV. Corrections welcome.

And our problem: which one of the established or shadowy Thomases of my Thomas nmi list is he? Correction welcome.

To tackle that efficiently I had to get straight your accepted ancestor Allen m. Juda. Therefor my references for Allen, attached. There are 74 entries in your Index for Allen, Allen sr, and Allen jr of which I judged 50 might apply to the vita of Anthony sr. I probably have erred by inclusion rather than by exclusion so you may find some that you can say have no bearing on our Allen. Just scratch them off. If you find any errors of my transcription please correct them. If you know of or find any errors of fact, or things you want to change your mind about or contradict please share with me. The [] of course are my editorial insertions; also designate censuses.

When I produce a clean copy I'll have a few questions for you.



Agnes' pedigree
Refs for Allen m. Juda

PEDIGREE OF AGNES

Like a geological column, present to ancient, instead of a
genealogical column, ancient to present. Read UP

Agnes Branch (1922-)
Icy Maude Amelia Christian (1891-1943)
Albert Leander Christian (1865-1949)
Paren C. Christian (1833-1900)
James Pine Christian (1800-1849)
Thomas Christian (1776/1780 - c. 1839)
 circumstantial
Allen Christian sr (1754-1842) m. Juda S.
 who had also Allen Christian jr (1780-1859)
 believes
Thomas Christian Nathaniel's brother
Rebecca Christian m. s-i-l
Thomas II Christian m. Rebecca New
Thomas I Christian, the immigrant.

references ALLEN CHRISTIAN m. JUDA

Preliminary version from CFC and Agnes->LK. Not sure all of these are Allen sr (= Allen & Juda) but sending to Agnes for her critique who can judge by inspection better than I. Known Allen jr items are included when they throw light on his parentage, i.e. Allen sr.

1.

CFC 363 12 Nov 1833 Shelby, IN. Declaration in Probate Court of Allen Christian of Liberty Tsp. under Act of Congress 7 Jun 1832. Age 69 years on 22 May last [=22 May 1833 = b. 22 May 1764]. Rev. service:

Should be 79

Drafted as Private in Militia, 1780, mid or last of Apr, when he then resided in Bedford [Liberty Tsp.]. Company Capt. Nathaniel Tate, belonged before entering the service [? see below] to a Regt. commanded by Col. Calloway. For 6 weeks marched 5 or 6 times to town of Bedford, County Seat, and back because orders hadn't arrived.

At end of 6 weeks marched to join Gen. Gates in Carolina.

When called into service [Militia company called into Continental Army?] Stephen Groggins appointed or continued as Lt. and as Sergeants William Tirry (who had been Ensign), William Toney, John Teinesher[?], William Bryant.

Marched through New Pittsylvania and Old Pittsylvania Counties in VA to Hillsborough, NC, thence to Haw River where joined Gates forces.

He and 9 others detailed to search for food and Army went on. The ten followed to Deep River (thinks in SC) which Army had passed. Heard guns of battle. A short distance from there met Gates men retreating from defeat of Gates, 7 or 8 miles from Deep River at Camden [sic] SC. [Gates' defeat at Battle of Camden was 17 Aug 1780.]

Retreated to Hillsborough NC, put up in "bush barracks" 1/2 to 3/4 mile in length and almost starved. Many deserted and were "returned for 8 months" [redrafted for 8 months?]. "Married men ~~also~~ however were discharged after serving 4 months; unmarried compelled to serve the whole period."

Dismissed at Hillsborough, about 4 1/2 months from drafting and 3 months after starting from Bedford. Returned home over 10-12 days exhausted. Received written discharge since lost.

Mid July 1781 again drafted in same company and regt. Again delayed 5-6 weeks as before, marching back and forth to Bedford town. Marched from Bedford through Buckingham, Amelia, Cumberland counties to join regular Army in southern VA vs. Cornwallis' army. While in Cumberland heard of Cornwallis' capture. Discharge in writing in latter part of Oct 1781 from his Capt but lost it.

Spent 8-9 days returning home.

Born Cumberland 22 May 1754. Once had a Bible, lost. No documentation. Refers for character, veracity, and belief in his Rev services to David McNeely, William McNeely, Thomas Haymond, Owen Haymond and Squire Love of the neighborhood.

his
 Wit: H. F. Robison s. Allen C Christian
 mark

Dudley Mitchell, clergyman, and John McNeeley, residing in neighborhood, well acquainted ..etc.
 s. Dudley Mitchell
 John his X mark McNeely

Erasmus Powell, Probate Judge
 Recorded 12 Nov 1833 Sylvan B. Morris, Clk Prob Ct.

2. 17
 CFC 365 1981 Agnes. "Likelihood Allen gra/o Thomas Christian 1937 will Goochland since some of Thomas' lands on tributaries of Willis River left to his children subsequently fell in Cumberland. But might be grnephew or cousin of some degree to Thomas".

3.
 CFC 362-363 1981 Agnes Migrating of Allen & Juda Christian. Map. Movements can be documented: Cumberland 1754; Prince Edward c 1779; Bedford 1780-c 1792; Montgomery [VA] and Greenbrier [WV] c 1793-1798; Monroe [WV] 1799- c 1806; Giles [WV] c 1806 - 1809; Cabell [WV] on Guyandotte River [WV] SE of Logan Court House 1809-1824/25; Logan [WV] 1824/25 - c 1826; Shelby IN c 1826 - d. 1835/1843. [Map and text mismatch a bit]. Only 4 major moves amidst frequent boundary changes.

4.
 CFC 5 1979 Agnes. Indexed under Allen jr. Refers to O'Neal's work with "Cocke Co settler"

5.
 CFC 19 1979 Agnes. S and wife Juda, extracted from Declaration but adds "Giles Co along tributaries of the New River in that part of the county later incorporated into WV; then settled on the Guyandotte."

6.
 CFC 67 1979 Julia Adkins. Query re Allen, sr, b, 22 May 1754 VA, d. 1835-1843.

7.
 CFC 67 1979 Elaine Anderson. Query Allen & Nancy Cooper, b. c 1780 PE Co VA [= Allen jr]

8.
 CFC 67 1979 Kemper Riffe. Re Paren Christian, quoted in Brock's Virginia and Virginians as saying he was related to Davy Crockett.

9.
 CFC 93 1979 Elaine Anderson & Mrs. Bert Slaybaugh descents from Allen & Juda -> Allen jr.

10.
 CFC 94 1979 Diane Browning & Julia Adkins descent from Allen & Juda -> Allen jr.

11.

CFC 95 1979 Maxine Marshall & Homer Dean descent from Allen & Juda
-> Allen jr.

12.

CFC 145 1979 Agnes. Query re Allen [sr] and for Bible mentioned in
pension application.

13.

CFC 145 1979 Maxine Marshall. Query re Allen [sr]. Moved to Shelby
IN with daus Nancy m. Robert McNeely and Margaret m. Samuel McNeely.

14.

CFC 145 Julia Adkins. Query re James Hopewell Christian anc. or
desc. of Allen jr?

15.

CFC 219 1980 Agnes' migrations. Allen [sr] probably died shortly
after 17 Sep 1842, date of last pension payment. Juda S. apparently
preceded him c 1842.

16.

CFC 233 1980 Agnes query. Was Allen Christian 22 May 1754
Cumberland the s/o Thomas Christian who, like Allen, was of Bedford
immediately following the Rev?

17.

CFC 421 1981 Agnes' query. Circumstantial evidence indicates that
Thomas Christian ["Pine"] b. 1776-1780 was s/o Allen & Juda. Seeks
proof of mg. Thomas & Rebecca Pine.

18.

CFC 213 1980 Miss Terr Census 1809 corrected p. 429. Allen
Christian p. 5&6 Indian River 3 m. < 21, 1 > 21, 3 f. < 21, 1 f.
> 21.
[Believe > 21 means 21 and up]

19.

CFC 214 [1810 TN] Grainger Co. Allen Christian 1804 tax list.
[Don't know which Allen]

*probably the one later in
Madison Co., AL
possibly s/o Jesse*

20.

CFC 215 [1810 VA] Cabell tax list [date?] Allen Christian. Also
Allen sr. (Also Thomas) Which Allens?

Jr. Thomas-Pine

21.

CFC 428 map migrants to Madison Co. MS Terr = AL Terr in 1817, shows
Allen Christian and others.

*probably the one formerly
of Grainger Co., TN*

22.

CFC 429 1981 Agnes. [1809 MS] repeats # 18 CFC 213, but has
Indian Creek instead of Indian River.

*probably the one formerly
of Grainger Co., TN*

23.

CFC 439 1981 Agnes' map of Allen & Juda adds: Allen jr to Cabell VA
which in 1842 became Wayne VA [later Wayne WV]

24.

CFC 440 1981 Agnes. First record of Allen after move from Bedford
was his participation along with other former Bedford residents at
sale of Ellison/Alison Christian's personal estate between inv. 18
Jul 1794 and sale Feb 1795 at Greenbrier Co. Court.

25.

ibid. List of taxable property and of tithables Bedford VA: Allen Christian 1782, 1783, 1784 - 1 tithe, 1 white >21 (= 21 and up), no blacks, 1 horse 3 cattle 1782; 1 horse 4 cattle 1783; 2 horse 4 cattle 1784.

Same years several Farley and Blankenship tithables appear. Both these families moved to the New River settlement same time as Allen Christian and took part in the above estate sale. Farley domain in Bedford was located on Blackwater River which fell into Franklin in 1785.

26.

ibid. 6 Jul 1799 Monroe VA formed from Greenbrier [1799] one of the first mgs there: Allen sr and Allen jr, both his X mark, bondsmen \$150 for ag. of Jr to Nancy Cooper, test John Hutchinson

27.

ibid p. 441. Parentage of Allen jr confirmed by death register Wayne Co. WV where Allen & Juda S. Christian named as his parents.

28.

ibid p. 441. Judith Christian m. Matthew Maddy 4 Dec 1798 Greenbrier by Rev. John Anderson, pioneer Bapt Minister in SW VA. Judith's name, birth date 1776-1784, and mg.place suggest she may be one of older dau of Allen & Juda. A "Mathew Madey" were in [1810 VA] Monroe.

29.

ibid p. 441. Thomas Christian m.Pine < 1800 in same vicinity (bond and return no longer extant); probably eldest s/o Allen & Juda - "based on convincing evidence". Thomas b. 1776/1780 moved from Monroe where 1st son was born in 1800 to the Guyandotte at the same time as Allen sr & jr. Further Allen jr and Thomas each purchased land on Rum Creek of the Guyan in 1828 and both relinquished [??] ownership < 1830 the year by which they had resettled farther west. Allen & Juda lived near the mouth of the Rum until their move <1830.

30.

ibid p. 442. dau Nancy Christian, b. 1780/1790 VA m. 5 Sep 1812 Robert McNeely in Cabell where both their homes were located. When Logan formed 1824 [from Cabell, Giles and Kanawah] the 25 acre parcel on Rum Creek was still home to the couple who had in [1820 VA] Cabell with 1 male <10. By 1829 the property ceased to appear under Robert's name on the tax rolls. It was about then they moved to IN.

31.

ibid p. 442. dau Margaret Christian, b. c 1790, m. Samuel McNeely 15 Sep 1820 Cabell. Samuel's 215 acres on the Guyandotte was only one mile upstream from Robert's land. By 1829 Samuel had given or sold the land to James Pine Christian s/o Thomas, his b-i-l. Soon thereafter Samuel was acquiring land in Shelby IN. Margaret's parents, Allen & Juda accompanied them to their new home in Liberty Tsp Shelby before 1830. [I presume Agnes has the [1830 IN] Shelby for McNeely]

yes

32

ibid p. 442. Allen sr purchased 50 acres on Guyan River 4 miles east of Logan Court House for \$1 in 1821 while the property was still located in Cabell County.. "Acknowledged 23 Apr 1821 Deed Book 3, p. 499 as "part of Wm. Ward survey of Richard Matthews entry made 25 Nov 1783, Warrant # 10326 22 Feb 1782 being in Kanawah County now

Cabell and on great Guyandotte to Smith Shoal where Allen Christian now lives includes island and creek where Daniel Elkins now lives." Allen did not relinquish ownership of this land until after his move [to IN].

33.

ibid p. 442 Probable child of Allen & Juda: Dudley. Tithable in 1824 Logan tax list - along with Allen sr; Allen jr; Spencer s/o Allen jr; James P. s/o Thomas; Mastin, formerly of Tazewell. Dudley moved to IN and m. Sarah Criss 1 Jul 1830 in Decatur IN bordering on Shelby.

"to be continued" - WHEW!

34.

CFC 57. [1830 AL] Madison p. 123 Allen/Alben Christian 2 m 15/20; 1 20/30; 1 50/60; 2 f 10/15; 1 50/60; 17 slaves.

possibly formerly of Grainger Co., TN

35.

CFC 59 [1830 IN] Shelby p. 373. 1 m 10/15; 1 70/80; 2 f 15/20; 1 40/50; 1 60/70; 0 slaves.

Allen, Sr.

36.

CFC 60 [1830 KY] Wayne p. 222 Allin Christian 1 m 0/5; 2 20/30; 1 f 20/30; 1 slave.

s/o Benjamin & Elizabeth Greenup

37.

CFC 62 [1830 SC] Edgefield p. 171 Allen Christin 1 m 30/40; 1 f 0/5; 1 5/10; 1 20/30; 6 slaves.

*s/o Gideon & Sarah Morse/Moss/Minn
He mar. Mary W.A. Huzar*

38.

CFC 66 [1830 VA] Logan 1 m 5/10; 1 10/15; 1 15/20; 1 20/30; 1 50/60; 1 f 0/5; 2 5/10; 1 10/15; 1 15/20; 1 20/30; 1 40/50; 1 70/80; 0 slaves.

39.

CFC 136 [1790 TN] Grainger Allen Christian 1799 tax list

*possibly s/o Jesse &
(later of Madison Co., AL)*

40.

CFC 137 [1790 VA] Bedford Allen Christian 1782 tax list 1 poll

Allen, Sr.

41.

CFC 480 [1820 VA] Cabell p. 81 B Allen Christian 1 m 0/10; 1 10/15; 1 45+; 1 f 10/15; 1 16/25; 1 26/44; 1 45+; 2 agric; 0 slaves. Allen jr same page 26.44, wife 26/44; 10 children.

Allen, Sr.

42.

CFC 517 Agnes. By 1810 Thomas Christian had moved about 6 miles upstream from Logan Courthouse, as had Allen Christian sr and jr. All 3 appeared 1810 in Cabell VA personal property tax list, Thomas with 13 horses.

43.

CFC 699 Maxine Marshall will share Allen Christian VA Service Claim # S-32170 Rev pension.

44.

CFC 775 [1840 AL] Madison p. 178 Allen Christain 2 m 10/15; 1 30/40; 2 f 20/30; 1 60/70; 16 slaves.

*probably
s/o Allen formerly of Grainger TN*

45.

CFC 776 [1840 GA] Pike p. 114 Allen Christian 1 m 20/30; 1 f 0/5; 1 20/30; 0 slaves. SURELY NOT THIS ALLEN

*s/o Gideon & Sarah Morse/Moss/Morris
he mar. Mary W. A. Harze*

46.

CFC 778 [1840 KY] Perry p. 250 Allen Christian HAVE TO ASK AGNES ABOUT SOME STRANGE SYMBOLS IN COLUMNS. m 40/50; 1 f 0/5; 1 10/15; 1 30/40; 3 slaves.

*Enumerator had marked
through those entries on
original*

47.

CFC 782 [1840 VA] Cabell p. 59 Allen Christian 1 m 5/10; 1 15/20; 1 60/70; 1 f 5/10; 1 10/15; 1 20/30; 1 50/60; 1 90/100; 0 slaves
Allen 20/30 on p. 50.

48.

CFC 895 [1840 OH] Ross p. 313 Allen Christian m 30/40; 3 f 0/5; 20/30; 0 slaves

s/o William & Mary Alty

49.

CFC 907 Query Thomas Nixon desc Mioni "Oney" Christian m. 1801 Thomas McBroom of Grainger TN. Was she sister of Allen Christian of Madison AL whose will names dau Miona also called "Oney"? If so was their father named John or Jesse or another Allen?

50.

CFC 907 1983 Query Donald L. Christian decs of Allen Christian of Madison AL (c. 1780-1836). son William L. (1795-) not in Allen's will but referred to as such in land transactions.

*This Allen probably formerly
of Grainger Co., TN*

51

Agnes->LK 1/7/93 Thomas Christian, s-i-l + 1 [my Thomas IV, s/o Rebecca & s-i-l]. Unusual names for children of this Thomas IV lists; Christopher, the only proven child; ?Mary; ?Thomas; ?James; ?Nicholas; ?Allen; ?Ellison; ?probably others not yet identified. Has Allen b. 22 May 1754 in Cumberland where his supposed uncle Anthony was living at the time. In Bedford 1782, 1783, 1784 tithables. Moved to the same New River settlement in VA as his Uncle Nathaniel.

Allen, Sr.

52.

Agnes->LK 5/6/96. "Mrs. Walton's Nathaniel is the Nathaniel mentioned in the will of Thomas (s-i-l). His age, movements, etc. all support the connection." "Believe that Nathaniel's brother Thomas Christian was probably the father of my Allen Christian". "I'm still hoping to find something that will identify the wife and children of the Thomas Christian whom I believe to be the father of Allen sr" - [Agnes' accepted ancestor].



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

12 September 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: ... refs. for Allen Christian, Sr.

I'll take the numbers as you have them with my comments:

1.

You have the age of 69 on "May last" in 1833 (birth date of 22 May 1764). Please re-read the statement (CFC p. 363) and you will see that it says "seventy nine" [79]. That age conforms to his later statement as having been born "on the 22nd day of May 1754."

2.

Correct typo of 1837 to 1737.

5.

Should be Sr. and wife Juda ...

18.

I do not know which is correct: Indian River or Indian Creek. The Allen in Mississippi Territory in 1809 (section later Alabama) was probably the Allen earlier in Grainger Co., TN.

19.

Probably the Allen later in Madison co., AL. I speculate that he possibly was the s/o Jesse. Allen named a son Jesse, and there was an older Jesse in Grainger Co., TN. He could have been Jesse, s/o s-l.

20.

These were Allen, Jr. (without the Jr.) and Allen, Sr. The Thomas was husband of Pine.

21.

The Madison Co., MS Territory (later AL) Allen was probably the one formerly of Grainger Co., TN. He had a daughter named Mioni "Oney" named in his will. There was an older Mioni (perhaps Allen's sister) who married in Grainger Co., TN. Also, the Grainger Co., TN, Christian residents had to end up someplace.



100% Recycled Paper

22.

I do not have a sufficiently detailed map of Mississippi and Alabama to see if both Indian Creek and Indian River are correct. Again, probably the Allen of both Grainger Co, TN, and later of Madison Co., AL.

25.

In passing, I should mention that I believe there may have been a blood relationship between the Blankenship, Farley, and/or Christian families but have no proof. There was an early marriage where the bride of a Farley groom may have been a Christian. The records I have are tertiary, and the bride's surname is listed as Crostic, a name I have not seen in the area and believe it may have been a misreading of Crostin, Cristin, etc.

31.

Yes, I do have the 1830 Shelby Co., IN, census for McNeely. Since I am descended from the earlier generation of the same McNeely family in West Virginia, I also have the 1840 and 1850 abstracts for McNeely groups.

34.

Again, probably the Allen formerly of Grainger Co., TN.

35.

This is Allen, Sr.

36.

This Allen is s/o Benjamin & Elizabeth Greenup.

37.

This Allen is s/o Gideon & Sarah Morse/Moss/Morris. Allen married Mary W. A. Howze.

39.

We're back to the Grainger Co, TN, Allen, possibly a s/o Jesse, & later of Madison Co., AL

40.

This is Allen, Sr.

41.

The Allen without relationship shown is Allen, Sr, then there is Allen, Jr.

44.

This Allen would be s/o the Allen formerly of Grainger Co, TN, later of Madison Co., AL

45.

This is the Allen, s/o Gideon & Sarah Morse/Moss/Morris, who with his wife Mary W. A. Howze moved from Edgefield Co., SC, to Pike Co., GA.

46.

The "strange symbols" in columns reproduce notations where the enumerator had marked through those entries on the original census.

48.

This Allen is the s/o William & Mary Ally.

50.

Again, this Allen probably formerly of Grainger Co., TN.

51.

This man, of course, is Allen, Sr.

Where I have made a statement without qualifiers, you may rest assured that the information is correct. Where I have used the word, "probably" there is some evidence that it is so; where I have used the word, "possibly," the statement is much more tentative and based not on "evidence" but strictly on possibility.

What do you think?

Sincerely,

A handwritten signature in cursive script that reads "Agnes". The signature is written in black ink and has a long, sweeping underline that extends to the right and then curves back under the main body of the signature.

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

20 JUL 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... Refs: Christopher Christian s/o Thomas of Bedford ...

Don't know if I've sent you an earlier version or not. Anyway I want your comments, corrections, additions as with the other "Refs" I've sent and will send. There must be in your "Notes" behind the candy counter a lot of stuff that didn't get into CFC.

Just to be clear: these refs are what will appear as support for my record sheets when they find a place in my record books - after I've found the right place for YOU in them. Meanwhile they're support for me in ASFT.

Lou

Refs Christopher 7/11/96

Christopher will, that you didn't ask for but I send anyway.

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

11 JUL 1996 3rd ltr

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 6/12 re mine of 6/10 ASFT ...

In my 6/10 there appear these two questions:

In your 1/7/93 Who Was Thomas Christian? on the page Thomas Christian III you have "he may be the Thomas who appeared in 1748 in Granville ... along with John Pryor". Do you have an attestation for such a 1748 appearance? I don't have anything on it.

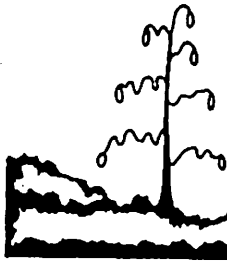
In same you have " On the 7 Jan 1748 list of transactions he is assumed to have been the Granville Thomas ...". I don't have a 7 Jan 1748 item in the material I cite above. Did I miss something? (I assume you mean a 7 Jan 1748 item on your Selected Entries).

In your response 6/12 you address the first with the 30 Jul 1748 deed which I already had. You're telling me that the 30 Jul 1748 deed is the attestation for the 1748 appearance in Granville. OK

But you don't address the 2nd question, so I ask it again: did I miss something in the nature of a "7 Jan 1748 list of transactions"?

Incidentally, the policy of the Granville County Clerk to retain all their records at the County Seat is astonishing! Maybe it's to encourage tourism, though I don't know how there's any advantage in bringing down on themselves a horde of angry genealogists. Those North Carolinians are on the zany side anyway - like trigger-happy shooting their own General Stonewall Jackson thus likely sealing the "lost" in the lost cause. Of course, I'm just as glad for the ultimate outcome otherwise I'd never have met my little girl with the golden curls from the Piney Woods.

LOU
Lou



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

13 September 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Mine of 6/12 and yours of 6/10 & 7/11 ASFT

I have searched and searched for a 7 January 1748 list of transactions with absolutely no results. Although I have not yet located the reference, I believe such a list would **not** have been for an individual but would have been a registration list (possibly military) or for various transactions. It's possible that they were for another year, but I found nothing to match the 7 January either. I certainly had some reference at the time of writing about the Thomas Christian search. My only hope now is to run across such a "list" accidentally.

In reviewing my unpublished notes as well as references containing material that I have not re-published, I have been looking again through Burns' **Christian Family History Records**. I notice that there is one North Carolina County I have sadly overlooked; namely, Chatham. It has been added to my "to-do list." (See page 94 of the enclosed. You will notice that there is no documentation for Burns' statement re the Granville Thomas move to Chatham.)

I decided to send photocopy of her book to you, after all. As you will discover, it is often difficult to distinguish between her comments and the source from which she is quoting. Furthermore, documentation or references for many of her comments and speculation are missing. That is one of the reasons I used so little of her information when publishing the **Chronicles**. In addition, I figured that she had already published the records, and there was no need for me to repeat except where the information rounded out an article. As you may recall, she was the genealogist for Marshall McClanahan. His publication often quotes Burns word for word. I purchased her book from her while she was still living; however, McClanahan provided me with copies of many of her letters to him. It has been a number of years since I read her book, and I had forgotten her references to Chatham Co., NC. All the renumbering of certain pages was done by Burns. If you don't want to keep this work in your collection, you could donate it to one of your nearby genealogical libraries.

I'll look forward to your observations.

Sincerely,

Enclosure



100% Recycled Paper

Will of Christopher Christian

29 Nov 1781 Montgomery NC

[in DOCS]

[The original will is in NC Archives, Raleigh NC. This is a typescript of the text, by Mabel VanDyke Baer entitled Christian Family Extracts, DAR Library, Washington, pages inked 82-85].

I, Christopher Christian, being weak etc., etc.

To oldest son John 400 acres Bedford VA, both sides of Stanton [sic] River, it being the plantation whereon my father Thomas Christian dec'd . [sic, presumably "lived"]. Also 100 acres on Pee Dee River adj. the land of Mark Allen it came of the tract whereon I now live. Also bay colt called Roebuck, one feather bed and furniture.

Son James Christian part of tract and plantation whereon I now live 400 acres, also 100 acres adj. the above it being the tract of land of David Smith. Also one dark colt called Tarlton, one featherbed and furniture.

Eldest dau Patty Christian 100 acres on Huary (?) River, part of the tract I bought of Christopher Monday, also 300 acres on Rocky Creek, it being the land whereon the Court House stands; also one bay mare called Daffodil, one feather bed and furniture.

Dau Lucy Christian 350 acres both sides of Rocky Creek, it being the land I bought of Thomas Mason; also 100 acres on Pee DEE River and on the north side of Rocky Creek; also one negro girl named Silvay, one feather bed and furniture.

To my friend Patty Coley 100 acres on Huary (?) River, it being the other half of that tract lying on Little Rocky Creek, it being the place where Nathan Briggs formerly lived. Also one blaze faced sorrel mare, two cows and calves and one feather bed and furniture.

Also to my oldest dau Patty Christian one mulatto girl named Tilly, until she arrives to the age of 21 the said Tilly being bound to me for 11 years of indenture.

Also to son John Christian one negro man named Caesar.

Remaining part of my estate equally divided among my four children as follows: When oldest dau is married my estate shall be divided the remainder of my estate when my oldest son comes of age the remainder to continue until my youngest son comes of age, also my friend Patty Coley have her part immediately after my decease.

My estate shall continue and my plantation with my 4 children to raise and educate them until each chid comes of age.

Execs: Beloved friends John Mask, Nicholas Christian, William Mask

29 Nov A. D. 1781

s. Christopher Christian seal

Wit: Drury Collier, Thomas Bullock

Montgomery County Court, March 1783

Proved in open court by Drury Collier and subscribing timeses
[????] [witnesses ???] thereto and ordered recorded, at the same
time John Mask, Nicholas Christian and William Mask came into court
and were duly qualified as execs.

Transcribed from typescript by Louis Koenig, San Antonio, 7/11/96.

[NOTE: I suspect "one featherbed and furniture" is a legal term
meaning some specified or unspecified household goods.]

Refs CHRISTOPHER CHRISTIAN s/o Thomas of Bedford VA

FILE: \MM\CHRISDOC\CHRISFER

7/11/96

DISCARD EARLIER VERSIONS

=====
1746 Granville NC from Edgecombe NC

=====
1.
1748 about Agnes 1/8/92 with 1/7/93. Christopher b. abt 1748, ascribed as s/o Thomas IV and possibly the eldest. Is the only proven child.
=====

1750 Original Anson NC formed from Bladen

=====
1752 Original Orange NC formed from Granville. This is the only reduction from Granville until Vance in 1881.
=====

2.
9 Oct 1769 CFC 742 (Orange?) & Agnes 11/25/92 Long List (Granville, NC) Christopher Christian on list of Regulators
=====

3.
1770+ CFC 332, 696 Nicholas Christian, Tory, lived Anson NC later Montgomery NC across the river from Christopher's neighborhood. Mark Allen's property adjoined Christopher.
=====

4.
1770 + CFC 220 Agnes' Migrations. Christopher b. VA bef 1755, possibly even bef 1740, s/o Thomas Christian. Settled at Swift Island, Anson NC, later Montgomery NC where his children were born. D. Nov 1781/Mar 1783, Montgomery
=====

5.
1772-1779 CFC 334 Agnes. Christopher received land grants and purchased acreage in Anson County (as did Nicholas).
=====

6.
1775 CFC 334, Agnes. Christopher [presumably Anson NC] witnessed a deed of the Smiths to Nicholas. (Nicholas married Sarah Smith.)
=====

1779 Montgomery NC from Anson. Included modern Stanly 1841.
=====

7.
29 Nov 1781 CFC 334, 742, 743; Agnes 1/7/93; will itself [in DOCS]. Montgomery NC will of Christopher. Nicholas Christian one of 3 "beloved friends" exec who qualified Mar 1783 Court. McClanahan suggests brothers and Agnes says "from convincing circumstantial evidence". Names 4 children:

John eldest under age 400 acres Bedford VA both sides Staunton River whereon my father Thomas Christian dec'd [lived]. 100 acres on PEE DEE River adj Mark Allen, came of tract whereon Christopher now lives. Colt, featherbed and furniture; negro man Caesar.

Son James 400 acres part of tract whereon Christopher now lives. 100 acres that the tract [bought?] of David Smith. Colt, featherbed, etc.

Eldest dau Patty Christian 100 acres on Huary[?]? River part of tract Christopher bought of Christopher Monday. 300 acres on Rocky Creek, being the land where the Court House stands. Colt, featherbed, etc.; mulatto girl Tilly until she arrives at 21, being bound to me for 11 years of indenture.

Dau Lucy Christian 350 acres both sides Rocky Creek, the land bought of Thomas Mason. Negro girl Silvay, featherbed, etc.

Friend Patty Coley 100 acres on Huary[?] Rive, the other half of that tract lying on Little Rocky Creek, where Nathan Briggs formerly lived. Mare, two cows & calves, featherbed, etc.

Estate and plantation to continue with 4 children to raise and educate them until each of age.

Remainder equally divided among 4 when eldest dau is married, when eldest son of age, remainder to continue until youngest son of age. Patty Cooley to have hers immediately upon my decease.

Execs: Beloved friends John Mask, Nicholas Christian, William Mask.

Wit: Drury Collier, Thomas Bullock.

1764 Thomas had purchased from Matthias Reese 164 acres, Bedford VA, N side Staunton River on Lick Run, [presumably] part of the 400 acre property mentioned in Christopher's will [but we have no knowledge of Thomas' purchase of the other 236 acres].

=====

8.

bef Mar 1783 CFC 233, Agnes; 334. Christopher died Montgomery, NC leaving John eldest, James, Patty eldest daughter, and Lucy.

=====

9.

Mar 1783 CFC, 334; and ibid [in DOCS]. Montgomery NC Court: Proved by Drury Collier, and recorded. John Mask, Nicholas Christian and William Mask qualified as execs.

=====

10.

1799 Agnes 7/6/91 to James M. Christian. John (Montgomery NC ?), Christopher's heir-at-law, sold the 400 Bedford acres as identified in the 1799 deed which Agnes has. See # 7. There must be an estate settlement conveying to John.

=====



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

14 September 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Will of Christopher and Update Refs. Christopher,
s/o Thomas Christian of Bedford

This acknowledges with thanks receipt of the transcription of will and the update. At the moment I have nothing to add or change.

RE: Jane Adair? in your letter of 21 July 1996 & mine of 11 June 1996

You questioned my use of the term "free land" in the transaction from James Adair to Nathaniel Christian. This was an assumption based on the fact that James Adair had definitely received the land free by the right of settlement, and no fee was listed when Adair assigned the property to Christian. However, in reviewing the transactions listed by Schreiner-Yantis, I now notice that not one shows a fee for any transfer. I can only conclude that she simply did not abstract the consideration for her book or none appeared in the Survey Book from which she abstracted the data. It seems to me highly unlikely that not one individual paid anything for the property received. I have emphasized checking the Montgomery County, Virginia, on my "to-do list" specifically for this transaction.

So you see that the "free land" assumption is not particularly secure.

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

21 JUL 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

~~Dear Agnes~~

... Jane Adair? ...

On 6/8 I asked if you knew the nature of the grant of land James Adair to Nathaniel Christian, whether it was a sale or a gift. If it was a gift I'd take James Adair as father of Nathaniel's wife Jane. If it was a sale I'd still take it that way but the argument would be weaker.

You responded in yours of 6/11 by some Schreiner-Yantis pages about "the nature of the surveys, assignments, etc there", which didn't answer the question. We both missed something, and I didn't realize it until I was thrashing around in our correspondence on ASFT.

In my very 6/8 letter I quoted you from your 11/11/92 Thomas Christian Early American Men of the Name, under Thomas Christian (1743 will) as saying " on the basis of Nathaniel's receipt of free land from James Adair". Shucks, right there you have free. Question: Where did you get the "free"?

Maybe you got it from one of your correspondents or from some earlier genealogical report, for you say "sometimes identified as Jane Adair on the basis of". Anyway, you're stuck with the "free", so tell me where you got it and how secure is it

Lhe



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

15 September 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: A few miscellaneous comments

I want to mention a coincidence (which I may have pointed out before) that to me is possibly significant. Bedford County, Virginia Order Book 3 had the following two entries. I just saw this again in trying to find unpublished notes:

August 1768 Nathaniel Christian attendance allowed 6 days & traveling 28 miles

March 1771 Thomas Christian allowed 11 days attendance & traveling 30 miles eight times

These entries would seem to indicate that Nathaniel and Thomas were living on nearby properties about the same distance to court. At the time Pittsylvania and Bedford joined. I am inclined to believe that the above Nathaniel and Thomas were siblings. The question now occurs to me, however: Was this Thomas the son of Nathaniel or the earlier resident of Bedford County, father of Christopher?

While reviewing my unpublished notes, I was amazed at the amount of erroneous information contained in information sent to me by various correspondents. Also, I was impressed by the paucity of references to any Thomas Christian that we do not already have.

Notes that lead nowhere:

*I have been struck by presence of certain given names that appeared among the Prior/Pryor family that appeared in the Christian family:

Nicholas Pryor inventory in Goochland Co., VA, 1746

David Pryor inventory in Goochland Co., VA, 1746

Also, John, William, Samuel, Robert, etc. Not at all significant!

Such lead me to suggest that Thomas Christian of Bedford may have married a Prior or Prior connection.

*There was a John Prior with property in Montgomery Co., VA, about 1790 not far from where the Christian family had property.

I thought that I would be past the fictitious dates for my letters, but I have a few more to write before becoming truly current.

Sincerely,


 100% Recycled Paper

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

22 JUL 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT candidate Thomases ...

Without waiting for your critique of my Thomas nmi list (which can be incorporated later) I have gone ahead and made references for candidate Thomases prior to your Thomas m. Pine, leaving out as highly unlikely Thomas I, Thomas II, and s-i-l.

Please note that these references are those that do and will appear supporting the subject's sheet in my records.

I ask your critique = corrections, additions, arguments. There must be a lot of information that I have not seen in your "NOTES". Please understand that what I send are simply the references themselves for the subjects based on my preliminary assignments of references to subjects - which you may find in error, for subjects or for particular references. I have made no or very little attempt to connect the subjects with each other, preferring to wait till I get all the facts available to us. THEN will come the skull-practice.

I will use my Thomas nmi listing to update my existing references for the other Thomases if necessary, but that does not bear on ASFT. So you'll be getting a respite from this barrage.

han

Thomas IV
Thomas V
Thomas Bute
Thomas Granville

Thomas III Documentary Chronology Ref # 3 therein is CFC 185.

You already have Thomas Bedford 7/11/96

1.

1728-1742 b. Goochland See father's will , #3 below.

2.

16 Oct 1736 Grandfather Thomas II Goochland will between the 4 sons and the 4 daughters and following son William - "grandson Tom cow and calf". A cow and calf is typical of what would be bequeathed to a youngster. Thomas IV if born about 1728 would be about 8 when the will was written. Thomas IV, s/o Thomas II's dau Rebecca is the only known grandson named Thomas. Son William's children are unknown, but the placement of Grandson Tom after son William in the will offers the possibility that the heir is s/o William and not Thomas IV.

3.

23 Oct 1743 CFC 181. Will of father, s-i-1, St. James Parish, Goochland . After sons Anthony & Nathaniel, son Thomas 25 shillings and a young horse foaled when age 21. Son Thomas shall upon his departure from the plantation as I now live on shall be bound by the Court to any trade as he shall see fit to go to he shall chuse his Master except his brothers. [Sets birth 1722-1742 but assuming he was then third after Anthony and Nathaniel and Anthony b. 1824, brackets narrower 1728-1742]. These three sons not bequeathed land; other sons bequeathed land - suggests land already given to or set aside for the first three.

4.

CFC 206 Agnes says re brother Lewis "... basis of known birth dates for some of his brothers." AGNES MUST HAVE DATA. THE ONLY DATE I KNOW IS ANTHONY 1824.

5.

Bailey's book P. 46 has this Thomas of Montgomery, VA 1779-1799. ERROR. THAT THOMAS WAS SON AND HEIR-AT-LAW OF NATHANIEL, AND THIS THOMAS' NEPHEW.

6.

26 Apr 1782 Douglas' Register , St. James Northam, Goochland MacJones edition p. 106, has an Archer, s/o Tho. Christmas and Mary Chisholm baptized. At one time I thought a possible mistake for Christian and Tho. so assigned as Thomas IV. However with Thomas IV's birth say 1728 and Archer likely the first child Thomas IV would be 54 at the birth. Retracted. NEEDED IS A SEARCH IN THE ORIGINAL DOUGLAS' TO SEE IF IT ACTUALLY HAS CHRISTMAS AND IF THERE ARE ANY OTHER CHRISTMAS ENTRIES, ESPECIALLY THOSE WITH A MARY CHISHOLM.

7.

Bickham Christian, Shreveport LA, thought that his ancestor James might be a son of this Thomas IV.

=====
1776/1777 Montgomery VA from Fincastle, Botetort, Pulaski
=====

1.

2 Mar 1779 See father Nathaniel [8] . Montgomery Will Book 1779 p. 38. Admnr papers for Execs of will Jane widow, Thomas son, Wm. Boydston s-i-1. [Thomas taken as eldest son and heir-at-law, later acting as such for his brothers Isham and Anthony].
=====

2.

18 Sep 1779 CFC 790 1983 Agnes. Thomas Christian of Cocke, TN deeded land [unspecified] in Montgomery VA. His b-i-1 Wm. Boydston had moved there earlier than 1791. See father Nathaniel [16] .
NOTE: There was no Cocke and no TN in 1779.
=====

3.

25 Jan 1782 CFC 22 Agnes; 791. Montgomery, VA. Isham Treasury Warrant # 10732 for 315 acres beginning at Thomas Christian's corner on Brush Creek, a branch of the Bluestone on waters of New River [entering from the Montgomery County side]. [Shows Thomas landowner on Brush Creek, Bluestone, New River, Montgomery VA].
=====

1783 Green NC from Washington NC
=====

4.

1783 CFC 136. Greene TN [= Green NC] tax list. Bro Isam also. And in 1791 bros Anthony & Isham there, but no Thomas.
=====

5.

21 Feb 1785 CFC 791. Montgomery VA. Thomas Christian patented 225 acres on Brush Creek, a branch of Bluestone on New River.
=====

6.

3 Apr 1786 Schreiner-Yantis Survey Book D Montgomery VA p. 51, item 203. [in PUBLNS] Thomas heir-at-law of Nathaniel dec'd assignee of James Adair assigns Isham & Anthony Christian 400 acres on East River below 5-Mile Fork about 3 miles above mouth. (By right of settlement of James Adair). [NOTE: does not specify the location of Thomas].
=====

7.

3 Apr 1786 CFC 791 1983 Agnes. Likely that this was residence of Nathaniel before his death, i.e. the home place. A portion of this was deeded by Isham & Anthony in 1791 after their move to what was to become Cocke Co., TN , qv.
=====

2 Apr 1790 North Carolina ceded to the U.S. the lands west of the Smokeys (Blue Ridge) which in 1796 became the State of Tennessee. These western lands consisted of 7 counties including Hawkins and Greene. Greene had been settled, not founded, by 1778, Hawkins by 1772. From here to 1796 when TN was accepted into the Union the ceded lands and counties had no official State but evidently were called TN. Labelled here NC/TN.

8.

16 Jun 1790 Schreiner-Yantis from Survey Book D Montgomery VA p. 48 item 116 [in PUBLNS] Thomas Christian & Stewart adjrs to 270 acres on Brush Creek at mouth of Davy Fork being surveyed for Isham Christian. [NOTE: locates Thomas on Brush Creek at mouth of Davy Fork, Montgomery VA in 1790 and one infers he was also of Montgomery for 3 Apr 1786 survey, # 7 preceding].

9.

CFC 232 1980 Mrs. Halstead query re Thomas [s/o Nathaniel]. Asks whether son and heir-at-law, brother, nephew, cousin? How was orphaned Thomas b. c 1770 who later settled in Tazewell related?

1792 Jefferson NC/TN from Green, Hawkins NC/TN

10.

1793 CFC 790 Agnes. TN Court Records [not otherwise described] "First road in Cocke was laid out from this point on the Nolachucky where the War Path crossed it, in 1784. In 1793 the Jefferson NC/TN County Court appointed etc etc etc Thomas Christian, etc Commissioners to lay off a road from the mouth of the Pigeon up the south side of the French Broad to the War Ford."

1796 Tennessee accepted into the Union.

1797 Cocke County, TN formed from Jefferson TN

11.

18 Sep 1799 CFC 790 O'Dell Over the Misty Blue Hills - The Story of Cocke Co, TN [ascribed by Agnes as Thomas V]. Thomas Christian of the County of Cocke TN executed a deed to land in Montgomery Co VA. Had moved to Cocke TN from Montgomery VA in 1799--says O'Dell. His b-i-1 William Boydston had moved earlier.

12.

28 Sep 1799 CFC 791. Thomas Christian sold to Jos Cloyd, 100 pounds, Montgomery VA, 225 acres on Brush Creek, Bluestone, New. [Not clear if this transaction is different from the one in the preceding reference].

13.

CFC 791 Agnes. Thomas & Anthony Christian remained in Cocke after their move from VA, but Isham moved to Maury TN before 1811.

14.

CFC 792 Agnes. Thomas married and had children. Like Anthony he and a son James and it has not been possible to distinguish between them. Both James b. 1800-1810. Photo of James s/o Anthony shown.

15.

CFC 1062 1979 Agnes. Little is known about the son Thomas [of Nathaniel] except he reputedly married several times, moved often, and had numerous progeny. Was one of his wives Ewing, a name carried in his descendants? Cites [1830 TN] Cocks, see below. Whereabouts in 1840 not determined.

=====

16.

1 Jun 1830 [1830 TN] Cocks p. 258. Thomas Christian m. 10-15, m. 70-80, 4 slaves. Another Thomas same page 30-40, wife 30-40, 4 sons, 1 dau. Also same page: Anthony 50-60, f.70-80, 2 slaves bro?

=====

THOMAS BUTENC

FILE: \MM\CHRISDOC\THOMBUTE

=====

Bute formed 1771 from ? .

=====

1771 CFC 743; Agnes 11/25/92 LONG LIST. Thomas Christian
on tax list. along with Drury & Turner.

=====

Bute discontinued 1779 and became Warren & Franklin

=====

refs THOMAS of GRANVILLE, NC

This is the Thomas Christian of Granville, NC whom Agnes is trying to connect with the VA Christians in her search for her ancestor making that connection. I have not yet established such a connection and so set up temporarily this THOSGRAN to work with.

Items 1 - 12 hereafter, if not otherwise noted, are from Agnes' "Long List" of 11/25/92 and her CFC 741, 1983, all of Granville, NC. Her 1/7/1993 version of the Long List contains notes in which she assigns this ThosGran as her (and my) Thomas III, s/o Thomas II & Rebecca New. [My 1996 Thomas III is also assigned as s/o Thomas II & Rebeccas New. My Thomas IV is my name for s/o Rebecca & s-i-1, whom in my 8/25/95 I argue is not this THOSGRAN because that Thomas IV I have as marrying Mary Chisholm and having son Archer, b. 1782 But I later retracted that it was Thomas IV who m. Mary Chisholm.

=====
1746 Granville from Edgecomb. No changes till 1881.
 =====

1.

30 Jul 1748 Robert Jones of Surry, VA to Thomas Christian, Granville NC, tract beginning at a black jack [presumably deed itself has more description], proven Dec.Court 1750.
 =====

2.

27 Nov 1749 From Zae Hargett Gwynn: Abstracts of the Wills and Estate Records of Granville, NC 1746-1808, p. 30. Wit to will of Phillip Walstone. [not on CFC 741]
 =====

3.

4 Dec 1750 Thomas & wife Mercey deed to John Knight of Lunenburg VA, 300 acres in Granville on south side of Grassy Creek
 =====

4.

26 Apr 1751 Margaret M. Hoffman The Granville District of NC 1748-1763 p. 120 Patent Book 14 Entry # 2506, p. 13 [not on CFC 741]. Thomas' property line mentioned in grant of 416 acres on east side Grassy Creek to Maj. James Paine.
 =====

5.

4 May 1751 Deed from John Lawrence, farmer, Granville to Thomas, 144 acres on branch of Grassy Creek called Spew Marrow, in St.John's Parish, beginning at a hickory, part of 320 acres purchased by Lawrence from Ro.Jones
 =====

6.

8 Oct 1754 Thomas in Granville Capt. John Sallis' Company, Col. Wm. Eaton's Regt, Muster Roll # 8
 =====

7.

Sep 1755 Thomas sued by Jeremiah Vail. Zae Hargett Gwynn: Court Minutes of Granville Co. NC 1746-1820 p. 45. [not on CFC 741]

8.

2 Sep 1755 ibid, p. 49. Sued in Granville NC with John Lawrence by John Wilkins for debt with interest from 30 Sep 1742.

Agnes: [My] Thomas IV [s/o Rebecca & s-i-1] not of age in 1742. But with John Lawrence in the suit: John Lawrence sold Grassy Creek Spew Marrow property to Thomas 4 May 1751 and this 1755 suit could be vs Thomas IV if he was = ThomGran, as holding in 1755 the collateral property. A possibility for making ThomGran of 1751 and 1755 = Thomas IV by virtue of holding in 1755 property which was collateral for John Lawrence since 1742. However in her Long List of date 8 Jan 1992 she was wanting to equate this ThosGran with her [and my] Thomas III, s/o Thomas II & Rebecca New who was of age in 1742.

9.

6 Sep 1755 Thomas on Muster Roll Granville Company of Foot. [CFC 741 only]

10.

7 Sep 1756 Gwynn ibid. p. 51. [not CFC 741]. Granville NC. Thomas sued estate of William Richardson, attachment in which William Cragg confesses to judgement.

11.

Mar 1758 Gwynn ibid p. 54 [not CFC 741]. Granville NC. Thomas sued George Lamkin & John Bullock, tresspass

12

30 Apr 1768 CFC 742. from The Colonial Records of NC [no reference]. Thomas signator to Regulators' Advertisement # 8 location not stated but likely Orange/Granville area, Orange being the center of the Regulator movement. John Pryor and James Christian also signators. Planned a meeting of 12 of their men with their opponents at Thomas Lindley's May 11th. The list of "Appointed settlers" has 13 men not 12.

1881 Vance from Granville, Franklin, Warren

DATE	LOCATION him land	ACTION	DCA REF.
FILE:\LOTUS\GENEAL\THOIII. DISCARD PREVIOUS VERSIONS			
		C = Charles City; H = Henrico; W = Westover; G=Goochland	
1705/00/00	C	BEFORE. born s/o Thomas II & Rebecca New	1
1726/00/00	C	BEFORE. married Elizabeth UK	2
1726/00/00	W W	had land adj. to the 115 acres bought 19 Jan 1726.	1
1726/00/00a		Source and disposition unknown.	
1726/01/19	W W	bought from father 115 ac. adj himself, Westover also adj. Stith, [uncle] James, Chickahominy Swamp, Potatoe Run wit: Boseman, Charles Charles Christian, James jr., Charles jr.	1,7
1726/01/30	W W	sold the 115 acres to [uncle] James for a 50% profit. Elizabeth relinquished dower	2,7 2
1727/06/16	C H	pat. 400 ac. N.L. N of James River	6
1727/06/16a		adj. Baise, Moreman, James Christian crossing br Beaverdam disposition unknown.	
1728/08/16	W W	adj to land sold by father to [bro] James, = 100 ac. adj. Stith, Edmund New, near Potatoe Run.	4
1731/11	G	paid in Goochland as Thomas jr as wit. for John Prier vs Dudley Diggs	8
1734/10/22	G	BEFORE. Had moved to Goochland; occupied the 250 ac.	3
1734/10/22a	G	witnessed will of Joshua Stephens jr with bros William & Robert	5
1736/10/16	? G	father's will 250 ac. "whereon said Thomas did live"	3
1736/10/16	?	had moved from the 250 acres, Goochland. Disposition unknown.	3
1736/10/16	?	No further information on Thomas III	



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

16 September 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: RE: ASFT candidate Thomases in your letter of 22 July 1996

THOMAS CHRISTIAN IV:

2.

Like you, I have wondered whether or not the Tom mentioned in Thomas II Goochland will was the s/o William rather than s/o Thomas s-i-l.

4.

I have only the following for birth dates for the sons of Thomas s-i-l:

Anthony, of course, 9 June 1724. You have a typo showing 1824.

Nathaniel, 1722-1743

Thomas, 26 April 1728, per Stacy in Wm. B. Christian correspondence

Jesse, before 1736, probably an adult as witness to Albemarle Co., VA, 1758 deed

David, before 1736, since 21 when executing 1758 Albemarle Co., VA, deed

Louis, 1722-1743

Archer, 1722-1743

One or two of the daughters must have been born between some of the sons.

6.

Checking photocopy of the Douglas Register for Archer Christian or Christmas is on my "to-do list."

7.

Burns quotes Bickham on this subject. I hope Chatham Co., NC, provides answer on my "to-do list."

THOMAS CHRISTIAN V, s/o Nathaniel

16.

I believe that in the 1830 census the 70-80 year-old Thomas Christian was Thomas V and that the 30-40 year-old Thomas was Thomas Ewing Christian, s/o Anthony.



THOMAS CHRISTIAN of Bute Co., NC

=====
1764 Bute was formed in 1764 from Granville County
=====

1771 The Thomas Christian on the 1771 tax list should be transferred to the Granville Co., NC, list. Perhaps change the title to Thomas Christian of Granville & Bute.

THOMAS CHRISTIAN of Granville Co., NC

12.

... likely Bute County. See above.

THOMAS CHRISTIAN III

The big question: What on earth happened to him in and after 1736. Could it be he—not the s/o Thomas s-i-l—who showed up in Granville and Bute?

I am really hoping to spend early November at the genealogical library to go through my "to-do list."

Sincerely,



LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

24 JUL 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT Anthony nmi ...
... revising mine of 7/19/96 ...

In 7/19 I sent my Anthony nmi for your critique. I'm revising it because (1) certain *'d items did not get into the Organized section, and (2) I left in the Organized Anthony m Sallie Ewing some items that referred to Anthony s/o Rebecca & s-i-l - because the two were linked by O'Neal. I now realize that there is nothing besides O'Neal that links the two and therefore I should set up an Anthony s/o Rebecca as its own category. (Some items are left in both if they refer to both.)

Don't know if you've done anything on this, but from now on please use this revised version.

Just to make things clear, if they're not, to you and to me!:
The nmis are attempts to assign to candidate individuals the CFC items - a first stab at it and a beginning at a more definitive assignment later. The refs I send are the references now known to me from all sources, CFC, letters Agnes->LK, letters others->LK, and my own researches. The nmi items will be incorporated in the future refs. It is these that will be the basis for the skull practice as to the final assignments. The Epistemology 7/14/96 was, for Anthony only, a listing of the CFC and letter interactions among Agnes, O'Neal and me. It will contribute to the final assignments also.

I am at the end of this gathering phase of my ASFT (if I don't stumble across some more mistakes) and await your critique before proceeding with the putting-it-together phase.

Anthony nmi 7/24



DISCARD PREVIOUS VERSIONS

The * indicates the item is listed in the "Organized" section following the sequential section. No * indicates LK has not assigned it to a specific Anthony.

Page

- 6* O'Neal's book 1979 Cocks TN
- 22* with bro Isham living Greene NC sold some of East River Montgomery NC land assigned to them by bro. Thomas, inheritance from Nathaniel
- 52* O'Neal's ancestor Anthony who m. Sallie Ewing in Cocks NC [later TN] on Clay Creek. O'Neal's 93-year-old believed: Anthony s/o sil -> Anthony jr -> the Ewing Anthony. Later challenged by Agnes; see p. 789
- 53* same d. 1839 Cocks TN
- 55* Will Anthony of Cocks 1/8/1838, codicil 1/30/1839
- 64* [1830 TN] Cocks ae 50-60, 1 female 70-80
- 64 [1830 TN] Cocks ae 20-30 wife 20-30
- 65* [1830 VA] Amherst ae 50-60 wife 40-50
- 68* b. c 1779 VA, m. Ewing, both d. 1830s Cocks TN (Mrs Bressler, ' gr3 grf.
- 68 (Mrs Gaines' grf was s/o Anthony & Sarah (Walsh) of TN) Wants verification as ancestors from IOM.

END OF CFC VOLUME I

- 112* Agnes' 1979 on O'Neal's articles. Who was the Ewing Anthony's father? Relation to "cousin Nathaniel Christian" [who stayed with Holt Caloway Co. MO in 1852? How related the Thomas b. 1750/60 living Cocks TN 1830 - progenitor of O'Neal's Cocks families.?
- 136* [1790 NC] Greene 1791 tax of Greene Co
- 136* [1783 VA] Powhatan 1783 State census Chastain 5 white 3 black
- 144* Query re Ewing family (Mrs. Mary Gibbs)

END OF CFC VOLUME II

- 209 [1810 DE] New Castle ae 16-26 AnthY
- 211 [1810 PA] Philadelphia ae 26-45
- 215 [1810 VA] Campbell ae 45+ wife 45+
- 220* Agnes' migrations 1980. b. 1779 reputedly Powhatan m Ewing
- 223* Agnes' migration 1980. James Ewing Christian b. 1829 Cocks TN, s/o Anthony.
- 227* Agnes' migrations 1980. Thomas Ewing b. 1799 Cocks, s/o Anthony
- 230* Offer to share on Anthony & Ewing (Mrs. Bressler)

END OF CFC VOLUME III

- 313 [1830 NY] Clinton ae 30/40, female 15-20
- 314 [1839 NY] Rensselaer ae 20-30 wife 20-30

END OF CFC VOLUME IV

- 405 [1800 MD] Baltimore Cristen ae 26-45

411 s/o David & Linny Trent b. c 1828 Sinking Waters,
Tazewell, m. Nancy Van Dike 1848

END CFC VOLUME V

477 [1820 NC] missing for Montgomery & Wake NC
478* [1820 TN] Missing for Cocke TN
480* [1820 VA] Bedford ae 26-45, wife 26-45, 1 slave

END OF CFC VOLUME VI

577 [1820 PA] Philadelphia ae 26-45, female 45+

END OF CFC VOLUME VII

607 b. c 1852 Wayne VA [later WV] widower m. (2) 1880 Louisa
Sisson
635 s/o Thomas Ewing & Mary A. father's will 1875
689 MAR 1767 SC Antonio Christian convicted of murder Mar
18-25 and hanged 31 Mar (Diane Browning)

END OF CFC VOLUME VIII

780* [1840 TN] Cocke ae 30-40, wife 30-40, 5 slaves
782* [1840 VA] Amherst ae 60-70, wife 50-60
789* (Agnes) "most convincing evidence" is that the Anthony m.
Ewing was s/o Nathaniel, Montgomery VA, not as O'Neal had
it sil-> Anthony-> Anthony jr ->Anthony m. Ewing. See p.
52
790* 1791 Anthony with Isham of Green NC [then in interregnum]
deeded to Christian Snidow 61 acres in Montgomery VA on East
River below Five-Mile Fork and 3 miles above mouth.
791 3 Apr 1786 in Montgomery VA Isham & Anthony [location not
given] assignees of Thomas (bro) of 400 acres Montgomery VA
on East River below Five-Mile Fork c 3 miles above mouth.
Nathaniel, father, got it by assignment from James Adair who
had it by right of settlement. A portion of the land was
sold by Isham & Anthony c 1791 after their move to what
became Cocke TN.
791* (Agnes) Thomas & Anthony remained in Cocke after their move
from VA.
792* (Agnes) Anthony had a son James and so did Thomas. Can't
distinguish between them. BELIEVE THIS ANTHONY IS MEANT AS
ANTHONY & SALLIE EWING
793* Elizabeth, eldest dau Anthony & Ewing m. 1813 Cocke TN
794* (Agnes) there is a will of Anthony m. Ewing

END OF CFC VOLUME IX

873 from France Declaration or oath Quarter Sessions Court
Philadelphia 1834
908* & Ewing (Mrs Geo Jacobs all from O'Neal)

END OF CFC VOLUME X

- 992* s/o [sil] b. 6/9/1724 St Peters not mentioned in will but in a deed as son and heir Cumberland Co 1753 (Goochland Records) (Lamb)
- 1009 Was Nathaniel b. 9/5/1827 Cocke TN the s/o Anthony who m. (1) a Miss Holt ?? and (2) Catherine Warren. Nathaniel's death record identifies father as George.

END OF CFC VOLUME XI

- 1062 (Agnes) Near Thomas [1830 TN Cocke] s/o Nathaniel was Anthony 20-30, wife and 3 children. "Circumstantial evidence" suggests was another son [i.e. bro. of Thomas] Shows descendants of Anthony & Holt & Catherine Warren
- 1066 (Agnes) Near 40-year-old Anthony [1850 MO] Buchanan was 46-year-old James Christian also b. TN and probably his bro.

SAD END OF CFC VOLUME XII

ORGANIZED SECTION

Anthony of Bedford & Amherst

- 65* [1830 VA] Amherst ae 50-60 wife 40-50
- 480* [1820 VA] Bedford ae 26-45, wife 26-45, 1 slave
- 782* [1840 VA] Amherst ae 60-70, wife 50-60

ANTHONY m. SALLIE EWING COCKE TN

- 6* O'Neal's book 1979 Cocke TN
- 52* O'Neal's ancestor Anthony who m. Sallie Ewing in Cocke NC [later TN] on Clay Creek. O'Neal's 93-year-old believed: Anthony s/o sil -> Anthony jr -> the Ewing Anthony. Later challenged by Agnes; see p. 789
- 53* same d. 1839 Cocke TN
- 55* Will Anthony of Cocke 1/8/1838, codicil 1/30/1839
- 64* [1830 TN] Cocke ae 50-60, 1 female 70-80
- 68* b. c 1779 VA, m. Ewing, both d. 1830s Cocke TN (Mrs Bressler, ' gr3 grf.
- 112* Agnes' 1979 on O'Neal's articles. Who was the Ewing Anthony's father? Relation to "cousin Nathaniel Christian" [who stayed with Holt Caloway Co. MO in 1852? How related the Thomas b. 1750/60 living Cocke TN 1830 - progenitor of O'Neal's Cocke families.?
- 144* Query re Ewing family (Mrs. Mary Gibbs
- 181* Will sil 1743. Son Anthony one shilling when reaches 21
- 223* Agnes' migration 1980. James Ewing Christian b. 1829 Cocke TN, s/o Anthony.
- 227* Agnes' migrations 1980. Thomas Ewing b. 1799 Cocke, s/o Anthony
- 230* Offer to share on Anthony & Ewing (Mrs. Bressler)
- 478* [1820 TN] Missing for Cocke TN
- 780* [1840 TN] Cocke ae 30-40, wife 30-40, 5 slaves

- 789* (Agnes) "most convincing evidence" is that the Anthony m. Ewing was s/o Nathaniel, Montgomery VA, not as O'Neal had it sil-> Anthony-> Anthony jr ->Anthony m. Ewing. See p. 52
- 791* (Agnes) Thomas & Anthony remained in Cocke after their move from VA.
- 792* (Agnes) Anthony had a son James and so did Thomas. Can't distinguish between them. BELIEVE THIS ANTHONY IS MEANT AS ANTHONY & SALLIE EWING
- 793* Elizabeth, eldest dau Anthony & Ewing m. 1813 Cocke TN
- 794* (Agnes) there is a will of Anthony m. Ewing
- 908* & Ewing (Mrs Geo Jacobs all from O'Neal)

ANTHONY of Green NC


- 22* with bro Isham living Greene NC sold some of East River Montgomery NC land assigned to them by bro. Thomas, inheritance from Nathaniel
- 136* [1790 NC] Greene 1791 tax of Greene Co
- 790* 1791 Anthony with Isham of Green NC [then in interregnum] deeded to Christian Snidow 61 acres in Montgomery VA on East River below Five-Mile Fork and 3 miles above mouth.

ANTHONY of Powhatan VA

- 136* [1783 VA] Powhatan 1783 State census Chastain 5 white 3 black
- 220* Agnes' migrations 1980. b. 1779 reputedly Powhatan m Ewing

ANTHONY s/o Rebecca & s-i-l

- 38* Anthony, unusual Christian name, possibly from Crockett connection, to children of Rebecca and sil. A wit. to sil's will was Anthony Bennin
- 52* O'Neal's ancestor Anthony who m. Sallie Ewing in Cocke NC [later TN] on Clay Creek. O'Neal's 93-year-old believed: Anthony s/o sil -> Anthony jr -> the Ewing Anthony. Later challenged by Agnes; see p. 789
- 181* Will sil 1743. Son Anthony one shilling when reaches 21
- 789* (Agnes) "most convincing evidence" is that the Anthony m. Ewing was s/o Nathaniel, Montgomery VA, not as O'Neal had it sil-> Anthony-> Anthony jr ->Anthony m. Ewing. See p. 52
- 992* s/o [sil] b. 6/9/1724 St Peters not mentioned in will but in a deed as son and heir Cumberland Co 1753 (Goochland Records) (Lamb)

 I have this deed.

25 JUL 1996

J.M. CHRISTIAN
4439 SHELBURNE DR
DUNWOODY GA 30338

404-458-7217

.Dear Jim -

... for your information ...

=====

16

Sutton & Nevada Christian: Lineage of the Christian Family
(1960-1972) [in PUBLNS]

Stuart G. Christian sr to Sutton Christian 1/17/1961:

The original tract once owned by Thomas Christian [I] was divided into two parts, "Locust Hill" containing 550 acres and "Green Oak" erroneously described as "Cherry Bottom" containing 450 acres. The name "Green Oak" is established by many old letters which are at the place.

The Locust Hill tract passed out of the family for some years and was subsequently purchased by me and a few months ago was conveyed by me to my two sons, Raleigh Colston Christian and Stuart G. Christian jr.

The place referred to above is Green Oak, now owned by me

[Above confusing. There were two tracts, Locust Hill and Green Oak. Green Oak erroneously described as Cherry Bottom. Stuart purchased Locust Hill, he says, but adds "the place referred to above is Green Oak, now owned by me". But definitely the place now owned by Colston and called Cherry Bottom and Green Oak is that once owned and lived in by Thomas L. Christian & wife Louisa Christian, now standing and known as Cherry Bottom - NOT the Locust Hill tract. NEED THE DEEDS WHERE STUART PURCHASED SOME TRACT FROM SOMEBODY AND WHERE THE SOMEBODY PURCHASED IT BEFORE THAT.

[Note also that the original tract, the 1687 tract was 1080 acres not $450 + 550 = 1000$. And that in 1694 another tract of 193 acres (whether adjoining or not unknown), making up the 1273 acres in the 1704 Quit Rents.]

Together with the questionable statements and mystery about the spoon and its whereabouts, such statements as the foregoing make it prudent to keep your fingers crossed when dealing with present day stories about Cherry Bottom ... including that it has been continuously in the family since 1687.

=====
ibid same Stuart letter encloses an excerpt from Old Virginia Clerks about Robert Walker Christian, s/o Turner & Sarah Walker, q.v.

One of these tracts in Charles City granted to Thomas Christian in 1657 [sic, actually 1687] has been owned and occupied by Capt. Thomas L. Christian (a nephew of Robert Walker Christian and as gallant a Confederate soldier as any in the army) and Louisa Christian his wife who was also a Christian and a lineal descendant of the original grantee. [Of course and so were they all, and furthermore it was Louisa who inherited the property, not Capt. Thomas.]

=====
Agnes

♥♦♦♦\$!"#\$%&'()*+,-./0123456789:;<=>?@ABCDEFGHIJKLMN OPQRSTUVWXYZ[\]^_`abcdefghijklmnop
♦♦♦\$!"#\$%&'()*+,-./0123456789:;<=>?@ABCDEFGHIJKLMN OPQRSTUVWXYZ[\]^_`abcdefghijklmnop
♦♦\$!"#\$%&'()*+,-./0123456789:;<=>?@ABCDEFGHIJKLMN OPQRSTUVWXYZ[\]^_`abcdefghijklmnop
♦\$!"#\$%&'()*+,-./0123456789:;<=>?@ABCDEFGHIJKLMN OPQRSTUVWXYZ[\]^_`abcdefghijklmnop
\$!"#\$%&'()*+,-./0123456789:;<=>?@ABCDEFGHIJKLMN OPQRSTUVWXYZ[\]^_`abcdefghijklmnop
!"#\$%&'()*+,-./0123456789:;<=>?@ABCDEFGH

Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

17 September 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: ... ASFT Anthony nmi, your revision to 7/19/96

First, I wish to thank you for the revised version. By now, however, you have undoubtedly received my notes on the earlier version. I have nothing to add to the current one.

RE: Sutton & Nevada Christian

Just to acknowledge the copy of your letter to Jim. Thank you. I will heed your warning about too much credulity for stories about Cherry Bottom.

As you can see, my printer went somewhat awry when I placed the paper in the printer!

Sincerely,



LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

28 JUL 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... more on Drury m. Brewer and/or Peyton ...

On CFC 1106 you (i.e. either you or Brooke) have that the Drury who m. Peyton was born 10 years later than he who was born 1766, s/o Drury & Lucretia. I can't find any place that gives the birth date of the Peyton Drury. Can you supply that?

And while you're at it: we have Sutton's assignment of the 1766 Drury as m. Peyton, and we have the foregoing disputation that this was wrong, but nowhere, presented with this problem, do I have any proof that the Brewer Drury was the 1766 Drury - i.e. that either one was the 1766 Drury! Can you elucidate?

LK



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

18 September 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letter of 28 July 1996
Drury Christian & Betsey Brewer
Drury Christian & Sarah Peyton

At first I thought that Drury Christian, s/o Drury & Lucy (Williams) Christian married both these women; however, further research has convinced me that we are dealing with two men. Conclusions and reasons for them are as follows:

1. Drury Christian, s/o Drury & Lucy (Williams) Christian, was born 18 August 1766, christened 12 October 1766 per Douglas Register. His father died post 25 April 1780 (will date) and July 1785 (will proved) in Warren County, North Carolina. It is my belief that he was the one who married Betsey Brewer because of his location there, where in the marriage bonds for the period of about 1789 an undated bond shows that a Drury Christian married a Betsey Brewer, signed by Drury Christian and Allen Brewer, also the signature of Richard Myrick [perhaps a witness]. By 1820 he was in Dickson Co., Tennessee, aged over 45 living alone with 10 slaves.

2. Drury Christian who married Sarah Peyton reputedly married her about 1805 in Chatham County, North Carolina, and died about 1833 in Warren Co., Tennessee. He is listed in the 1820 Warren Co., Tennessee census, aged 26-45, placing his birth between 1775-1794 [probably between 1775-1790 if marriage date is correct and at least ten years younger than the other Drury above].

Does the above answer your questions satisfactorily?

I should add that I have done little specific research on these two men. The Chatham Co., NC, reference is intriguing to me in light of the possibilities for my Thomas.

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

27 JUL 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

Dear Agnes -

... mg date and will of Drury m. Lucretia Williams ...

mg date

I see you know of the messed up work of Sutton & Nevada Christian: Lineage of the Christian Family (1960-1972), typescript. On their FGS for Drury they have 2/23/1751 St. James Northam parish, Goochland deed book [sic]. Supplementing the FGS they have:

WMQ 15, 25, [no date, is actually 1906] Register of St. James Northern Goochland Co., VA lists MARRIAGES - Nov. 23, 1751 - Drury Christian, Lucy Williams.

There follows births of the children p. 35 James; p. 114 Ann; p. 115 Drury [jr]

In CFC 170 you have "Married 25 Feb 1751 Drury & Lucretia"

In 1979 I searched the Mac Jones Douglas Register 1973 edition, recording therefrom pages as in the Douglas Register original:

"p. 26-32 Drury Christian m. Lucy Williams both Goochland 1751"

and nowhere did I find or at least record a day/month date. I don't know what the 26-32 means (wasn't too precise in 1979) but I'm guessing now it means p. 26 and p. 32.

Where did you get your 25 Feb 1751 date and are you sure of your reading? Sutton is sloppy but have you any idea how he may have come up with the 23 Feb or 23 Nov date

My original Register page numbers for the children are: James p. 52; Ann p.67; Drury [jr] p. 75 -a set of numbers that can in no way be reconciled with Sutton's. There are other shaky data that made me suggest checking with the Douglas original, with Mac Jones 1928 edition, and with other transcribers if there are any. For example Lamb has James' [baptism] 30 Apr 1758; you have it 23 Apr 1758; and I read it 23 Apr 1753 - leading to a big discussion in my notes about maybe a 53 was read as a 58 or the reverse.

=====

will

I have, via Berry 1989, Mabel Van Dyke Baer: Christian Family Extracts no date typescript DAR Library, DC. Pages 100-101 [Berry's paging] have the will of Drury. Sloppy transcription omits the will date which you in CFC 170 have as 25 Apr 1780, and I accept. But her transcription has witnesses Cader Powell, John Mosely, Jesse Mosely, Jurats -----; while yours has only Cader Powell and Jesse Moseley. [I assume your 2nd e in Moseley is correct.] I take it more likely that you dropped two of the witnesses than that Mabel made up two and added them. Correct?

=====

A wise colleague of mine had many profound philosophies about research, one of them being:

It ain't what you don't know that's ahurtin' you; it's that so much of what you do know ain't true.

I spend half of my effort in the second part of that.



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

18 September 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letter of 28 July 1996
Drury Christian & Betsey Brewer
Drury Christian & Sarah Peyton

At first I thought that Drury Christian, s/o Drury & Lucy (Williams) Christian married both these women; however, further research has convinced me that we are dealing with two men. Conclusions and reasons for them are as follows:

1. Drury Christian, s/o Drury & Lucy (Williams) Christian, was born 18 August 1766, christened 12 October 1766 per Douglas Register. His father died post 25 April 1780 (will date) and July 1785 (will proved) in Warren County, North Carolina. It is my belief that he was the one who married Betsey Brewer because of his location there, where in the marriage bonds for the period of about 1789 an undated bond shows that a Drury Christian married a Betsey Brewer, signed by Drury Christian and Allen Brewer, also the signature of Richard Myrick [perhaps a witness]. By 1820 he was in Dickson Co., Tennessee, aged over 45 living alone with 10 slaves.

2. Drury Christian who married Sarah Peyton reputedly married her about 1805 in Chatham County, North Carolina, and died about 1833 in Warren Co., Tennessee. He is listed in the 1820 Warren Co., Tennessee census, aged 26-45, placing his birth between 1775-1794 [probably between 1775-1790 if marriage date is correct and at least ten years younger than the other Drury above].

Does the above answer your questions satisfactorily?

I should add that I have done little specific research on these two men. The Chatham Co., NC, reference is intriguing to me in light of the possibilities for my Thomas.

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

2 AUG 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 7/21 & 7/26 ...

No need to apologize for the delay. But, not hearing, I was worried over the possibility that you were (as the Germans used to say in reporting their U-Boat successes) "spurlos versengt" under my deluge.

Relieved by your intention for a "careful point-by-point response". That is needed, but also I ask you to make them a letter-by-letter response. By that I mean please confine each of your letters to just one of mine (except where two of mine my be closely related). Reason: my partially functioning brain can't handle more than one thing at a time, so two subjects in one letter throws me into a tailspin.

On the point-by-point: I never paid more than incidental attention to the people now important in ASFT. So my knowledge of them is quite restricted to what I now read in CFC and in letters of yours. You will notice that even where I quote censuses they are all from CFC, very few of my own readings. Accordingly, I am relying on a considerable input to my knowledge from your critiques of what I send and especially from what I'm hoping is a big store of information from your "notes".

Knowing that you're not bowled over by my submittals, I am putting in the mail today several letters that I had been holding back and feeding to you only one every two or three days, to keep from swamping you. Those will conclude my current phase of activity on ASFT until I get your inputs and critiques.

Now attending to your requests, etc., in yours of 7/21:

1.

Will of Christopher, which I announced as having, written on the back of the envelope, and which I subsequently, 7/20, sent you. By now you may have read that 7/20 and know that I do not have the holograph of the NC recording, but only Baer's typewritten, presumably verbatim, transcription of it. I'm glad to send you a photocopy of that if you want. My transcriptions, as you know, are

not verbatim but record only all the essential items, leaving out the blah, blah, and the Amens.

2. not ASFT

1765 Amherst, John & Drury Christian to David Patteson. Photocopy herewith. Incidentally, I failed to record on my transcription the Book & page numbers. Please add to your copy of that up where it has "2/3 down on p. 85", the line: Book B p. 85-87.

If you have any contact in DC that might run an errand for you, you might ask her to go to the DAR Library and make a verbatim transcript of that Robert sr 1743 1000 acre patent that is in so fragile condition. If it has a plat and they'd let her Xerox that, so much the better.

3. not ASFT

I am quite shocked, though I guess I shouldn't be, that you are not firm in the assignment of Charles III & Sarah Duke's children! I've taken it for granted all along that those we have are attested or at least condoned. Not now, but if I ever get to the T of ASFT I'll have to look more carefully at that assignment. Meanwhile, I'm closing my eyes and sticking with them.

LOU 

1765 Amherst John & Drury to David Patteson



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

19 September 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letter of 27 July 19996
... Marriage date of Drury Christian who m. Lucretia Williams
Birth dates and christenings of their children
Will of Drury Christian

As you know, locating a photocopy of the Douglas Register is already on my "to-do list" so I will not comment on the marriage and birth dates until I have had an opportunity to do so.

As for the will of Drury Christian: I apparently left out the name of John Moseley although I believe it may not have appeared on the copy I used. Interestingly, the copy of the will to which I had access did not contain the word "Jurat" after signatures of the witnesses. I notice that McClanahan's copy has the information you show. I will check the original and the recorded copy at the first opportunity and see what I find.

An Extra Note on Granville—Bute—Warren—Franklin

While reviewing some of my North Carolina records, I found that it was St. John's Parish of Granville that was taken for Bute. Thus, the Thomas of Granville/ Bute was located in that part of the state that ultimately fell into Warren. It was about the time that Warren was formed that he reputedly left for Chatham.

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

2 AUG 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... for well after ASFT

Some years ago you sent me, several times!, your excerpts from Goochland Court Order & Minute Books Bk. I - IX, read evidently from LDS microfilm. I have been able to identify many of them, having them as references in my own records. All those for James Christian that I can't identify I discuss later beyond. The rest that I can't identify are :

Bk. VII p. 633 Sep 1756. William Christian to Jacob Oglesby.
[I have the deed as James Oglesby]

Bk. VII p. 634 Sep 1756. Andrew Christian agst Charles Johnson jr. [have no Andrew that fits]

Bk. VII p. 638 Nov 1756. Gideon Christian deed to John Payne [have no Gideon that fits]

Bk. VIII p. 94 Sep 1757. William Pledge agnst Charles Christian [can't decide Charles sr d. 1755-1760 or Charles jr d. 1783]

Bk. VIII p. 131 Mar 1758. Charles Christian to be paid as witness for John Perit [?]. [Which Charles?, probably jr.]

Bk VIII p. 176 Jan 1759. John Christian deed to David Grantum. Have a partial Goochland Grantor index that has Bk. 7 p. 339 May 16 1759 John Christian to David Granton. Can't say which John.

Bk. VIII p. 206 May 1759. John Oliver agnst Drury Christian. [have no such and can't say which Drury]

Bk. VIII p. 207 May 1759. Charles Christian to be paid as witness for Drury Christian. [presumably same case as preceding. Need which Charles and which Drury]

Bk. IX p. 168 Apr 1763. Mary and Charles Christian to be paid as witness for Mask Leake. [I assume these are Charles jr & Mary Leake and Mask Leake her brother or the like. Haven't got into the Leakes much]

Would appreciate any insight you can give me on the foregoing.

Now for James Christian *** GOOD NEWS *****

You will recall my upbraiding myself for loosing, during a move from the house to the office, a whole record book for James s/o Thomas II, including descendant James m. Cordelia Watts that we had an inquiry about, (I guess from Kerns). Well, it wasn't lost! And thanks to this inquiry I found all of it misbound in with brother Robert! Charlou will be much relieved as he was unnecessarily feeling guilty as the hauler of my books in the move.

Some of the James in your C.O. notes I can assign to this James or James jr s/o James [the latter m. Meanly or Hill so I assign the Isaac Meanly deed to him].

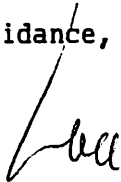
On the remaining I ask your help.

12 lawsuits by a litigious James Mar 1735 - Aug 1736.

Bk IV p. 158 May 1737 James vs Susannah extrx of William Carroll, dec'd.

BK> V p. 479 Aug 1744. Robert Christian to James Christian

Will appreciate your guidance, after ASFT.

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read "Lee".

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

9 AUG 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... for well well after ASFT

In mine of 5/11/96, on a nonASFT subject, I presented shaky evidence that the wife Mary ----- of Robert Christian jr whom we know (on some basis that I can't recall just now) was alive in 1801 was certainly alive in 1801 as she died in 1816. Attached is page 2 of that 5/11 with pertinent part circled. I asked your reassurance because the shaky part was that "New Kent Co."

You replied that you believed the obit was for Mary [Browne] wife of another Robert Christian [actually mother of Letitia and of Cedar Grove, NK and buried there]. Of course, you are correct and I've moved my reference over to the correct Mary. And incidentally am back to reliance on a death of the Robert Christian jr Mary [maybe Wynn according to Pomeroy] as after 1801 based on her appearance in a legal document of that date. So much for that.

But now, in a respite from ASFT, I've been reviewing some of the letters Berry was writing to me in the month or so before his death 5 Jun 1990 - that being why I had set them aside then. In one of them he brings up a problem that I had puzzled over years before I met Berry. I ask your attention to the puzzle - or rather to two puzzles, there being TWO of them!

Berry quotes the Virginia Patriot obit, and continues:

The quotation of her death at Cedar Grove of "Mar 1818" - is that a weathered misreading of "May 1816"? I certainly trust the obituary in the Virginia Patriot more than the reading of the tombstones. From whose transcriptions are you working? It sounds like some major misreading. I have seen the stones and they are quite weathered.

The first puzzle concerns the gravestone data themselves. My data are from Tyler's Quarterly 12, 194-195, 1930/1931, attached, with my then circlings and comments including "partially resolved 12/3/85" ! [Well, at least I stuck in the "partially" allowing me to still be resolving it 11 years later.]

The offending dates are those Sacred to the Memory of Robert Christian and Sacred to the Memory of Mary Christian. One wishes to know if those are on the same gravestone or on different ones. My musings on these dates, attached as # 19, 20, 22 of my references on Robert [m.Mary Browne] where I discuss the pros and cons of the identities.

Subsequent to that I learned that Robert jr didn't die till 1736/1737 so he's definitely not the Robert inscribed as dying Aug 1822.. Furthermore I just learned (from reading my own reference 20 a) that the inscription of a death in Aug 1822 for the authentic Robert is wrong. Aug 1822 was the date of the obit, but the death occurred on 24 ult, = 24 Sep, and at age 62 corresponding to the known birth date of Robert 5 May 1760. So the Robert stone has somebody else's birth date and the right year but wrong month for the death date.

As for the Mary stone, it is certain that Mary Browne, mother of Letitia, was NOT born 1785, 25 years after her husband and 5 years before her daughter Letitia. And also that she didn't die in Mar 1818. That brings back the possibility that this Mary may be the Mary Warren wife of Robert jr, despite my dismissal of that possibility in my reference 19.

But looming over all this is the unlikelihood that Robert Christian, having built Cedar Grove and brought up all his children there, would not be buried there with his wife.

That, or those, are Puzzle # 1.

Puzzle # 2 is, as discussed in my # 19 and shown in my # 18, that in the 1820 there is a place for Robert 45+ and one for a female 45+ whom now we cannot take as wife Mary!

I invite your comments and hope for your solutions of these puzzles.



p. 2 5/11/96 ltr

TQ re Cedar Grove stones

2 pages Robert references, incl. #18, 19,20, 22

PS: Agnes - I send these things now because if I wait till after ASFT I will have forgotten them or have to track down and reconstruct the whole argument. Following my old Chinese proverb:

The palest ink is better than the finest memory.

5/11 P. 2

In Waring/Pomeroy for Robert jr they have Robert [III] m. Meems. Clearly this is your Ann Mims, m. 1805, which evidently gives you the birth & death dates of Robert III. Don't know what might be your source for that marriage or other information but will you send me a copy of the document or publication?

Incidentally, W/P has "Robert Christian [jr] m. Mary Wynn who died 1802" Don't recall if that's one of your 4 "take-your-picks" for the wife of Robert jr, but I have some shaky evidence that Robert jr's wife Mary died in 1816 and therefore was not a Mary Wynn who died in 1802 - but I need your unshaking to reassure me:

Marriages & Deaths from Richmond Virginia Newspapers 1780-1820; Spec. Publ'n VA Gen. Soc. # 8, p.36:
Died on May 19th Mrs. Mary Christian wife of Robert Christian of New Kent Co. Virginia Patriot 29 May 1816 p. 3.

What's shaky is that New Kent Co.

5.

Still some confusion about the "misreading a D for an L". Sorry. Best I can figure out from your # 5 response is that the clear and definite L on the "deed" I sent you is the L written by the clerk who recorded the deed in the Book. But you'd like to see the signatures on the "deed itself" - the concept being that the clerk had the "deed itself" before him when he copied it into the Book and the D on the deed itself looked to him like an L, so he copied it as an L into the Book. Is that correct?

If not please bear with me and enlighten me further. What throws me is the concept that the "deed itself" is somewhere available (even discounting that it's 200 years old). I've searched in many courthouses but it never occurred to me that the "deeds themselves" there recorded could be filed in the courthouse (I don't mean just recorded, I mean the original physically there). On the other hand, I have seen cases where the record states at the time of recording or subsequently "deed given to so-and-so" = a participant, witness or some other related party. Please straighten me out. I may be regressing back to my neophyte days. I suffer occasional attacks of old age.

6 & 7.

We do have LDS Branch Libraries here, my son's Ward only 5 miles from me. It's quite a burden (for my son) to haul me around but I'll try to get there and see how to go about it.

Best wishes and thanks for your help -

LOU

Randolph-Macon ltr

Vol 12 1970-31

CEDAR GROVE FARM*
New Kent County, Virginia.
Epitaphs from the Tombstones.

All that is mortal of
Letitia Tyler wife of John
Tyler, President of the United
States lies underneath this
marble. She departed this life
10th. September 1842 at the
Presidents house in the city
of Washington in the 52nd
year of her age. Her life was
an illustration of the
Christian virtues and her
death the death of the
righteous.

In memory of
Mary Tyler
Eldrest daughter of
Ex-President John Tyler
and wife of Henry L. Jones
Charles City County Virginia.
Born April 15 1815.
Died June 17 1847.
An exemplary daughter,
wife and mother
a sister's tribute.

Mary Faltier
Daughter of
Robert and Priscilla Tyler
Died May 13th. 1845
Aged 4 years and four mos.
Sleep sweetest sleep.

Sacred to the memory of
Robert Christian
Born May 1755
Died Aug. 1822.

*This was the residence of Robert Christian, father of Letitia
Christian, first wife of President John Tyler.

Sacred to the memory of
Mary Christian
Born Feb. 1755
Died Mar. 1818.

Martha
Daughter of Judge Semple and
wife of Judge J. B. Christian.
Born March 1801
Died Feb 1838
She sleeps in Jesus

In memory of
my Father Judge John
Christian who
died in Williamsburg
Feb 21-1856.
Aged 63 years

And now Lord what is
my hope
Truly my hope is even
in thee

In memory of
Ann. B. Christian
wife of Doct. John F. Christian
Born July 1796
Died Sep. 1844

Thou art gone to the grave
But twere wrong to deplore thee
When God was thy ransom
thy guardian thy guide
He gave thee and took thee
and soon will restore thee
Where death has no sting since
the Saviour has died.

13512
Little Henry
youngest child of
J. B. and M. Christian
died in Williamsburg
Aged 8 years.

13512
In memory of
Mary William
Daughter of William and
Ann B. Savage
Born Dec 1816
Died Aug 1824

13512
Thou wert a lovely little flower
of tender growth and as
time's hand is rent and
unseen drew aside the
curtain of infancy thy
limbs began to gather
strength and thy cheeks
to gather bloom, But death
came and tore thee from
thy Parents stem. Yet
thou shalt bloom again (for
the wintery blasts of death
kill not the buds of virtue)
and shall rize in full im-
ortal beauty and live to die no
more.

Sacred to the memory of
v. Henry Mandeville Denison
son of the Hon. George and
Caroline

Bowman Denison. Born in
Wicks-Barre Pa. July 29th, 1822
His manliness of character and
proficiency in sound learn-
ing were known to all long
before he graduated with dis-
tinguished honor at Dickinson
College Penn'a 1840. He was
ordained Deacon by Bishop
Meade in July 1844. His

13512
first field of labor in the
Ministry were Greenville
and Pendleton So. Ca. His
next charge was of Brandon
Parish, Prince George County
Virginia From whence he
removed to Bruton Parish
Williamsburgh Virginia Where
he was twice Rector. While there
he was elected as assistant to
Rev. Doctor Stone Christs Church
Brooklyn. While in that parish
he married Alice the youngest
daughter of Ex President Tyler.
In the fall of 1853 he accepted
the Rectorship of St. Paul's
Church Louisville Ky. In
1857 he resigned and removed
to Charleston So. Ca. and
accepted the Rectorship of
St. Peter's church where
actively engaged in his
ministerial duties from
which no fear of death could
withdraw him. He died on
the 28th of September 1858 of
the prevailing epedemic.
Faithful in all things while
he lived. In death he is
universally lamented.

Denny.

Alice

1351
Daughter of Ex President
John Tyler and wife of
Rev. Henry M. Denison.
Born March 23rd. 1828, at
Greenway in Charles City
County. Died June 8th 1854.
at Louisville Ky.
True to her Father
her husband
her child
and her God.

135127

1351271

These must be
12/3/85
partly resolved

17. GLC's Christian Family [in PUBLIS] p. 34
has citations of WSM college:

1813 William A. Christian, Charles City Co.

1816 John B " , New Kent Co.

Suspect possibility that the 1813 Wm. A. Christian was not the son
of Robert, despite Lamb's statement WMO 8, 127, but
some UNIDENTIFIED Wm. A. Christian b. ca. 1790 of Charles
City County

18. 1820 New Kent p. 201 CFC VI, 481

Rob. Christian Sen

w 16-25 b 1785-1804

w 16-25 b " "

w 7-45 Robert b 1760 d 1822

f 0-10 b 1810-20

f 10-15 b 1805-10

f 16-25 b 1785-1804

f 16-25 b " "

f 16-25 b " "

f < 45 Mary Browne

15 in agriculture

39 slaves

Count place children

19. TQ, 12, 194-5, 1930/31 has tombstones at Cedar Grove
including:

Robert Christian May 1785-Aug 1822

Mary Christian Feb 1785 - Mar 1818.

These must be the mother and father of Letitia with
wrong birth years. Robert, father of Letitia was born
5 May 1760. (Letitia herself was born 1790.) She lost
both her parents soon after her marriage in 1813 which
would correspond to the 1822 and 1818 dates on the stone.
On the other hand the 1820 census has a place for Mary
Brown, the f < 45, while the stone has her decd in 1818!

But Robert Christian jr also lived at Cedar Grove.
He was born 1785 and he had wife (2) Mary Warren who
could have been born 1785. But then where's Elizabeth
his 1st wife and mother of 8 of his 9 children? Besides
none of the four of his children who died in infancy
are buried at Cedar Grove. So I rule out that these are
the graves of Robert jr and his 2nd wife Marry Warren.

1/3/21

I accept the death date Aug 1822 for Robert but not
for Mary

BUT SEE (23)

see (20)

20. McIlwaine, ed. Bull VA State Library repr Balto 1979
Index to Obituary Notices p. 20 in PUBLNS
Richmond Enquirer, Aug 6, 1822, page 3.
Robert Christian, New Kent

20a. Also in Death Notices Richmond VA Newspapers
1821-1840, VA Gen Soc Pub #9, p.61 Richmond Enquirer
6 Aug 1822, p.3
Died on 24 ult Robert Christian Esq. of NK Co.,
age 62, served in House of Delegates

21 See Gideon Christian (19) Will of Wm Brown father
of Susan whom. Gideon 22 Oct 1773 includes Mary Brown
NOTE: Lamb has her as sister of Susan and
m. Robert Christian sr thus this will would have
that mg after 1773. But in that case we would have
Gideon b. 1727 and Robert sr b. 1760 marrying
sisters. SUSPECT.

*L.H. Perkins
C. 1773*

*2. Therese Fisher Vital Records of Three Burned
Counties 1995 p. 30 vid*

*Mary w/o Robert Christian d. 19 May 1816 NK
(date in PIT)*

23. Marriages & Deaths from Richmond VA Newspapers
1780-1820) p. 36. Spec. Pibln VA Gen. Soc. # 8 p. 36.
Died on May 19th Mrs. Mary Christian wife of Robert
Christian of N K Co, Virginia Patriot 29 MAY 1816 p. 3
THIS OBIT I HAD PREVIOUSLY ERRONEOUSLY ASSIGNED TO Mary
wife of Robert jr, s/o Robt Christian & Lucy Bradley.



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

20 September 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letter of 2 August 1996 for well after ASFT

I regret that that I cannot comment on the Goochland County, Virginia, transactions for which you have details not contained in the Court Order & Minute Books. It's possible that some answers may be found in my notes, but I believe that they would be far and few between.

RE: Your letter of 9 August 1996 for well well after ASFT

Since my information for the various men named Robert Christian of the eighteenth and early nineteenth century is from secondary and tertiary sources (with only a few exceptions), I am left with the same questions as you have posed. Like you, I would be inclined to accept a contemporary account giving dates rather than the reading of a weathered tombstone.

I do differ with your interpretation in one regard. See second paragraph of second page of the 9 August letter wherein you state:

... Aug 1822 was the date of the obit, but the death occurred on
24 ult. = 24 Sep ...

It's impossible for the death to occur after the obituary. It must have occurred on 24 July. When used in this context, "24 ult." means "24 ultimate" or "24 last." That is the way I have always interpreted the expression. When I just rechecked the dictionary, my rendering is confirmed.

If you pursue verifying which of the various dates are correct, I hope you will let me know the outcome so that I may make the appropriate entries in my cross-reference file.

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

2 SEP 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

*Forgot that I'd already
told her this.*

.Dear Agnes -

... NOT ASFT , not urgent ...

Good news! The missing record book of mine with James & Susannah that I laid at the door of my wife, my son, the maid, or old age ?? Well, the culprit is "old age". I found the whole thing bound in the book of James' father. There never was a separate book for James. But there is now fer sure! Have told Kerns, if he has any more questions.

Are you more familiar with The Barnes Papers than indicated by your reference to them in your Warren, TN article, CFC X, about Sutton? If not, I have further information about them.

I wrote to The Tennessee State Library where they are stored as Accession # 654 on 3 rolls of microfilm, period covered 1812-1956, data on 500 families, 40 cemeteries and 13 churches, plus other stuff mostly of Warren, TN. There are 243 folders, of which the Christian folder is # 38, 72 pages. You can get the microfilm on Interlibrary Loan, but the film must not leave the receiving library. That leaves me out, desk-bound. However by pleading old age a nice lady Archivist there will send me photocopies of the 72 pages @ 15c each. I have not done anything yet, against the possibility that you have access to the 72 pages and more and can advise me more about them.

If you do not have them, I'll get them and make copies for you if they're worth copying. (We have our own copy machine now.)

Summer heat and some of the drought is gone here now. If it was 50 feet farther from my office to my house I would not be able to make it at 102 degrees and 85 years.

han



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

21 September 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letter of 2 September
...not ASFT, not urgent

Delighted that you have found the missing record book with James and Susannah!

The Barnes Papers

Yes, I am quite familiar with The Barnes Papers and have found photocopies of 32 pages from the Christian folder. I made them when I was in the Lawson McGee Library in Knoxville, Tennessee, a number of years ago. As you may be aware, Sutton and Nevada Christian's "Lineage of the Christian Family," as is so often the case, have Thomas Christian II marrying Rebecca Stith and make a number of other errors. They show Drury, s/o Drury and Lucretia (Williams) Christian as having been the one who married Sarah Peyton and the progenitors of their Warren Co., TN, family. Certainly, the Drury who married Sarah Peyton in Chatham Co., NC, and moved to Warren Co., TN, was their ancestor, but he was a different Drury. See my letter of 18 September distinguishing between these two men named Drury.

Actually, I thought that I had the complete Barnes Papers file on the Christian family; but it is nowhere to be found. I'll keep looking.

Original Documents vs. Recorded Documents

Although original records such as deeds and wills usually are delivered to a member of the family, surprisingly, one can often find original papers in a packet at the Court House or State Archives. I have personally found this to be the case. The clerk may not even be aware of the existence of such original documents. Thus, I always keep open the possibility when searching for records.

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

22 SEP 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 8/15 ASFT ...

... your 1st paragraph ...

I agree that we're getting [a bit] closer to Thomas, at least I am getting acquainted with the characters new to me. But having done my leg work I can (could) see that what I learned up to that point was not enough to solve the problem - in fact while I always knew from you that there was a gap, when I got through learning (with the stuff I sent you) I saw that the gap was much wider than I had first thought! That is why I called upon you to dig into whatever you've got that I don't have from CFC, from your own letters, and from the little bit of my own. Your letter and the ones that just preceded it tell me that you find it necessary to add to your "notes" and other unpublished data (which I assume do exist) actual further on-site research when you can get to a library. Shucks, I should have realized that in the beginning for if you had in your notes etc. anything solving the problem you would have done so long ago and not needed any help from the likes of me.

Well, on the library work take your time. I've got my end well documented in my ASFT file and can easily get back into it. However if there are in your notes, etc. anything answering any of the questions or omissions or errors in what I've sent you please let me have your comments as you get to them. That will let me clarify my thoughts before we tackle any new stuff. I've got plenty to keep me occupied. I've just added a thousand individuals to my computer records, now up to 23,000, - from stuff on Waltons and Pattlesons sent me by Bruce and by Kerns. And I still have two big boxes of Bruce's correspondence to handle! (Kerns' wife Shirley is an umpteenth cousin of Janie.)

... you and Nicholas Christian ...

Those mild errors in the first paragraph of CFC 332. Did anybody actually catch you up on them? I see I've got to add Nicholas to my cast of characters as an alleged son of Bedford Thomas. On that score I see that Prof. Enoch Lawrence Lee, author of the Brunswick history, is a bit off too. He has Nicholas arriving in St. Philips (I

assume in Brunswick) at the end of 1774 and leaving after a year. But Nicholas states in the letter you published that he arrived in Dec 1773. Indeed Lee's own work admits that since he reports that Nicholas baptized 51 persons in a 7-month period in 1774 and held poorly attended Whitsuntide and Easter services in 1774. I guess we can debit Lee with merely a typographic error of end of 1774 for end of 1773.

However, since I've added Nicholas to my cast of characters I need to know about the people annotated (I presume by you) on the Lee pages you sent - against the possibility that we might want to contact them in searching Nicholas. There is Lee himself, in Charleston SC. (And incidentally what is the date of his History?) Then there is Ruth Savage Walker, genealogist of Wilmington NC, with some connection indicated with Nicholas, and connected also with "from James A. L. Miller". And finally for a biography of Nicholas there is Dr. Lawrence F. Brewster, Historical Chaplain, Episcopal Diocese of East Caroline, of Greenville NC. That biography we sure need to see for seeking Nicholas' parents and siblings.

... deed John to Henry Hook ...

Thanks. Per my practice to transcribe so other people can read things without having to struggle as I do: here's my transcript. Would appreciate your comments and corrections - especially where my ??? indicate my uncertainty.

Transcript



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

26 September 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letter of 22 September 1996 about mine of 15 August ASFT

I have reviewed all my unpublished except for histories published by others but have found nothing new relating to Thomas. I'm not counting Burns' comment about the Gnaville/Bute Thomas moving to Chatham County. The exchange with you, however, has opened the way for further research in county records. I will be making my first trip to the library next week.

Nicholas Christian

No one notified me of the errors in CFC 332. As I may have mentioned, I found them quite accidentally in reviewing all my notes.

My copy of pages from *The History of Brunswick County North Carolina* does not have publication date. This need has been added to my "to-do list."

From time to time, James A. L. Miller sends to me photocopies of pages from general histories with references to members of the Christian family. As often as not, the information has nothing to do with his own line. That was the situation in this instance. Whereas I often already have the quoted material in my files, in this case the information was new to me—as you now know.

Sincerely,

2 photocopy sheets, 8 1/2 x 11, possibly reduced, Bedford Deed Bk. I ^{11 (eleven)}
~~2222~~, p. 37-38. Agnes sent 8/15/96.

top right Deed Book ¹¹ ~~2222~~ page 37

1/3 down page 37

16 Dec 1796. John Christian heir at law of Christopher Christian of
of Montgomery, NC to John Hook of Franklin, VA. 40 pounds current
money of Virginia. Tract in Bedford on north side of Stanton River
containing one hundred and six four [sic] acres, the same conveyed to
Thomas Christian by ~~Matthew Recce jr 22222~~ Deed recorded Bedford 25
Sep 1760 *Matthias Recce Sr*

Beginning at a chestnut on Lick Run being John Bradshaw's corner
Thence N 27 W 280 poles to a poplar on a branch
Thence down the said branch to Stanton River
and down the river as it meanders to the mouth of the Lick Run
thence up Lick Run as it meanders to the first station

blah, blah

bottom page 37

top page 38

upper right 38

Signed & sealed and delivered on the date above in the presence of

William <u>X</u> McCoy	Henry Hook	
Henry <u>X</u> Marton	John Marton	<i>Jnc</i>
Konnida <u>X</u> Bradshaw	Benjamin Bratcher	John Christian (seal)
William Smith	William 11 <u>X</u> Marton	

✓ 16 Dec 1796 endorsed

Teste
William X McCoy Henry X Marton
John X Marton Konnida X Bradshaw
Benjamin Bratcher William Smith
William X Marton Bedford)
Henry Hook *J Christian (seal)*

27 Feb 1799 Bedford Court proved by William McCoy and Henry Marton
, witnesses

22 Apr 1799 further proved by Henry Hook, another witness, and
ordered recorded.

Teste Ja. Steptoe CBC
one inch from bottom of page 38

Transcribed by Louis Koenig, San Antonio, 9/22/96



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

1 October 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letters of 22 and 23 September ASFT with next day's thoughts

Metthias Reece Deed to Thomas Christian
John Christian Deed to Henry Hook

Before discussing the content of the deeds, I wish to explain Deed Book and Page numbers. Until recently, I did not have copy of the deeds. Thus, any information sent to others about these documents was from the General Index to Real Estate Conveyances, Bedford County, Virginia.

Per the General Index:

Year Recorded 1764, Deed, Book 2, Page 464
Metthias Reece, Grantor, to Thomas Christian, Grantee

Year Recorded 1799, Deed, Book 11, Page 37
Jno. Christian, Grantor, to John Hook, Grantee

Now for comments on your transcription of the deed from John Christian to John Hook: Note that it was from Bedford Deed Book 11 (eleven), not 1 or I. The easiest way to make the other changes is to do so on your transcription, enclosed. You will notice that this deed spells Reece's given name as Matthias.

The enclosed photocopy of the recorded deed from Mathias Reece to Thomas Christian is the best I could make. Because of binding, the bound edge is not visible. This deed definitely places Thomas in Bedford Co, VA, in 1760.

First

Obviously, the deed itself is dated 16 December 1796. As you speculated, the 1799 date is the recording date, the only date I had when I wrote to Jim in 1991. See the first paragraph above.

Dr. Louis Koenig

Page 2

1 October 1996

Second

I believe that the explanation above shows that I had erroneously used the indexed recording date as the deed date. I will certainly be far more careful about this in the future. When publishing CFC I was careful to use both dates for wills, deeds, etc. but can see I have been careless in correspondence—particularly in these cases when I did not have copy of the actual deed and relied simply on the index.

Sincerely,

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read "Agnes", with a long horizontal flourish extending to the right.

Enclosures John to Hook Deed Transcription & Photocopy of Reece to Thomas Deed

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

2 OCT 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT yours of 8/16 ...

Congratulations! Not for being the Grande Dame of Christian genealogy, not for annotating my 11 pages of Thomas nmi list - but for sneaking a 4 oz. packet past the Post Office with only 2 oz. of stamps.

I have incorporated all (I hope) your annotations in the main listing and where appropriate in the Organized section. There are now 13 pages, which I enclose. If you need your red-ink version I'll send it to you. Do I understand correctly that the current version now includes everything you can dig up out of your "Notes" and other unpublished documents and data and that any further enlightenment from you awaits your "to-do" activities?

One of the new insertions is # 635 for a son of Thomas Ewing & Doughty. I first mistook that for a (new) keyword "Doughty" and thus made a "Doughty" keyword. But then I realized that the 635 man was not he who m. Doughty but the son of the Thomas Ewing who did. That left me with but one entry for keyword "Doughty" but I let that stand. So I stuck it in with the "V" keyword because it referenced the will of 635's father whom I took to be my "V". But then I'm up against the certainty that 635 is the son of Thomas Ewing m. Doughty and Thomas Ewing must certainly be the son of Thomas and Sallie Ewing. So now I find myself begging the question by assuming that Thomas of Cocke who m. Ewing was indeed Thomas V, s/o Nathaniel. THAT'S what you believe, but it's what I'm trying to accept or reject. (The whole idea of all my segregating of Thomases is to collect as separate Thomases those for whom we (= I) have attestations that they belong together as one person. Then to see if I can link them to other Thomases in my lists.) Putting 635 in my "V" muddies that concept. I suppose I'll eventually resolve it, but meanwhile your HOLP would be appreciated.

My "silence" does come from awaiting your comments and input, as I find that I cannot make any headway on ASFT with what I can get from the References that I put together and have sent you. Your annotations do not add enough facts to allow anything further

constructive. So the next step awaits your further input out of your to-do list. But take your time. I'm not fretting over it, except for wishing I could get to libraries myself.

Your questions about 1830 Thomases. I have no links on those four. If I did have, I would have listed them in the organized section, as you see is done with our sparse data for the very important Thomas of Bedford

Your questions on your page 2 about parentage of various Thomases. The ones that have wives named are not in my files. The one from Ireland I have not encountered, primarily because I ignore immigrants, as not descended from Thomas I.

I am surprised that you do not have your # 7, Thomas Christian m. Nancy Lacy. You must have just missed him somewhere. In case you haven't here's my sheets on him plus his descendants chart for 3 generations.

As I study your annotations more deeply I may have a question or two - later. But one of these right now, your question about the 1830 CCCo Thomas. You can see from my Thomas sheets that the 1850 Thomas is definitely m. Nancy Lacy and we know they owned and lived in Cherry Bottom. My refs 10, 11, 12, 13 are my attempt to trace him backwards. Unfortunately there's no Thomas in 1840 CC! The Thomas CCCo 1810, 1820, 1830 doesn't match well with the known Thomas & Nancy. And I've concluded that this Thomas of 1810, 1829, 1830 is not Thomas m Nancy who was only 17 in 1810. And besides the older Thomas had 30, 27, 26 slaves, very unlikely to be a 17 year old. Still have to figure out who he was. Probably somebody prominent that I've missed somewhere. Your comments sought. Like you, I'm dismayed at the number of VA census people that we can't place.

Thomas nmi 10/03 version
Thomas m. Lacy sheets
3 generations that Thomas

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read 'Lacy'.

FILE:\MM\CHRISDOC\THOMSEQ

***** DISCARD PREVIOUS VERSIONS *****

NOTE: THIS PAGING IS NEW

This is a sequential listing of all pertinent entries in the CFC Index under Thomas nmi, plus the CFC censuses likewise. It is followed by an organized listing arranged by the individual Thomases. It is used in ASFT = Agnes Search For Thomas. The descriptions given are only that necessary to identify the person (maybe).

The version of 10/3/96 had been annotated with Agnes' additions to the original list.

THOMAS CHRISTIAN nmi CFC INDEX SEQUENTIAL

Sequential list of all Thomas nmi in CFC Index.

Key Words:

(A few are in the Organized List without having Key Words.)

Thomas I = immigrant;
 II = his son;
 III = Thomas II's son;
 IV = Thomas IV = s/o Rebecca & s-i-l;
 s-i-l = Rebecca's husband;
 V = Thomas V = Nathaniel's son;
 "Pine" = Thomas m. Rebecca Pine, Munroe;
 Bedford = Thomas of Bedford, f/o Christopher;
 "Gran" = Thomas in Granville NC;
 "Harman" = m. Louisa Harman & Mary Altizer, Tazewell;
 "Indian" = killed by Indians near Austin TX;
 "Amburgy" s/o "Pine"
 "Crombie"
 "Scurry" s/o Gideon
 "Doughty" s/o Anthony
 "Adcock"

[XXXX, State] = census in year XXXX

Christian variants mostly ignored.

IDM ignored except tracing Thomas I.

() enclose names of CFC inquirers

* = this item has been copied to Organized section

CFC_p. Identity

5* I Lamb's WMQ
 6* I McClanahan's opus
 16 b. 1811 d. Durham NC, anc. of a William Bernard
 17* I & desc. to Gude & Archer
 18* I & [wrong] desc to Archie Hunt
 20* "Pine" =m. Margaret Rebecca Pine , believed s/o Allen sr
 21* "Harman" b. VA c 1770, orphaned, Tazewell Co VA
 22* V
 22* "Harman" same as 21 = Tazewell
 23* "Pine"
 37* "Pine"
 38* s-i-l
 40* s-i-l

- 44 1760 from French Flanders
 45 in Elizabeth City VA 1623 acc. to Burns
 45* I I
 45 England to MD 1729 age 19
 45 same as 44, French Flanders
 45 b. Ire. 1780, d. @ 111 1891, Lawrence OH
 45 IOM b 1801 , in Mobile AL 1846, there 12 years
 47 naturalization 1853 Boston from Ireland
 51* I
 52* s-i-l
 54* s/o Thomas Ewing Christian (1824-1863) Cocke TN? m. Almyra
 Mims
 59 [1830 IL] Schuyler Co. ae 40/50 "Buchanan" ae 30/40?
 60 [1830 KY] Fayette ae. 30/40 "Berryman"
 60 "Pine" Sr. [1830 KY] Perry ae 50/60
 60* "Amburgy" Jr. [1830 KY] Perry ae 20/30
 62 [1830 NC] Montgomery ae 40/50
 62* "Crombie" [1830 NC] Orange as Christin ae 60/70 "Crombie or
 Abercrombie"
 62 [1830 SC] Anderson ae 50/60 f/o ECB Christian?
 62* "Scurry" [1830 SC] Edgefield ae 30/40 "Surry" s/o Gideon
 62 [1830 SC] Edgefield ae 30/40
 64* "Doughty" [1830 TN] Cocke ae 30/40 "Doughty" s/o Anthony
 64 V [1830 TN] Cocke ae 70/80 see 235, 112 V from Agnes,
 s/o Nathaniel
 64 [1830 TN] Sevier ae 40/50
 65* "Adcock" [1830 VA] Buckingham ae 50/60 "Adcock"
 65 [1830 VA] Charles City ae 30/40
 66 [1830 VA] Logan ae 20/30 s/o Allen jr & Nancy Cooper
 "Newton"
 66* "Harmon" [1830 VA] Tazewell ae 50/60
 68* I I
 70 m. Martha Lynn, son Wm Jasper b. 1839, Durham NC
 END CFC VOL I
- 76* I
 102* I
 109* b 1824 Cocke TN, m. Almyra Mims
 112* V b. 1750/1760 living Cocke [1830 TN] see p. 64 ae 70/80
 123* IOM Kirk Michael s/o Wm. Christian 1619 bapt.
 123* IOM Jurby s/o Wm Christian b. 24 Jan 1625 Thomas I ???
 134 [1790 NC] Chatham Hillsboro Dist over 16, no females
 136* V [1790 TN] Greene 1783 tax list
 136 "Harman"? [1790 TN] Sumner 1792 tax list 1 pole, no land
 138 V [1790 VA] Montgomery 1782 tax list 1 pole 1 slave
 140* b. bef 1780 m. Sarah Drane 1796 KY d. 1829
 142* same as 140, Washington Co KY
 145* "Harman" b. c 1770 VA , orphan, raised by Capt Thomas
 Mastin, lived Sumner TN then Tazewell VA , m. Louisa
 Harmon. See 136 1790 Sumner
 146* I
 147* II (Ronald Coleman desc.)
 149* "Harman" m. Louisa Harmon see 145
- END CFC VOLUME II
- 178* I (Inez Doshier)
 180* II will
 181* s-i-l will inv p. 182

181* IV in s-i-l will
 183* s-i-l
 183* II
 184* s-i-l
 184* II
 185* s-i-l
 185* II
 185* III
 186* II
 198* m. Almyra Mims Cock TN
 202* same as 198
 202* same as 198
 204* same as 198
 205* IV
 206 s/o Bailey's Lewis b. c 1779
 209 [1810 NY] Montgomery 26/45
 209 [1810 NY] N.Y. Ward 1 26/45
 214 [1810 NC] Montgomery 16/26 11 slaves
 214 [1810 NC] Orange 45+
 214* "Crombie" Orange 26/45 "Crombie or Abercrombie"
 214 [1810 SC] Pendleton 26/45
 214* V [1810 TN] Cocke 50/60 tax list year not given s/o
 Nathaniel
 215* "Adcock" [1810 VA] Buckingham 26/45
 215 [1810 VA] Cabell personal tax list year not given. also
 Allen & Allen sr.
 215 [1810 VA] Charles City 26/45 30 slaves
 216 [1810 VA] Hanover Thos Christy 45+ 5 slaves
 216 [1810 VA] KW tax list 1 slave
 216 "Harman" [1810 VA] Tazewell tax list
 219* "Pine" son= Allen
 220* Bedford son = Christopher
 225* "Indian" listed as f/o John Madison
 227* "Indian" b. VA 1796 killed by Indians nr Austin TX 1833
 [Gilbert crew]
 227* "Amburgy" b. 1809 Giles VA, m. Mary Amburgy, d.Rowan KY
 1884 s/o "Pine"
 227* "Harman" same as 145 Tazewell m (2) Mary Altizer 1829
 227 b. c 1832 Hawkins TN , m. c 1858 IN Prudence Harmon to
 Stoddard MO
 227* "Pine"
 230* I
 232* V
 232* "Harman" same as 145 orphan
 233* Bedford
 233* Bedford
 233* s-i-l
 234* s-i-l correction
 235 correction to 112 Cocke TN, made

END OF CFC VOLUME III

249* II
 250* II
 251* II
 252* "Harman" same as 145 m. Louisa Harmon
 253* I

- 302/303* "Harman" same as p. 136. 1795 Sumner TN; 1796 Wyeth VA; 1805 Tazewell; and Census Tazewell 1820, 1830, 1840; 1852 will petition
 311 [1830 PA] Philadelphia Christine 30/40
 311 [1830 PA] Sesquehanna ae 40/50
 323* s-i-l- (Brenneman)
 327* II
 327* s-i-l

END OF CFC VOLUME IV

- 334 s/o Nicholas b. 1780/1784 Montgomery NC
 334* Bedford In will son Christopher has father Thomas, Bedford
 365* s-i-l
 369 b. c 1812 s/o Wm. m. Mary Ally Montgomery VA
 370 Ross OH 1833 will of Wm. m. Ally, son Thomas of the Gilbert crew
 381* II (Brenneman & Ronald Coleman)
 389* II (Berenice Mays)
 390 Thomas or Wm. from IOM to VA 1652 (Mrs Harry Bennett)
 391 c 1779-1836 s/o Hawkins Lewis (Bailey)
 393 (c 1832 -) Hawkins s/o James m. IN c 1858 Prudence Harmon see p. 227
 394 s/o Lewis sr Hawkins father's will 1822
 394 s/o Thomas grandson Lewis Sr in his will 1822 Hawkins
 395 Thomas s/o Lewis sr Hawkins will codicil 1830
 395 Thomas s/o Thomas s/o Lewis will codicil 1830 Hawkins
 406 [1800 NC] Anson 26/45
 409* "Harman" orphan raised by Thomas Mastin Sumner TN 1794 finally Tazewell m. Louisa Harmon & (2) Mary Altizer see 227 & 145
 411 s/o Mastin & Margaret UK, b. c 1837 m. Nancy Cline? c 1858, see p. 1095
 411 s/o David & Linny Trent b. 1831 at Sinking Waters m. Martha Vandike 1855 see p. 1016
 413 b. c 1845 s/o Thomas S. Christian s/o Thomas & Louisa Harman
 414* "Harman" m. Mary Altizer
 420 Thomas progenitor of Tazewell Moses Christian b. 1793
 421* "Pine"

END OF CFC VOLUME V

- 441* "Pine"
 442* "Pine"
 443 c 1802, d. Morgan MO m. (1) Elizabeth IN, (2) Jane Broden 1858
 443 ~~c 1779 - ?~~ 1836 s/o Lewis & Margaret (Falkner?) Hawkins *too early for birth never married*
 476 [1820 SC] Edgefield ae 26/45 1 slave *f/o Elisha Oemert Bennett*
 476 [1820 SC] Edgefield Ths. ae 16/25 4 slaves
 477 [1820 SC] Pendleton ae 26/45 1 slave *"Scurry" s/o Gideon*
 477 [1820 NC] Orange ae 45+ *"Crambie" or "Abencumbie"*
 479 [1820 KY] Fayette ae 26/45 *"Berryman"*
 479 [1820 KY] Washington ae 45+ take as m. Sarah Drane
 480 [1820 VA] Buckingham, New Canton ae 45= *"Adcock" who was his father?*
 480 [1820 VA] Charles City 26/45 27 slaves
 480 [1820 VA] Giles ae 26/45 5 slaves *"Pine"*
 481 [1820 VA] Tazewell ae 45= *"Harman" + "Altizer"*
 485* Thomas & Sarah Drane Washington KY see 140, 479
 508* "Harman" m. Harman & Altizer Tazewell

END CFC VOLUME VI

516* "Pine"
 517* "Pine"
 518* "Pine"
 519* "Pine"
 520* "Pine"
 520 s/o "Pine" estate distn transactions
 521* "Pine"
 521 s/o "Pine" estate distn transactions
 522* "Pine"
 522* "Amburgy" s/o "Pine" estate distn transactions m. Amburgy
 550 ?Thomas, s/o Isaac & Milly White b. c 1834 GA
 572 s/o Gideon & Sarah Morse Edgefield SC will 1821
 585* "Scurry" with wife Nancy Scurry from SC 1837 to Chambers GA,
 will 1846
 593 s/o Lewis Hawkins b. c 1802 m. (1) Elizabeth, (2) Jane
 Broden (Lois Davis)
 593 b. TN 1837 m. Emaline Beck 1859 Bloomfield MD, d 1883
 Hilltop AR (Vernon Christian)
 593 [1850 TN] Hawkins ae 13 s/o James & Elizabeth (Vernon
 Christian)
 593 [1850 TN] Smith ae 13 s/o Benjamin & Jamima (Vernon Beck)
 594* Bedford

END OF CFC VOLUME VII

607 s/o Spencer & Elizabeth Carrow, b. c 1840 Kanawah WV m. (1)
 Elizabeth Yelly/Eally/Elly, (2) Rebecca Bartrum
 608 Thomas Francis Christian , simply Thomas in records, s/o
 Allen jr & Nancy Cooper, b. c 1804 Monroe VA?, m. c 1825
 Mary Polly Newton to Cabell, to Wayne , d. 1847
 626* "Indian" s/o Benjamin & Elizabeth Greenup, b. 1796 VA m.
 1822 Mary Randolph Buchanan, d. 1833 nr Austin TX by
 Indians
 635* ~~Y (s/o) s/o Thomas Ewing & Mary Ann Doughty(?) in will of~~ s/o Anthony + Sallie (Ewing)
 father 1875 as dec'd. with children
 659* "Amburgy" s/o "Pine", b. 1809 VA d. 1884 Rowan KY. m Mary
 Polly Amburgy 1807 Wilkes NC
 689* "Harman" 1793 Sumner TN Thomas & Betsy Strain fined for
 fornication

END CFC VOLUME VIII

718 m. Harriet W. Berryman, Fayette KY,. s/o a Wm. Rev War who
 d. 1827/1828 enlisted Hanover VA who apparently m. Martha
 Evans.
 AGNES PLEASE CHECK THAT. THE EVANS FELLOW IS THE ONE I SHOWED AS NOT
 S/O CHARLES JR SOME YEARS AGO.
 719 SAME AS 718
 739 s/o Lemach/Lemuel Christian & Sarah Luvisa Christian b.
 1903, m. Logan ? WV Lula Stapelton
 741* "Gran"
 742* "Gran"
 743* "Gran"
 743* Bedford. will of Christopher; plantation in Bedford
 745 s/o Allen & Margaret Jane Vaughan Hawkins TN
 748* m. Sarah Drane b. <1780, owned land in Washington KY
 760* I (FAC's descent)
 760* I (McClanahan's descent) [they have him d. c 1714 VA]

773 s/o Wm. & Helen McKenna(2) NJ & Philadelphia. b. & d. <
1900 Philadelphia

775* "Scurry" [1840 AL] Chambers ae 40/50 40 slaves "Scurry"
s/o Gideon

775 [1840 MS] Lafayette ae 30/40 8 slaves

776 [1840 GA] Muscogee ae 50/60 Agnes has children, not
parents

778 [1840 KY] Fayette ae 40/50 "Berryaan"

778* "Amburgy" [1840 KY] Perry ae 30/40 "Amburgy" s/o Thomas &
Rebecca

779 [1840 IN] Jackson ae 30/40

779 [1840 IN] Lawrence ae 50/60

780 [1840 TN] Lawrence ae 20/30 pr. grs Nathaniel by Isham or
Thomas V

781* "Crombie" [1840 NC] Orange ae 70/80 Crombie or Abercrombie

781 [1840 NC] Orange ae 20/30 Lynn s/o above

781 [1840 SC] Anderson ae 60/70 f/o ECB?

782 [1840 VA] Cabell ae 30/40 "Newton" s/o Allen jr & Nancy
Cooper

783* "Harman" [1840 VA] Tazewell ae 60/70

790* V

791* V

792* V

801 m. Tabitha Crombie Orange NC will 1852

801 s/o the foregoing maybe m. Martha Lynn 1837 Orange

END OF CFC VOLUME IX

838 s/o George Bartlett Bart Christian b. Cass TX 1890

845* "Harman"

847* "Harman"

848* I

848* I

852* I

853* I

863* "Crombie" m. Tabitha Crombie b. c 1770 VA d. 1840/1852
Orange NC

863 s/o preceding 1811-1864 NC M. Orange Martha Lynn

868 s/o Lewis Hawkins b. c 1802 Hawkins d. Morgan MO m. (1)
Kate or Elizabeth

869 s/o Isaac & Milly White b. c 1814 GA m. Susan A. (Mrs.
Calloway's descent)

882 Indexed as Thomas but is Thomas N.

895 [1840 OH] Lake ae 40/50

898 [1840 NY] N. Y. 9th Ward ae 40/50

898 [1840 NY] Niagara ae 50/60

898 [1840 NY] Oneida ae 50/60

899 [1840 NY] Westchester ae 30/40

900 [1840 MI] Kent ae 30/40 as Creston

900 [1840 MI] Wayne Detroit ae 50/60

911* "Harman" (Mrs. Halstead)

END CFC VOLUME X

923* I (Goddard's 3 volumes)

948 "Indian"

949* m. Sarah Drane, Washington, KY descendants

955* I

955 s/o Wm & Martha Evans, pioneer Fayette KY

956 same as 955 adventures with the Indians

957 same as 955 m. Harriet Washington Berryman, descendants

958 same as 955
 973 s/o George & Jemima Oakley, b. Dutchess NY 1792, d. 1830 FL,
 m. Elizabeth Morse
 978 same as 973 descendants
 991* I
 991* II
 992* I
 992 II
 992* s-i-l
 992* IV
 993 I
 994* I 1694 first termed Sen.
 995 s/o WM ?? = John?? His dau Louisa inherited Cherry Bottom
 996* "Indian"
 997* same
 998* same
 998 s/o "Indian" m, UK
 1000* "Indian" (2) mg of widow Buchanan
 1008 b. c 1837 TN s/o Benjamin & Jemima NC or TN
 1009* "Harman" descendants
 1010* "Harman" descendants
 1011* I
 1011* II pat 1712 & 1727 Beaver Dam Goochland
 1012 s/o Wm & Sally Atkins
 1013* "Scurry" s/o Gideon & Sway Morse. b. 1795 d. 1846 Bradley
 AL, proved Chambers AL. m. Nancy Scurry
 1016 s/o David Christian & Linny. Wife was Margaret Peggy
 VanDyke, not Nartha see p. 411
 1017* "Indian" see 411 & 626 2nd husband of widow Buchanan
 (Velma Manns)

END OF CFC VOLUME XI

1041* "Indian" m. Mary Buchanan descendants
 1050* I
 1050* II 1712 & 1727 Beaver Dam pats Goochland
 1056* I wrong
 1058* I descendants
 1058* II 1712 & 1727 pats Henrico Goochland Beaver Dam Creek
 1061 (1845-1913) s/o Wm. H. & Emiline Dudley m. Ida Kate James
 1062* V
 1063 b. 1851 MO s/o Anthony and (2) Catherine Warren grandsn of
 Nathaniel
 1068 not in Index [1830 KY] Perry one free black in household
 of Thomas Christian sr
 1069* I ancestry (from FAC)
 1092* "Harman" descendants
 1093* same
 1095 see p. 411. s/o Mastin sr & (2) Margaret Robinet. m c 1858
 Nancy Cline.
 1095 Thomas Tommy, s/o Thomas & Nancy Cline preceding. d. 1937
 Aberdeen WA
 1097* "Harman" desc from Altizer
 1098* "Harman" another desc.
 1099* "Harman" (Halstead)
 1106* Thomas Christian's line on Beaver Dam Creek where James
 Christian lives mentioned in grant 6/16/1714 to James
 Christian in Henrico. This is James s/o Thomas I but not
 sure which Thomas' line, I or II? SUGGEST II BECAUSE
 BELIEVE I NEVER HAD HENRICO LANDS -- CHECK THIS OUT.

1115* II (Delmyra Weeks)

1119* not in Index 1800 Tax list Washington KY Thomas Christian

SAD END CFC VOLUME XII

- 30 -

ORGANIZED LISTING THOMAS nmi

THOMAS I the immigrant

<u>CFC_p.</u>	<u>Identity</u>
5	I Lamb's WMQ
6	I McClanahan's opus
17	I & desc. to Gude & Archer
18	I & [wrong] desc to Archie Hunt
45	I I
51	I
68	I I
76	I
102	I
123	IDM Kirk Michael s/o Wm. Christian 1619 bapt.
123	IDM Jurby s/o Wm Christian b. 24 Jan 1625 Thomas I ????
146	I
178	I (Inez Doshier)
230	I
760	I (McClanahan's descent) [they have him d. c 1714 VA]
760	I (FAC's descent)
848	I
848	I
852	I
853	I
923	I (Goddard's 3 volumes)
955	I
991	I
992	I
993	I
994	I 1694 first termed Sen.
1011	I
1050	I
1056	I wrong
1058	I descendants
1069	I ancestry (from FAC)
1106	Thomas Christian's line on Beaver Dam Creek where James Christian lives mentioned in grant 6/16/1714 to James Christian in Henrico. This is James s/o Thomas I but not sure which Thomas' line, I or II? SUGGEST II BECAUSE BELIEVE I NEVER HAD HENRICO LANDS -- CHECK THIS OUT.

THOMAS II s/o Thomas I

147	II (Ronald Coleman desc.)
180	II will
183	II
184	II
185	II
186	II
249	II
250	II
251	II
327	II
381	II (Brenneman & Ronald Coleman)
389	II (Berenice Mays)
991	II

992 II
 1011 II pat 1712 & 1727 Beaver Dam Goochland
 1050 II 1712 & 1727 Beaver Dam pats Goochland
 1058 II 1712 & 1727 pats Henrico Goochland Beaver Dam Creek
 1106 Thomas Christian's line on Beaver Dam Creek where James
 Christian lives mentioned in grant 6/16/1714 to James
 Christian in Henrico. This is James s/o Thomas I but not
 sure which Thomas' line, I or II? SUGGEST II BECAUSE
 BELIEVE I NEVER HAD HENRICO LANDS -- CHECK THIS OUT.
 1115 II (Delmyra Weeks)

THOMAS III s/o Thomas II

185 III

THOMAS s-i-l husband of Rebecca d/o Thomas II

38 s-i-l
 40 s-i-l
 52 s-i-l
 181 s-i-l will inv p. 182
 183 s-i-l
 184 s-i-l
 185 s-i-l
 233 s-i-l
 234 s-i-l correction
 323* s-i-l- (Breneman)
 327 s-i-l
 365 s-i-l
 992 s-i-l

THOMAS IV s/o s-i-l & Rebecca d/o Thomas II

181 IV in s-i-l will
 205 IV
 992 IV

THOMAS V s/o Nathaniel s/o Rebecca & s-i-l

22 V
 112* V b. 1750/1760 living Cocke [1830 TN] see p. 64 ae 70/80
 136* V 1783 Greene TN tax list
 138 V [1790 VA] Montgomery 1782 tax list 1 pole 1 slave
 214* V [1810 TN] Cocke 50/60 tax list year not given s/o
 Nathaniel
 232 V
 635* V (s/o) s/o Thomas Ewing & Mary Ann Doughty(?) in will of
 father 1875 as dec'd. with children
 790 V
 791 V
 792 V
 1062 V

THOMAS Granville NC

741 "Gran"
 742 "Gran"
 743 "Gran"

THOMAS Bedford VA

220 Bedford son = Christopher
 233* Bedford
 233* Bedford
 334* Bedford In will son Christopher has father Thomas, Bedford
 594* Bedford
 743* Bedford. will of Christopher; plantation in Bedford

THOMAS m. Rebecca Pine Tazewell VA

20* "Pine" =m. Margaret Rebecca Pine , believed s/o Allen sr
 and bro. of Allen jr m. Cooper (1780-1859)
 23* "Pine"
 37* "Pine"
 219* "Pine" son= Allen (1802-)
 227* "Pine"
 421* "Pine"
 441* "Pine"
 442* "Pine"
 516* "Pine"
 517* "Pine"
 518* "Pine"
 519* "Pine"
 520* "Pine"
 521* "Pine"
 522* "Pine"

THOMAS m. Harman & Altizer Tazewell VA

21* "Harman" b. VA c 1770, orphaned, Tazewell Co VA
 22* "Harman" same as 21 = Tazewell
 66* "Harman" [1830 VA] Tazewell ae 50/60
 145* "Harman" b. c 1770 VA , orphan, raised by Capt Thomas
 Mastin, lived Sumner TN then Tazewell VA , m. Louisa
 Harmon. See 136 1790 Swaner
 149* "Harman" m. Louisa Harmon see 145
 216 "Harman" [1810 VA] Tazewell tax list
 227* "Harman" same as 145 Tazewell m (2) Mary Altizer 1829
 232* "Harman" same as 145 orphan
 252* "Harman" same as 145 m. Louisa Harmon
 302/303* "Harman" same as p. 136. 1795 Swaner TN; 1796 Wyeth VA; 1805
 Tazewell; and Census Tazewell 1820, 1830, 1840; 1852 will
 petition
 409* "Harman" orphan raised by Thomas Mastin Sumner TN 1794
 finally Tazewell m. Louisa Harmon & (2) Mary Altizer see
 227 & 145
 414* "Harman" m. Mary Altizer
 508* "Harman" m. Harman & Altizer Tazewell
 689* "Harman" 1793 Sumner TN Thomas & Betsy Strain fined for
 fornication

783* "Harman" [1840 VA] Tazewell ae 60/70
 845* "Harman"
 847* "Harman"
 911* "Harman" (Mrs. Halstead)
 1009* "Harman" descendants
 1010* "Harman" descendants
 1092* "Harman" descendants
 1093* same
 1097* "Harman" desc from Altizer
 1098* "Harman" another desc.
 1099* "Harman" (Halstead)

THOMAS killed by Indians, Austin TX 1833 (other crew)

225* "Indian" listed as f/o John Madison
 227* "Indian" b. VA 1796 killed by Indians nr Austin TX 1833
 [Gilbert crew]
 626* "Indian" s/o Benjamin & Elizabeth Greenup, b. 1796 VA m.
 1822 Mary Randolph Buchanan, d. 1833 nr Austin TX by
 Indians
 996* "Indian"
 997 same
 998 same
 1000* "Indian" (2) mg of widow Buchanan
 1017* "Indian" see 411 & 626 2nd husband of widow Buchanan
 (Velma Manns)
 1041* "Indian" m. Mary Buchanan descendants

THOMAS b. 1824 Cocke m. Almyra Mims

54* s/o Thomas Ewing Christian (1824-1863) Cocke TN? m. Almyra
 Mims
 109* b 1824 Cocke TN, m. Almyra Mims
 198* m. Almyra Mims Cocke TN
 202* same as 198
 202* same as 198
 204* same as 198

THOMAS m. Sarah Drane

140* b. bef 1780 m. Sarah Drane 1796 KY d. 1829
 142* same as 140, Washington Co KY
 479* [1820 KY] Washington ae 45+ take as m. Sarah Drane
 No Thomas Ky [1810]
 485* Thomas & Sarah Drane Washington KY see 140
 748* m. Sarah Drane b. <1780, owned land in Washington KY
 949* m. Sarah Drane, Washington, KY descendants
 1119* not in Index 1800 Tax list Washington KY Thomas Christian

THOMAS m. Amburgy s/o "Pine"

60* "Amburgy" Jr. [1830 KY] Perry ae 20/30
 227* "Amburgy" b. 1809 Giles VA, m. Mary Amburgy, d. Rowan KY
 1884 s/o "Pine"
 522* "Amburgy" s/o "Pine" estate distn transactions m. Amburgy

- 659* "Amburgy" s/o "Pine", b. 1809 VA d. 1884 Rowan KY. m Mary
Polly Amburgy 1807 Wilkes NC
778* "Amburgy" [1840 KY] Perry ae 30/40 "Amburgy" s/o Thomas &
Rebecca

THOMAS m. Crombie or Abercrombie

- 62* "Crombie" [1830 NC] Orange as Christin ae 60/70 "Crombie or
Abercrombie"
214* "Crombie" Orange 26/45 "Crombie or Abercrombie"
781* "Crombie" [1840 NC] Orange ae 70/80 Crombie or Abercrombie
863* "Crombie" m. Tabitha Crombie b. c 1770 VA d. 1840/1852
Orange NC

THOMAS m. Nancy Scurry

- 62* "Scurry" [1830 SC] Edgefield ae 30/40 "Surry" s/o Gideon
585* "Scurry" with wife Nancy Scurry from SC 1837 to Chambers GA,
will 1846
775* "Scurry" [1840 AL] Chambers ae 40/50 40 slaves "Scurry"
s/o Gideon
1013* "Scurry" s/o Gideon & Sway Morse. b. 1795 d. 1846 Bradley
AL, proved Chambers AL. m. Nancy Scurry

Thomas m. Doughty s/o Anthony

- 64* "Doughty" [1830 TN] Cocke ae 30/40 "Doughty" s/o Anthony

THOMAS m. Adcock

- 65* "Adcock" [1830 VA] Buckingham ae 50/60 "Adcock"
215* "Adcock" [1810 VA] Buckingham 25/45

THE DESCENDANTS OF CHARLOU'S ANCESTORS

Descendant of

1791

23 / 3529

Name Thomas Christian
 Father's Name William Christian Jr / 357
 Mother's Name Sally Atkins
 Birth Date 2/1785 Birthplace _____ County, State _____

1793/439

Places Lived

Date	Place	Occupation
1866	"Cherry Bottom" New Kent	inherited from father
1850	CC	
26th Nov 1861	Marburg, Alb	with

Married: Ann Holt (Nancy) 14032 Lacy C 1814
 Date _____ Where, County, State _____

sister Edmund Taylor
 Lacy of New Kent
 Co d < 1899

Spouse born 1793/44
 Spouse died 1864 Cherry Bottom, New Va
 Spouse's Father's Name _____
 Spouse's Mother's Name _____

Children

Children	Date	Where, County, State
Mary Rivers Christian	1 C 1815	d. infancy, Allegheny
William Henry Christian	2, 19 June 1817	
Sally Ann	3	d. infancy
Edmund	4	"
Thomas	5 1823/24	n.m.
Lucy Allen Christian	6 1829/30	
Richmond Lacy Christian	7	n.m. @ 1850
Frederick	8 1833/34	n.m.

Church: _____
 Date of Death _____ Place of Death Marburg, Alb
 Where Buried _____
 Present Address if still living _____

Ellen
 Louisa
 Fanny

9 n.m.
 10 1836/37 n.m.
 11

① Lamb et al. Christian Family, WMO, 8, 265-71, 1899

② Granddaughter of Kate James Taylor →

Betsy and Colston Christian before 1976
→ Archie → LK 1/20/79

3. Archie notation on photo 6/2/78 of portrait of
Ann Holt nee Christian hanging in Cherry Bottom

4. McClanahan, p 114

prof has 2 unnamed d. inf. as 8 and 9

5. Wm Armistead Christian (1805-) notes on Cherry Bottom
in the Archie ^{7th} → LK 2/21/80 [POCS] says
says Ann Holt nee is bur. in small graveyard there.

6. GLC's Christian Family [in PUBLUS] p. 30 has this list order:

Fanny
Louisa

Redmond h.

Ellen

Frederick

Wacy Allen

Edward

— note Edward, not Edmund

Thomas

Sally Ann

Mary Rivers

William Henry

Thomas

note two Thomases

7. For imputed birth date maximum see father (11).

8. Either he or Patsey under age and unmarried in 1806,
per will. He may have come of age or married by
1810 the time of the settlement. He inherited
"plantation on which I now live" (=Cherry Bottom), 500
acres "bounded by Stories Run on each side up to the
path that leads to Armstead News to Addams Old Pl
Plantation" Mother Salley to have lifetime use.

See father (4).

9. 1850 C C Co via W/P p. 315

Thomas Curtis	57	1792/93
Nancy H	4 56	1793/94
Thomas	" 26	1823/24
Frederick	66	1833/34
Lucy A	" 20	1829/30
Louisa	" 13	1836/37

10. 1850 Charles city no Thomas!

11. 1830 Charles city p. 170 CFC 65 Jan 29

m 0-5 no. place Thomas @ 6
 w 0-5 Wm Henry @ 13
 m 10-15 Thomas @ 37
 m 30-40 Lucy @ 10
 f 0-5 — Lucy @ 10
 f 5-10
 f 20-30
 f 30-40 Nancy @ 36
 f 40-50

26 skulls

12. 1870 C C Co p. 5A CFC 480 Jul 1981 (Aug)

m 0-10
 w 0-10 Wm Henry @ 3
 m 16-18
 m 16-25
 m 26-44 — Thomas @ 27
 f 0-10
 f 16-25 — Nancy @ 26
 " 24-27 skulls

13. 1810 CCo p. 33 cfc 215 Jan 1980

Thomas Christian

m 0-10

m 10-15

m 16-26

m 26-45

f 0-10

f 16-26

f 26-45

30 slaves

not Thomas | 3724 @ 17

not Nancy @ 16

WHAT I'M SEARCHING FOR HERE IS THE PRIOR RECORD
FOR THOMAS OF 1810 ~~9~~ 9 who is clearly Thomas
m NANCY LACY OF CHERRY BOTTOM. UNFORTUNATELY NO RECORD
IN ~~1840~~ 1840! ~~THEY~~ 1810, 1829, 1830 here are not a good
match for for Thomas & Nancy, who were married abt 1814.
The 1810, 1820 & 1830 Thomas has 30, 27, 26 slaves and
unlikely to be Thomas m. Nancy, b. abt ~~1806~~ 1792/1793
and inherited Cherry Bottom from father William in 1806.

DESCENDANCY CHART

2 Oct 1996

Page 1

=====

- 1-- Thomas CHRISTIAN-13751 (1792)
 - sp-Ann Holt LACY Nancy-14032 (1793-1864)
 - 2-- Mary Rivers CHRISTIAN-14033 (1815)
 - 2-- William Henry CHRISTIAN-14034 (1817-1876)
 - sp-Emeline Amelia DUDLEY-14044 (1824)
 - 3-- Thomas CHRISTIAN Yance Tom-14045 (1844-1900)
 - sp-Ida Kate JAMES-14051
 - 3-- Elizabeth Warren CHRISTIAN-14046 (1846-1900)
 - 3-- Mary Baldwin CHRISTIAN-14047 (-1900)
 - 3-- Charles CHRISTIAN-14048
 - 3-- William Henry CHRISTIAN jr-14049 (-1900)
 - 3-- Emeline Dudley CHRISTIAN-8380 (-1929)
 - sp-George Llewellyn CHRISTIAN-8364 (1841-1924)
 - 2-- Sally Ann CHRISTIAN-14035
 - 2-- Edmund CHRISTIAN-14036
 - 2-- Thomas CHRISTIAN-14037 (1823-1861)
 - 2-- Lucy Allen CHRISTIAN-14038 (1829-1889)
 - sp-William H. DAVIES-14057
 - 3-- Thomas Christian DAVIES-14058 (-1899)
 - 3-- Mary DAVIES-14059
 - 2-- Richmond Lacy CHRISTIAN-14039 (-1909)
 - 2-- Frederick CHRISTIAN-14040 (1833)
 - 2-- Ellen CHRISTIAN-20396
 - 2-- Louisa CHRISTIAN-8349 (1836-1901)
 - sp-Thomas Llewellyn CHRISTIAN Capt.-8332 (1837-1899)
 - 2-- Fanny CHRISTIAN-20397

=====



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

4 October 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letter of 2 October 1996 ... ASFT on mine of 16 August

You have guessed correctly that I will not have any additional Thomas clues until I have followed through on my "to-do list."

In your second paragraph with discussion of #635, you mistakenly identify Thomas Ewing Christian as the s/o V—definitely not so. He is the s/o Anthony and Sallie (Ewing) Christian. So, remember that it was Anthony who married Sallie Ewing. Perhaps you have been led astray by my speculation that Anthony's brother, Thomas V, may also have married a Ewing as one of his wives. I believe that I never published such a speculation but was led to it by the fact that Thomas V did have a son named James Ewing Christian. Don't let my speculation muddy the waters! Do, however, go to #635 and show Thomas Ewing Christian (who wrote the 1875 will) as the s/o Anthony and Sallie (Ewing) Christian. I hope that this is now clear.

I do appreciate receiving the details on Thomas and Nancy (Lacy) Christian. I did find them in my cross-reference file but without the Charles City County, Virginia, connection and without any dates. My information on them was from Lamb, which for them was quite limited. Again, many thanks!

I will let you know if I discover identity of the Thomas of Charles City Co., VA, with 30, 27, and 26 slaves.

Enclosed are your 1820 census listings with my identification for Thomas nmi. I am quite certain of all except the first of Edgefield in SC. I really do not know whether the father of Ellsha Clement Bennett Christian is the one with 1 slave or 4 slaves and am not sure of the identity of the other. Also, I have left the Charles City Co., VA, blank until we determine whether this is the Thomas who married Lacy.

On your page 5 of 13 in Volume IX, you ask me to check on the William Christian who married Martha Evans. Although several sources show him as the s/o Charles, I do not. I believe he was the s/o Andrew Christian but have no proof. The father Andrew, according to my notes, died about 1795 in Virginia. I have no name for wife of Andrew, only that I believe at least three of their sons were born in Hanover Co., VA, and died in Fayette Co., KY. The three are listed below with names of three other children:



100% Recycled Paper

4 October 1996

John Christian, born c. 1752 Hanover Co., VA, died 20 JAN 1792 Fayette Co., KY;
married Judith Pate 23 JAN 1772
William Christian, born c. 1758 Hanover Co., VA, died c. 1828 Fayette Co., KY;
married Martha Evans
Andrew Christian, born 17 MAR 1761 Hanover Co., VA, died 13 DEC 1837
Fayette Co., KY; married Mary "Polly" Hatton 28 NOV 1790 Amelia Co., VA
Jacob Christian, born c. 1763, died 1813; no further information
Peter Christian, birth date unknown, died 1812; married Sarah _____
Frances Christian, birth & death dates not known;
married Robert Chancellor 1784.

I welcome your comments.

Sincerely,

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read "Agnes", with a long, sweeping underline that extends to the left and then curves back to the right.

Enclosure

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

3 OCT 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes.-

... ASFT yours of 8/20 ...

Please do not denigrate your correction of a typographical error (in my Doc Chrono Nathaniel) as nitpicking. My aim in my whole life since kindergarten has been to GET IT RIGHT. No error is too small to be brought to attention and corrected. Thanks.

... ASFT yours of 8/16 re Anthony ...

For the time being I put on the back burner whether I am convinced that the Cocke Anthony m. Ewing is the Anthony s/o Nathaniel. It is deeply embedded in CFC literature and I don't dispute it. But I don't espouse it either. Just would like something more solid to base it on. But later.

Believe we are together on all items that you address - relieved at that. One you did not address: Is there any evidence that Sallie was in Cocke shortly before or shortly after Anthony arrived there and later married her? Better leave off that "later married her". We don't know that he married her in Cocke.

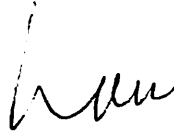
One difficulty is that I don't have any of my record sheets made up for these people we're investigating; not even as "floaters" yet. On such sheets I would put your sources for Elizabeth & Salah from Jacobs (CFC p. 793) and Hill (CFC p. 794), and accept them as I do other secondary sources (if they show credibility). Will just have to remember them when I do make sheets. Or maybe I'll preserve them by sets of "references" such as I've sent you for others. (These references are what I will use to try to link these people when we get down to brass tacks.)

As for Isham's birth date, I'm taking your abt 1760 and will incorporate your reasoning when I do make a sheet or a set of references.

On your general question on the meaning for "about": My definition for "abt" is pretty flexible, which admits that it's not a very robust definition. I frequently place a mg. date as abt a year

or two before the first child - depending on the culture of the social environment, i.e. Tidewater plantation or Kentucky Hill Billy cabin - or depending on the arrival dates of subsequent children. I allow that it might be minus 3 or 4 years, but never plus 3 or 4. We do not have many rogues and sluts among the Christians.

Where there is no such benchmark if somebody's "about" turns out upon proof to be plus or minus 3 or 4 years I don't get my nose out of joint over it. But if it turns out to be plus or minus 1 or 2 years I'd feel better about it. Specifically on Isham, since we have little else I'm content with 3 or 4 years plus or minus - until something better comes along.

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to be the name 'Isham'.

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph&Fx (210)-980-7440

5 OCT 1996

CHARLES CLIFFORD CHRISTIAN
6502 LAKEVIEW DR
FALLS CHURCH VA 22041

703-941-6073

.Dear Charles -

... yours of 9/30/96 ...

I am pleased to know of your progress with your line. Thanks for telling me about it.

Pleased but relieved. Relieved by the following circumstance. My (wife's) line is from the immigrant Thomas Christian I who settled in Tidewater VA in the century before your Gilbert and Israel arrived beyond the Blue Ridge. The constant fear of me and my colleagues in this line is to avoid getting the two lines mixed up, or rather mixed together. (They followed similar migration patterns.) However, luckily enough in the whole succeeding two and a half centuries so far as we know there have been but two inter-line marriages, these both in the families of one man, John, about whom more later. I spent a few months last year discovering these inter-line marriages and their likely origins.

My relief: That some of my colleagues had MO connections opened the possibility that your people in MO were parts of my line. Had they been I'd be faced with having to add all of them to my already overburdened task of recording all the descendants of my children's ancestors. But now you tell me that I don't need to, since your people are not such descendants. They are very likely related over in the IOM, but I stop at the Atlantic shore. I have tried to stay away from your people, and I call them "the other crew".

I have a similar sticky spot with another set of people, the hundreds of Hawkins County, TN people about which a whole book has been published. I never added these people because it was questioned whether the compiler (of Kingsport, TN incidentally) had properly connected their progenitor as the Lewis Christian, son of one of my ancestors. Lately Agnes Pearlman, the Grande Dame of Christian genealogy, has shown that he is not that Lewis, thus relieving me of that task, for the moment at least. (Not shown that his Lewis was not a descendant of one of my authentic ancestors.)

I've just spent a month or more adding about 1000 people from a couple of books that another colleague sent me! - thus I'm up to 23,000 now.

You appear to be a competent researcher, though I don't know if you're interested in beyond your own direct ancestry and maybe one generation after them. Anyway, you might be able to help my two colleagues affected by those two interline marriages. One of these is the Eugenia Toland that I referred you to - hers being in a collateral line. The other is:

Melba Johnson
2177 NW CROCKER LN
ALBANY OR 97321

and her's is in her direct line. The interline marriages arise from two children of one John Christian of TN m. Margaret C. Campbell of TN. His daughter Catherine married into a collateral of Eugenia's, James Frederick Christian. John's son, Robert W. Christian b. 10 Nov 1852, Hempstead, AR, d. 17 Nov 1937 Fresno, CA married Margaret Elizabeth Christian, sister of James Frederick Christian, b. 23 Nov 1857, Shelby, MO, d. 13 Dec 1925, Fresno, CA, an authentic descendant of my Thomas I line. This pair are Melba Johnson's grandparents and we have all been trying to establish the ancestry of Robert W., that is of John. I enclose my sheets about John.

Agnes Pearlman had earlier suspected that John was of "the other crew" based on Tennessee and Campbell where there were apparently other such marriages. I contributed the likelihood by showing that John had a son Lewis Woodville of Parker, TX (where the records are in a mess) and simultaneously there was in Parker another Lewis Woodville who was definitely of "the other crew". The CFC page enclosed shows that this other Lewis Woodville was the son of Archibald Scott Christian, s/o John & Rachel (Brownlee) Christian, born in Augusta, which is a dead give-away for "the other crew". Woodville is not a common name (it does not occur in my 23,000 names) and I proposed that the two Woodvilles must have some family connection. Thereupon I turned the matter over to Melba & Eugenia, and in relief washed my hands of it except as a spectator.

Now you come along with your page 5, showing that John & Rachel indeed had Archibald (b. 1797) BUT ALSO HAD A JOHN! I jump to equate Melba's John and Archibald as brothers, both honoring some guy named Woodville in their son's names. However Melba's John was born 1814/1820 so Archibald's father John would be about 70 then and your placement of John seems to imply he's older than Archibald not younger. Maybe Melba's John is some other related John. I leave it up to you folks to dope this out while I go back to my 23,000.

Welcome aboard -

John Christian sheets
CFC 431
page 5 Charles ltr 9/30/96

Melba, Eugenia, Agnes

Please:

Give all 3 names, 1st, middle, last.
Use maiden names of females
Use separate sheet for each marriage

note

RIN 16792

Name JOHN ~~JAMES~~ CHRISTIAN NAC DCA
 Father's Name _____ NAC DCA
 Mother's Name _____ NAC DCA
 Birth Date 1848/1850 Birthplace _____ TN
 City, County, State _____

Divorce 2/1887
 Date By 1887
 Places Lived lived with dau Catherine
 Place CA Margaret with son Robert W. (6)
 Occupation _____

<u>1850</u>	<u>Ozan TSP, Hampstead, AR</u>	<u>(3)</u>
<u>1852</u>	<u>Parker, TX</u>	<u>Farmer</u>
<u>1867</u>	<u>Columbia, AR</u>	<u>(4)</u>
<u>1880</u>	<u>with James & Catherine Parker, TX</u>	<u>AR Margaret (5)</u>

Married: #1, Margaret C Campbell, # _____, Date 1840 City, County, State TX
 NAC DCA Spouse born 1821/22 TN (5)

RIN 16794
1860
 Divorced? Yes 1860
 City, County, State: AR
for Vrealia, Tulare, CA
Elbow Creek, Calif

Spouse died 1814/24 1888 Elbow, Tulare, CA
 Spouse's Father's Name _____ b. AR (5)
 Spouse's Mother's Name _____ b. AR

Children	B.O.B	Date	City, County, State
<u>Mary</u>	<u>Charlize</u>	<u>1840/41</u>	<u>TX</u>
<u>Elizabeth</u>	<u>Miss</u>	<u>1843</u>	<u>TX</u>
<u>James</u>		<u>1845/46</u>	<u>TX</u>
<u>John</u>		<u>1847/48</u>	<u>TX</u>

Catherine 2FT Jun 1850 AR
Robert W. 20 Nov 1852 Ozan TSP, Hampstead, AR
Joseph Allan 1853/54 TX

Church: Lucas # Woodville 1856/57 1857/59 (cont'd over 1)
 Date of Death 1860/1860 Place of Death Parker, TX
 City, County, State _____

Where Buried _____
 Present Address if still living _____

2 of 2

Please: Give all 3 names, 1st, middle, last Use maiden names of females Use separate sheet for each marriage Date format: 3 Apr 1954

Name JOHN CHRISTIAN nac dca

Father's Name nac dca

Mother's Name

Birth Date Birth place TN

City, County, State

Date	Places Lived City, County, State	Occupation (incl. spouse)
1858 - Aug 1862	→ Palo Pinto, TX	

Married Mary Elizabeth Garrison Date 1858/69 - Aug 1862 continued on back?

nac dca Spouse born Spouse died Spouse buried Spouse's Father's Name Spouse's Mother's Name

Divorced? Date City, County, State

Children	B.O.#	Date	City, County, State
James Rufus Christian		27 May 1863	TX

Church children continued on back?

Date of Death Place of Death

Burial Date Burial Place

Address if still living

1. FGR Melba Johnson 3/10/92 real 2/1/93
2. For other desc of this John see Eugenia 4/26/92
3. 1830 Hempstead, AR Open TRP (Melba 2/1/96)
John Christian b 1814?
see opposite

4. 1860 Columbia Co AR? Melba 2/1/96
John Christian b 1814?
see opposite

5. 1880 Park 4, TX son James Frederick Christian (2)
Margaret mother-in-law [m. Catherine] living with them TN AL AR
Melba 2/1/96
7. son James Rufus 1880 (5) f. TN m. MO
8. obit Margaret C. Tulare Co Times 5/24/1888 col. 3
Robt W. TX → Elbow brought his mother [in docs]
Melba 3/5/96
9. Melba 4/5/96

~~2~~ [1850] AR, Hempstead, Ozan TSP p. 218

3.

Fam # 136
 John Christian 36 Farmer TN 1813/14
 Margaret C " 25 " 1824/25
 14274 9 TX 1840/41
 Elizabeth 7 TX 1842/43
 - James 4 " 1845/46
 John 2 " 1847/48

~~3~~ [1860] AR, Columbia Alabama TSP p. 401
P.O. Falcon 27 Aug

4.

dwlq #13 Fam 115
 John Christian 40 Farmer pers 100 TN 1819/20
 Margaret Campbell 36 1823/24 " "
 Elizabeth 16 1843/44 TX
 James 14 1845/46 " "
 John 12 1847/48 " "
 Catherine 10 1849/50 AR
 Robert 8 1851/52 " "
 Joseph Allen 6 [dau Dia Minton] " 1853/54
 Lewis 3 1856/57 " "

(GS ser no # 2,480)

1850 CENSUS OF THE UNITED STATES

State: Arkansas

County: Hempstead

Town
Township: Ozan Township Page 218

House # & Family Number	Names	Age	Sex	Color	Occupation, etc.	Value - Real Estate	Birthplace	Married within year	School within year	Cannot read or write	Remarks
136	John Christian	1814	36	M	Farmer		Tennessee				
	Margaret C	1825	25	F			"				
	Mary	1841	9	F			Texas				7850 Hempstead AR
	Elizabeth	1843	7	F			"				
	James	1846	4	M			"				
	John	1848	2	M			"				
169	Thomas Christiana	1820	30	M	No Connection found		N Carolina				Page 221
	Sarah B	1826	24	F			Virginia				
	Julia	1846	4	F			Mississippi				
	Henry	1848	2	M			Arkansas				
	Mary	1849	1 M	F			Arkansas				

(u)

Union Church - Stockton
-5-87

1860 CENSUS OF UNITED STATES

(GS ser no 803.039)

State: Arkansas
F.O. Falcon

County Columbia

Town Alabama
Township

Page 401

27 AUG 1860

Dwelling No.	Family #	Names	Age	Sex	Color	Occupation, etc.	Value - Real Estate	Value - Property personal	Birthplace	Married in Year	School in Year	Can't Read or write	Remarks
13	115	John Christian ¹⁸²²	40	M		Farmer		100	Tennessee				
		Margaret Campbell ¹⁸²⁴	36	F					"				
		Elizabeth ¹⁸⁴⁴	16	F					Texas				
		James ¹⁸⁴⁶	14	M					"				
		John ¹⁸⁴⁸	12	M					"				
		Catherine ^{* 1850}	10	F					Ark.				
		Robert [W] ¹⁸⁵²	8	M					"				
		Joseph Allen ¹⁸⁵⁴	6	M					"				DAU - OLA MORTON
		Lewis Woodville ^{1856/1857}	3	M					"				Died 12/23/1908
		COUSIN ADDED "WOODVILLE" AFTER I SENT CEM. REC. TO HER.											

(7)

EARLY CHRISTIAN MOVES TO MISSISSIPPI & ALABAMA

The A. S. Christian of Franklin County, Alabama, in 1830 was apparently the Archibald Scott Christian born in Augusta County, Virginia, 1 October 1797 to John and Rachel (Brownlee) Christian. He married Paulina C. Lewis of Roanoke, Virginia, a granddaughter of Col. Andrew Lewis. An enterprising merchant, Col. A. S. Christian in 1819 hauled goods by wagon from Baltimore, Maryland, to Tuscumbia, Alabama, where he and Mrs. Lewis were to make their home. They both died after 1865, having had at least eight sons:

- Charles Christian, killed by a deer in his youth;
- A. S. Christian, Jr., who died in infancy;
- Harry Christian, died in 1875 in Huntsville, Madison County, Alabama; served as adjutant of 4th Alabama Cavalry;
- John B. Christian, apparently moved to Arkansas;
- William L. Christian; no further information;
- George Cabell Christian, killed in battle 10 June 1864 at Tishomingo Creek, Mississippi;

Wrote to Frank (1968)
~~Robert Breckenridge Christian, a practicing physician of Little Rock, Arkansas;~~
~~Lewis W. Christian, born about 1846, married 1883 Jennie Hannon, daughter of W. H. and Clara (Judge) Hannon; moved to Wetherford, Texas, after serving in 11th Alabama Cavalry.~~

The Charles City or New Kent County, Virginia, roots of John W. Christian can be inferred from the will he wrote 26 February 1829 while a resident of Madison County, Alabama. Therein he mentions his "old aunt Mrs. June Warren of Charles City County" and bequeaths his law library to "Richmon T. Lacy of New Kent County." His bachelorhood status can also be inferred by the nature of his other bequests.

Relatively heavy Christian family migration into the other Alabama counties took place during the 1820's. At least one James Christian (see Volume No. II, page 96), a North Carolina native, came by way of South Carolina and ultimately settled in Itawamba County, Mississippi. Another James Christian made his home in Tuscaloosa County, Alabama (see page 488 of this issue for family group record). Yet another James Christian of Tuscaloosa County was born about 1792 and married Dorothy Gray in Laurens County, South Carolina, 1 November 1820 before migrating to Alabama. His will was written 16 October 1852 and probated in his home county of Tuscaloosa 24 November 1852. He served in the War of 1812, as did a brother John—perhaps the John Christian living in Tuscaloosa County in 1830. Three children are identified in the estate papers of James and Dorothy (Gray) Christian:

- William Lewis Christian, born 1825, died 1899; no further information;
- John H. J. Christian, died before 1886; no further information;
- Mary Ann Christian, married James Shirley 14 September 1837 in Tuscaloosa County, Alabama.

Also moving from South Carolina in Tuscaloosa County was one Lewis Christian, born 1760-1770. (See next issue for details.)

Roots have not yet been uncovered for some of the early settlers, notably the Jesse G. Christian of Monroe County, Mississippi, the B. R. Christian of Baldwin County, Alabama, and the Robert A. Christian of Jackson County, Alabama.

(to be continued)

Children:

(64) Gilbert (c.1734-93) m. Margaret Anderson
William (c.1741-) in Captain Long's Company from
Augusta County in 1780.
Margaret (c.1743)
John (c.1746-) m. Rachael Brownlee in 1779
(children: Robert, John, Isabella, Sarah,
William, James, Israel, Archibald, Ebenezer
Robert (c.1748-)
Mary
Israel Unmarried
Jacob Unmarried

("Some of their descendents are now (1948) living on the exact spot near Staunton, Virginia where Robert built his first cabin, c.1732!")

THE IMMIGRANT: FIRST GENERATION IN AMERICA

(256) Gilbert Christian m. (257) Margaret Richardson
pb. Scotland
b. c.1680
m. c.1703
pm. Scotland
d. c. after 1756*
g.

Children: (immigrated to America with their parents)

Mary (c.1710-1779) m. (1st) John Moffett
(2nd) John Trimble
(children include Col. George Moffett and
Captain James Trimble. Their line produced a
Governor of Ohio named James Trimble.)

John (c.1715-) m. (not found)
(children include Robert, baptized Feb.2,
1744; Rebecca, baptized Feb.2, 1746, Mary,
baptized Jan.26, 1748). John was an elder and
helped found Tinkling Springs Church in
Augusta County in 1741. Large stone marker in
front of present church recognizes the three
Christian brothers as early settlers of
Augusta County, VA and founders of the Church.
Augusta County Court records reflect John as
appointed a Captain in the Virginia Militia.

(128) Robert (c.1712-1720 - c.beyond 1779) m. Isabella Tiffan
See above for family details on our direct line
of descent.

William (c.1725-26 - before 8/17/79) m. Mary Campbell,
daughter of Patrick Campbell, aunt to General
William Campbell of King Mountain fame.



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

10 October 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letter of 3 October 1996 about Ewing in Cocke Co., TN

I have checked all the references I have in my possession as to whether Sallie Ewing and / or her family were in Cocke Co., TN, or Powhatan Co., VA, before or after her marriage to Anthony Christian but find that this search had to be put on my "to-do list."

RE: Your letter of 5 October 1996 to Charles Clifford Christian

Like you, I am ready to let others handle "the other crew." Before leaving the subject, however, I thought you might be interested in what I have on the children of John and Rachael (Brownlee) Christian:

Robert Christian, b. 20 SEP 1781; no further information
John Brownlee Christian, b. 1 SEP 1784, d. 9 JUL 1837 Lewisburg, Greenbrier Co., VA; married 1) Isabella Tate & her cousin 2) Jane Tate (widow Finley)
Isabella Christian, b. 12 DEC 1786, d. 15 JAN 1839; married Charles Patrick
Sarah Christian, b. 7 NOV 1790, d. 4 JUN 1864; married Richard Wallace
William Christian, b. 21 AUG 1793; apparently married 1) ? _____ Christian & 2) ? Margaret Ann Lewis (widow McClanahan)
James Christian, a twin b. 21 JUL 1795; no further information
Israel Christian, a twin b. 21 JUL 1795; no further information
Archibald Scott Christian, b. 1 OCT 1797 Augusta Co., VA, d. 1868 Tuscumbia, AL; married Paulina Lewis
Ebenezer, b. 7 DEC 1801; married Margaret Poage Bell 20 FEB 1834

If William indeed married the widow McClanahan, Margaret Ann Lewis, it is my guess that they were the parents of the second Lewis Woodville Christian. I have nothing on their family so am, of course, guessing.

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

8 OCT 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... NOT ASFT, just housekeeping ...

I have the following letters of yours on non-ASFT matters which I'm holding back on responding to in order to avoid intruding on your ASFT work. I list them here so we don't lose track of them when we take a vacation in Tahiti after ASFT.

1/1/96
5/18/96
5/19/96
6/8/96
6/9/96
8/18/96

Two items bearing on ASFT, Thomas of Lunenburg & Nathaniel of Amelia, I have incorporated into the ASFT work.

Loe



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

27 October 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letter of 8 October 1996 ... not ASFT, just housekeeping

Hallelujah! Hallelujah! I am finally past the use of fictitious dates. It's really the twenty-seventh of October today.

There's no need to rush covering your list on the non-ASFT matters. I want the chance first to get busy on my "to-do list" this week with ASFT research.

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

10 NOV 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

ASFT - ... apre Le Deluge ...

On a following page is a listing of my unanswered letters from you on both ASFT and non-ASFT - the first of which I am about to answer one-by-one starting with the earliest dated. This letter does not answer any of them. It is mere housekeeping lining them up as targets.

The reason I have not responded is that while awaiting your (i.e. these) responses from you I largely put aside ASFT and got into something else which itself was quite an undertaking on which I will ask your aid when we get finished (i.e. either done with or exhausted) with ASFT - namely, an attempt to place Simeon Christian as the hitherto unknown son of Elijah & Elizabeth Britt, with overtones on the descent of James m.Lucy Bradley.

In addition, another development has allowed me to foresee and become resigned to the ultimate demise of my genealogical activities. A local colleague, a descendant of the German immigrant who built my house and ranch 150 years ago (her father was born in Janie's bedroom a hundred years ago), brought me the American Genealogical Lending Library catalog 4 inches thick and too heavy for me to pick up. These guys lend and sell books, film, fiche, and CDROM disks, and have a couple of magazines besides. They have some 150,000 items. When I paged through the catalog it was like Paul on the road to Damascus! Item after item were things I really ought to get to and follow up on, censuses, marriage lists, deed indexes, etc. - and will never be able to. And that 150,000 is just a smidgen of the many millions in the LDS archives. I then and there recognized clearly for the first time the certainty of my genealogical demise - and have accepted it. I have been 58 years at this and it would take another 58 years to cover just the gaps in my present records.

Besides when you have 23,000 in your records, those people are breeding faster than I can get them recorded!

But don't worry. I will continue full-time my present unfinished tasks, with ASFT top priority and your help. But I'll forego any activities not already started. Even that is jousting with my "life expectancy" which is 4.5 years, but I'm confident that I'm on the good side of the 50%.

The AGLL stuff contained some references to things that ASFT would be interested in. Enclosed are some sheets and copies of stuff I thought would be of interest to you.



Agnes' letters unanswered
ASFT

9/10	Anthony
9/11	Thomas
9/12	Allen sr
9/14	Christopher
9/16	4 Thomases
9/17	Anthony also Sutton
9/26	Thomas & Nicholas
10/1	Reece to Thomas & John to Hook
10/4	Thomas nmi
10/10	Ewing & Charles Clifford other crew

non-ASFT

9/18	Drury
9/19	Drury
9/20	Goochland & Robert Christian
9/21	Barnes papers
9/27	housekeeping past the fictitious dates

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

11 NOV 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

ASFT yours of 10/1 Reece Thomas deeds ...

This is my starting on Le Deluge. I am not taking in chronological order but rather taking first those simplest and most comprehensible to me, i.e. disposing of the easy ones.

Have incorporated your corrections in the Christian to Hook deed, 1796, attached.

Transcription of the Reece to Thomas attached, for your corrections. Most important is the lacking month for the date in 1760.

Well ! That was easy.

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read "Lou".

Reece to Thomas transcription
John to Hook, corrected

Copy 2

John Christian , Montgomery to John Hook 1796
FILE: \MM\CHRISDOC\CHRISJOH DISCARD PREVIOUS VERSIONS 11/11/96

2 photocopy sheets, 8 1/2 x 11, possibly reduced, Bedford Deed Bk. 11, p. 37-38. Agnes sent 8/15/96, corrected 10/1/96.

top right Deed Book 11 page 37

1/3 down page 37

16 Dec 1796. John Christian heir at law of Christopher Christian of of Montgomery, NC to John Hook of Franklin, VA. 40 pounds current money of Virginia. Tract in Bedford on north side of Stanton River containing one hundred and six four [sic] acres, the same conveyed to Thomas Christian by Matthaiaa Reece jr????? Deed recorded Bedford 25 Sep 1760

Beginning at a chestnut on Lick Run being John Bradshaw's corner
Thence N 27 W 280 poles to a poplar on a branch
Thence down the said branch to Stanton River
and down the river as it meanders to the mouth of the Lick Run
thence up Lick Run as it meanders to the first station

blah, blah

bottom page 37

top page 38

upper right 38

Signed & sealed and delivered on the date above in the presence of

William <u>X</u> McCoy	Henry Hook	
Henry <u>X</u> Marton	John Marton	
Kennida <u>X</u> Bradshaw	Benjamin Bratcher	Jno Christian (seal)
William Smith	William <u>X</u> Marton	

16 Dec 1796 endorsed

Teste

William <u>X</u> McCoy	Henry <u>X</u> Marton	
John <u>X</u> Marton	Kennida <u>X</u> Bradshaw	J Christian (seal)
Benjamin Bratcher	William Smith	
William <u>X</u> Marton	Bedford)	
Henry Hook		

27 Feb 1799 Bedford Court proved by William McCoy and Henry Marton, witnesses

22 Apr 1799 further proved by Henry Hook, another witness, and ordered recorded.

Teste Ja. Steptoe CBC
one inch from bottom of page 38

Transcribed by Louis Koenig, San Antonio, 9/22/96; slight corrections 11/11/96

Matthias Reece to Thomas Christian, Bedford 1760
FILE: \MM\CHRISDOC\REECETHO 11/11/96

2 photocopy sheets 14 x 8 1/2, possibly reduced. Bedford Deed Book 2
p. 464-465, 464 left sheet obscured in binding edge, 465 right sheet.

1/4 down p. 464

Indenture 25 ? 1760. Methias Reece to Thomas Christian, both of
Bedford, consideration three? twenty? pounds, 164 acres, N side
Stanton River, in Bedford:

Beginning at a chestnut on Lick Run .. John Bradshaw's corner
Thence N twenty [seven] W 280 poles to a poplar on a Branch
Thence down said Branch to the Stanton River
Down the River as it meanders to mouth of [Lick Run]
Thence up Lick Run as it meanders to the first [station].

The interpolations [] are from the deed selling this tract,
John Christian, Montgomery VA to John Hook 16 Dec 1796, qv.

blah, blah

bottom p. 464
top p. 465

blah, blah

unreadable scribbling
apparently a seal

Memo certifying delivery

unreadable scribbling
apparently a seal

Court 25 Sep 1764 acknowledged by Methias Reece and ordered recorded
Teste Ben Howard CBC.

bottom p. 46

Transcribed by Louis Koenig, San Antonio 11/11/96

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

12 NOV 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT yours of 9/16 re Allen m. Juda ...

Thanks for so thoroughly scratching through my refs for Allen m. Juda. I have made a revised Allen m. Juda, in the course of which spinning off an Allen Grainger & Madison and an Allen Edgefield & Pike, all enclosed.. The latter two are not your Allen and so not part of ASFT.

Of the first I send a draft. In it are still some Allens probably not your Allen, labelled with "WHO?". I need your comments on just who these guys are so I can pull them out and maybe into some other of my series.

I may need to go over my nmi assignments that are changed by your comments, but elsewhere in your letters you make corrections there also so I'll wait till I get to them before making the changes (if do at all).

Refs Allen, Grainger & Madison
Refs Allen, Edgefield & Pike
Refs Allen m. Juda, Agnes' ancestor

[] = Agnes comments 9/16/96

1.

CFC 213 1980 Miss Terr Census 1809 corrected p. 429. Allen Christian p. 5&6 Indian River 3 m. < 21, 1 > 21, 3 f. < 21, 1 f. > 21.

[Believe > 21 means 21 and up]

2.

CFC 214 [1810 TN] Grainger Co. Allen Christian 1804 tax list. [Possible s/o Jesse. Allen named a son Jesse and there was an older Jesse in Grainger; could have been Jesse s/o s-i-l.]

3.

CFC 428 map migrants to Madison Co. MS Terr = AL Terr in 1817, shows Allen Christian and others. [had dau Mioni "Oney" named in his will. There was an older Mioni perhaps Allen's sister who m. in Grainger. "The Grainger Christians had to end up someplace."]

4.

CFC 429 1981 Agnes. [1809 MS] repeats # 18 CFC 213, but has Indian Creek instead of Indian River.

5.

CFC 57. [1830 AL] Madison p. 123 Allen/Alben Christian 2 m 15/20; 1 20/30; 1 50/60; 2 f 10/15; 1 50/60; 17 slaves.

6.

CFC 136 [1790 TN] Grainger Allen Christian 1799 tax list. Possibly s/o Jesse.

7.

CFC 775 [1840 AL] Madison p. 178 Allen Christain 2 m 10/15; 1 30/40; 2 f 20/30; 1 60/70; 16 slaves. [s/o Allen of Grainger]

8.

CFC 907 1983 Query Donald L. Christian decs of Allen Christian of Madison AL (c. 1780-1836). son William L. (1795-) not in Allen's will but referred to as such in land transactions.

9.

CFC 907 Query Thomas Wixon desc Mioni "Oney" Christian m. 1801 Thomas McBroom of Grainger TN. Was she sister of Allen Christian of Madison AL whose will names dau Miona also called "Oney"? If so was their father named John or Jesse or another Allen?

10.

CFC 429 1981 Allen Christian b. 1770/1780 will 18 Jul 1836 Madison AL. Widow Margaret will 1 Sep 1842. Lists issue incl. Myona "Oney" m. 14 Jun 1837 Graves Salmons

Refs Allen Christian of Edgefield SC & Pike GA

FILE:\MM\CHRISDOC\ALLNEDGE

11/12/96

[] = Agnes' comments 9/18/96

1.

CFC 62 [1830 SC] Edgefield p. 171 Allen Christin 1 m 30/40; 1 f
0/5; 1 5/10; 1 20/30; 6 slaves. [s/o Gideon & Sarah
Morse/Moss/Morris, m. W. A. Howse.]

=====

2.

CFC 776 [1840 GA] Pike p. 114 Allen Christian 1 m 20/30; 1 f 0/5;
1 20/30; 0 slaves. [s/o Gideon & Sarah. Moved Edgefield -> Pike GA]

=====

✓ = already added, for
next printing

references ALLEN CHRISTIAN sr b. 5/22/1754, m. JUDA

This is a revision of an original of 7/15/96 sent to Agnes for her corrections which she returned 9/12/96. Her corrections, deletions, etc. are incorporated herein. Some original items have been transferred to the References for other individuals but the item numbers are left herein blank, i.e. the corrected items are not renumbered here. Known Allen jr items are included when they throw light on his parentage, i.e. Allen sr. [J = Agnes' comment] ✓

1.

CFC 363 12 Nov 1833 Shelby, IN. Declaration in Probate Court of Allen Christian of Liberty Tsp. under Act of Congress 7 Jun 1832. Age 79 years on 22 May last [=22 May 1833 = b. 22 May 1754]. Rev. service:

Drafted as Private in Militia, 1780, mid or last of Apr, when he then resided in Bedford [Liberty Tsp.]. Company Capt. Nathaniel Tate, belonged before entering the service [? see below] to a Regt. commanded by Col. Calloway. For 6 weeks marched 5 or 6 times to town of Bedford, County Seat, and back because orders hadn't arrived.

At end of 6 weeks marched to join Gen. Gates in Carolina.

When called into service [Militia company called into Continental Army?] Stephen Groggins appointed or continued as Lt. and as Sergeants William Tirry (who had been Ensign), William Toney, John Teinesher[?], William Bryant.

Marched through New Pittsylvania and Old Pittsylvania Counties in VA to Hillsborough, NC, thence to Haw River where joined Gates forces.

He and 9 others detailed to search for food and Army went on. The ten followed to Deep River (thinks in SC) which Army had passed. Heard guns of battle. A short distance from there met Gates men retreating from defeat of Gates, 7 or 8 miles from Deep River at Camden [sic] SC. [Gates' defeat at Battle of Camden was 17 Aug 1780.]

Retreated to Hillsborough NC, put up in "bush barracks" 1/2 to 3/4 mile in length and almost starved. Many deserted and were "returned for 8 months" [redrafted for 8 months?]. "Married men however were discharged after serving 4 months; unmarried compelled to serve the whole period."

Dismissed at Hillsborough, about 4 1/2 months from drafting and 3 months after starting from Bedford. Returned home over 10-12 days exhausted. Received written discharge since lost.

Mid July 1781 again drafted in same company and regt. Again delayed 5-6 weeks as before, marching back and forth to Bedford town. Marched from Bedford through Buckingham, Amelia, Cumberland counties to join regular Army in southern VA vs. Cornwallis' army. While in Cumberland heard of Cornwallis' capture. Discharge in writing in latter part of Oct 1781 from his Capt but lost it.

Spent 8-9 days returning home.

Born Cumberland 22 May 1754. Once had a Bible, lost. No documentation. Refers for character, veracity, and belief in his Rev services to David McNeely, William McNeely, Thomas Haymond, Owen Haymond and Squire Love of the neighborhood.

his
Wit: H. F. Robison s. Allen C Christian
mark

Dudley Mitchell, clergyman, and John McNeeley, residing in neighborhood, well acquainted ..etc.
s. Dudley Mitchell
John his X mark McNeely

Erasmus Powell, Probate Judge
Recorded 12 Nov 1833 Sylvan B. Morris, Clk Prob Ct.

=====
2.
CFC 365 1981 Agnes. "likelihood Allen grs/o Thomas Christian [s-i-1] 1837 will Goochland since some of Thomas' lands on tributaries of Willis River left to his children subsequently fell in Cumberland. But might be grnepew or cousin of some degree to Thomas". CHECK!
=====

3.
CFC 362-363 1981 Agnes Migrating of Allen & Juda Christian. Map. Movements can be documented: Cumberland 1754; Prince Edward c 1779; Bedford 1780-c 1792; Montgomery [VA] and Greenbrier [WV] c 1793-1798; Monroe [WV] 1799- c 1806; Giles [WV] c 1806 - 1809; Cabell [WV] on Guyandotte River [WV] SE of Logan Court House 1809-1824/25; Logan [WV] 1824/25 - c 1826; Shelby IN c 1826 - d. 1835/1843. [Map and text mismatch a bit]. Only 4 major moves amidst frequent boundary changes.
=====

4.
CFC 6 1979 Agnes. Indexed under Allen jr. Refers to D'Neal's work with "Cocke Co settler"
=====

5.
CFC 19 1979 Agnes. Sr and wife Juda, extracted from Declaration but adds "Giles Co along tributaries of the New River in that part of the county later incorporated into WV; then settled on the Guyandotte."
=====

6.
CFC 67 1979 Julia Adkins. Query re Allen, sr, b. 22 May 1754 VA, d. 1835-1843.
=====

7.
CFC 67 1979 Elaine Anderson. Query Allen & Nancy Cooper, b. c 1780 PE Co VA [= Allen jr]
=====

8.
CFC 67 1979 Kemper Riffe. Re Paren Christian. quoted in Brock's Virginia and Virginians as saying he was related to Davy Crockett.
=====

9.
CFC 93 1979 Elaine Anderson & Mrs. Bert Slaybaugh descents from

=====
10.
CFC 94 1979 Diane Browning & Julia Adkins descent from Allen & Juda
-> Allen jr.
=====

11.
CFC 95 1979 Maxine Marshall & Homer Dean descent from Allen & Juda
-> Allen jr.
=====

12.
CFC 145 1979 Agnes. Query re Allen [sr] and for Bible mentioned in
pension application.
=====

13.
CFC 145 1979 Maxine Marshall. Query re Allen [sr]. Moved to Shelby
IN with daus Nancy m. Robert McNeely and Margaret m. Samuel McNeely.
=====

14.
CFC 145 Julia Adkins. Query re James Hopewell Christian anc. or
desc. of Allen jr?
=====

15.
CFC 219 1980 Agnes' migrations. Allen [sr] probably died shortly
after 17 Sep 1842, date of last pension payment. Juda S. apparently
preceded him c 1842.
=====

16.
CFC 233 1980 Agnes query. Was Allen Christian 22 May 1754
Cumberland the s/o Thoaaas Christian who, like Allen, was of Bedford
immediately following the Rev?
=====

17.
CFC 421 1981 Agnes' query. Circumstantial evidence indicates that
Thomas Christian ["Pine"] b. 1776-1780 was s/o Allen & Juda. Seeks
proof of mg. Thomas & Rebecca Pine.
=====

20.
CFC 215 [1810 VA] Cabell tax list [date?] Allen Christian jr. Also
Allen sr. (Also Thomas m. Pine)
=====

23.
CFC 439 1981 Agnes' map of Allen & Juda adds: Allen jr to Cabell VA
which in 1842 became Wayne VA [later Wayne WV]
=====

24.
CFC 440 1981 Agnes. First record of Allen after move from Bedford
was his participation along with other former Bedford residents at
sale of Ellison/Alison Christian's personal estate between inv. 18
Jul 1794 and sale Feb 1795 at Greenbrier Co. Court.
=====

25.
ibid. List of taxable property and of tithables Bedford VA: Allen
Christian 1782, 1783, 1784 - 1 tithe, 1 white >21 [= 21 and up], no
blacks, 1 horse 3 cattle 1782; 1 horse 4 cattle 1783; 2 horse 4
cattle 1784.

Same years several Farley and Blankenship tithables appear. Both
these families moved to the New River settlement same time as Allen
Christian and took part in the above estate sale. Farley desc in

Bedford was located on Blackwater River which fell into Franklin in 1785.

26.

ibid. 6 Jul 1799 Monroe VA formed from Greenbrier [1799] one of the first mgs there: Allen sr and Allen jr, both his X mark, bondsmen \$150 for mg. of Jr to Nancy Cooper, test John Hutchinson

27.

ibid p. 441. Parentage of Allen jr confirmed by death register Wayne Co. WV where Allen & Juda S. Christian named as his parents.

28.

ibid p. 441. Judith Christian m. Matthew Maddy 4 Dec 1798 Greenbrier by Rev. John Anderson, pioneer Bapt Minister in SW VA. Judith's name, birth date 1776-1784, and mg.place suggest she may be one of older dau of Allen & Juda. A "Mathew Madey" were in [1810 VA] Monroe.

29.

ibid p. 441. Thomas Christian m. Pine < 1800 in same vicinity (bond and return no longer extant); probably eldest s/o Allen & Juda - "based on convincing evidence". Thomas b. 1776/1780 moved from Monroe where 1st son was born in 1800 to the Guyandotte at the same time as Allen sr & jr. Further Allen jr and Thomas each purchased land on Rum Creek of the Guyan in 1828 and both relinquished [??] ownership < 1830 the year by which they had resettled farther west. Allen & Juda lived near the mouth of the Rum until their move < 1830.

30.

ibid p. 442. dau Nancy Christian, b. 1780/1790 VA m. 5 Sep 1812 Robert McNeely in Cabell where both their homes were located. When Logan formed 1824 [from Cabell, Giles and Kanawah] the 25 acre parcel on Rum Creek was still home to the couple who had in [1820 VA] Cabell with 1 male < 10. By 1829 the property ceased to appear under Robert's name on the tax rolls. It was about then they moved to IN.

31.

ibid p. 442. dau Margaret Christian, b. c 1790, m. Samuel McNeely 15 Sep 1820 Cabell. Samuel's 215 acres on the Guyandotte was only one mile upstream from Robert's land. By 1829 Samuel had given or sold the land to James Pine Christian s/o Thomas, his b-i-l. Soon thereafter Samuel was acquiring land in Shelby IN. Margaret's parents, Allen & Juda accompanied them to their new home in Liberty Tsp Shelby before 1830. [I presume Agnes has the [1830 IN] Shelby for McNeely]

32

ibid p. 442. Allen sr purchased 50 acres on Guyan River 4 miles east of Logan Court House for \$1 in 1821 while the property was still located in Cabell County.. "Acknowledged 23 Apr 1821 Deed Book 3, p. 499 as "part of Wm. Ward survey of Richard Matthews entry made 25 Nov 1783, Warrant # 10326 22 Feb 1782 being in Kanawah County now Cabell and on great Guyandotte to Smith Shoal where Allen Christian now lives includes island and creek where Daniel Elkins now lives." Allen did not relinquish ownership of this land until after his move [to IN].

33.

ibid p. 442 Probable child of Allen & Juda: Dudley. Tithable in 1824 Logan tax list - along with Allen sr; Allen jr; Spencer s/o Allen jr; James P. s/o Thomas; Mastin, formerly of Tazewell. Dudley moved to IN and m. Sarah Criss 1 Jul 1830 in Decatur IN bordering on Shelby.

"to be continued" - WHEW!

35.

CFC 59 [1830 IN] Shelby p. 373. 1 m 10/15; 1 70/80; 2 f 15/20; 1 40/50; 1 60/70; 0 slaves. [Allen sr]

36.

CFC 60 [1830 KY] Wayne p. 222 Allen Christian 1 m 0/5; 2 20/30; 1 f 20/30; 1 slave. [s/o Benjamin Christian & Elizabeth Greenup]

— who?

38.

CFC 66 [1830 VA] Logan 1 m 5/10; 1 10/15; 1 15/20; 1 20/30; 1 50/60; 1 f 0/5; 2 5/10; 1 10/15; 1 15/20; 1 20/30; 1 40/50; 1 70/80; 0 slaves.

— who?

40.

CFC 137 [1790 VA] Bedford Allen Christian [sr] 1782 tax list 1 poll

41.

CFC 480 [1820 VA] Cabell p. 81 B Allen Christian [sr] 1 m 0/10; 1 10/15; 1 45+; 1 f 10/15; 1 16/25; 1 26/44; 1 45+; 2 agric; 0 slaves. Allen jr same page 26.44, wife 26/44; 10 children.

42.

CFC 517 Agnes. By 1810 Thomas Christian had moved about 6 miles upstream from Logan Courthouse, as had Allen Christian sr and jr. All 3 appeared 1810 in Cabell VA personal property tax list, Thomas with 13 horses.

43.

CFC 699 Maxine Marshall will share Allen Christian VA Service Claim # S-32170 Rev pension.

46.

CFC 778 [1840 KY] Perry p. 250 Allen Christian STRANGE SYMBOLS IN COLUMNS = ENUMERATOR MARKED THROUGH ON ORIGINAL. m 40/50; 1 f 0/5; 1 10/15; 1 30/40; 3 slaves. [UNID]

— who?

47.

CFC 782 [1840 VA] Cabell p. 59 Allen Christian 1 m 5/10; 1 15/20; 1 60/70; 1 f 5/10; 1 10/15; 1 20/30; 1 50/60; 1 90/100; 0 slaves Allen 20/30 on p. 50.

48.

CFC 895 [1840 OH] Ross p. 313 Allen Christian m 30/40; 3 f 0/5; 20/30; 0 slaves

— who?

s/o w/m Christian & Mary 1744

51

Agnes->LK 1/7/93 Thomas Christian, s-i-l + 1 [=my Thomas IV, s/o Rebecca & s-i-l]. Unusual names for children of this Thomas IV list: Christian, the only known grand child; 2 Mary; 2 Thomas; 2 Isaac

?Nicholas; ?Allen; ?Ellison; ?probably others not yet identified. Has Allen [sr] b. 22 May 1754 in Cumberland where his supposed uncle Anthony was living at the time. In Bedford 1782, 1783, 1784 tithables. Moved to the same New River settlement in VA as his Uncle Nathaniel.

=====

52.

Agnes->LK 5/6/96. "Mrs. Walton's Nathaniel is the Nathaniel mentioned in the will of Thomas (s-i-1). His age, movements, etc. all support the connection." "Believe that Nathaniel's brother Thomas Christian was probably the father of my Allen Christian". "I'm still hoping to find something that will identify the wife and children of the Thomas Christian whom I believe to be the father of Allen sr" - [Agnes' accepted ancestor].

=====

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

13 NOV 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT yours of 10/4 ...

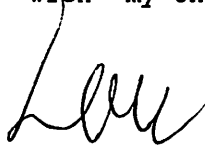
Thanks for your careful attention to corrections and additions. I'd be lost without you. But then on the other hand I wouldn't be here without you either.

I have corrected my #635 as well as your additions to the 1820 census, and inserted them in the organized section of Thomas nmi. But I don't send the revised version here.

Thanks for your support for my anti-William-m.-Evans position. I'll keep your data against the day when I get to grapple with that Hanover crew that Inez Dozier descends from.

Somewhere else there has been some stuff between us on the Thomas of Charles City with 30, 27, and 26 slaves. I'll note the following also when I come to that "somewhere else" but for now: I should never have brought up the question as I had it in my own records. He was the Thomas who m. Nancy Lacy and lived at Cherry Bottom as my census references for him already show. Well, that's one thing off the to-do list anyway.

Whadyaknow! I'm finished with my one-letter-a-day to you and it's not even lunch time yet.



LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

14 NOV 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT Bedford Thomas revised refs ...

Here's a revised Thomas of Bedford references, now that I have the correct dates for the Staunton River deeds (throws off the chronological sequence). Bringing up some new points.

We have the purchase from Reece 25 Sep 1760, my # 4. In transcribing the deed I could not read the month. But from somewhere I find the date 25 Sep 1760. That's the earliest date we have for Thomas in Bedford. But we have the 25 Nov 1760 Court order for 2 days attendance at court, my # 1. That's only two months after the first deed. Isn't it unlikely that a resident of only two months would be functioning in a court case = some litigation, as a witness or maybe juror? I take it as likely that Thomas was established in Bedford before 25 Sep 1760, by a few months at least.

In April 1761, my # 2, there is the court order for "Christian's administrator". I first allowed the possibility that the dec'd "Christian" might be our Thomas. But that was before I knew about the Christopher will which is our dating on Thomas' death "before 1781". It never occurred to me that that "before" could mean as much as 20 years before.

Furthermore we have activities of [a] Thomas in Jan 1762, my # 3, Mar 1771, my # 5, the latter for 30 miles travel, 12 miles nearer the courthouse than the 42 miles in 25 Nov 1760. So SOME Thomas was alive in 1771. Is it possible that our Thomas did die before Apr 1761 when the admnr was appointed? And that some other Thomas was he of the Jan 1762 [#3] and Mar 1771 [#5].

And finally we have the odd circumstance that some Thomas was granted Ordinary License in Jan 1762 [#5] and our Thomas' relative Turner Hunt Christian was granted one in Feb 1762 [#5]. As you see I even entertained the possibility that Turner took over Thomas' grant [upon his demise a month before].

All told, it would behoove us to look for another Thomas in the woodpile before we get to assigning all these (few) Bedford Thomases as ours. And complicating that of course is: if there's another Thomas where did he come from?

And, irrespective of the foregoing, my # 9 is your query of 1980 having Thomas and Allen "of Bedford immediately following the Revolution". The war stopped in Oct 1781 and peace came in 1783. Did you in 1980 have some data showing our Thomas alive in 1781 or 1783?

You know, Agnes, your own genealogy is so messed up (back there) that I wonder that you didn't give up on Christian genealogy before you even got half started!

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read 'Lau'.

Refs Thomas of Bedford 11/13/96

THOMAS BEDFORD

FILE: \MM\CHRISDOC\THOMBED

11/13/96

DISCARD PREVIOUS VERSIONS

=====
1753-1754 Bedford from Albemarle & Lunenberg
=====

1

The next references 1-5 from Agnes 11/25/92 Long List

25 Nov 1760 Bedford Co., VA Court Order Bk 1 (B) p. 142.
Thomas Christian allowed for 2 days attendance and
travelling 42 miles once for Riden vs Duggin.
=====

2

Apr 1761 Bedford Court Order Book 1 (B) p. 157 & 162.
Christian's administrator [PLACED HERE WITH THE THOUGHT
THAT THE DECEASED MIGHT BE THOMAS CHRISTIAN.] Two entries
for Christian's admnr vs Patterson. Jno. Talbot supplied
bail. NOTE: not this Thomas who died before 1781.
=====

3

Jan 1762. Bedford Court Order Book 2, p. 13. Thomas
Christian granted Ordinary License, his having given bond
with security. [EITHER THIS WAS ANOTHER THOMAS, MAYBE SON,
OR THOMAS WASN'T THE DECEASED IN # 2.] [IN FEB 1762 TURNER
HUNT CHRISTIAN WAS GRANTED AN ORDINARY LICENSE. TWO
ORDINARIES IN BEDFORD, EACH OPERATED BY A CHRISTIAN??
MAYBE TURNER HUNT TOOK OVER THAT GRANTED THOMAS THE MONTH
BEFORE.]
=====

4

25 Sep 1760 Bedford General Index to Real Estate
Conveyances, Grantees, Book 2, p. 464. Thomas Christian
deed from Matthias Reece for 164 acres on north side of
Staunton River on Lick Run.
=====

5

Mar 1771 Bedford Court Order Book 3, p.725. Thomas
Christian allowed 11 days attendance and travelling 30 miles
8 times.
=====

6

29 Nov 1781 CFC V, p. 334; 743; Christopher's will itself
Montgomery NC [in DOCS]. Thomas Christian mentioned in
will of son Christopher of Montgomery, NC as deceased and
having had and lived on 400 acres on both sides of Staunton
River i.e. in Bedford VA. Bequeathed to Chris' son John.
=====

7.

CFC 220, 1980. Merely mentions that Christopher was s/o
a Thomas. (But we now know it was the Bedford Thomas.
=====

8.

CFC 233, 1980. Agnes' query who was Thomas of Bedford whose son Christopher d. Montgomery NC 1783 ... etc.

=====

9.

CFC 233, 1980. Agnes' query was Allen b. 1754 Cumberland VA the s/o Thomas who like Allen was of Bedford immediately following the Rev.

=====

10.

CFC 594, 1982. Agnes' query for Thomas d. <1781 on his 400 acre plantation in Bedford.

=====

11.

16 Dec

1796 Agnes 8/6/91 to Jim. She has the 1799 [1799 was rec date] deed John of Montgomery NC s/o Christopher selling the Bedford 164 acres on Staunton River and Lick Run originally purchased by Thomas. All it does is confirm what's already known from Christopher's will - that Christopher was s/o Bedford Thomas.

NOTE: Evidently the 164 acre remained as a separate tract Thomas to Christopher to John. Whether this was part of the 400 acres unexplained.

=====

AGNES

FILE:\MM\CHRISDOC\NATH
VERSIONS

printed 11/17/96

DISCARD PREVIOUS

I DISTRUST THAT THIS IS ONLY ONE MAN - WE'LL SEE. 12/10/92

1

Will of father. CFC III, 181-182, Jan 1980. 23 Oct 1743 Goochland
Deed Book 4 p. 316

Son Nathaniel cow and calf when he is 21. Three sons got lands, 3
got peanuts!

2

Born est. 1727-1742. See rationale at mother Rebecca # 19

3

Marian Dodson Chiarto: Entry Record Book 1737-1770: Land Entries in
Present VA Cos of Halifax, Pittsylvania, Henry, Franklin and Patrick
p.246 = p. 307 in Entry Book. - via Agnes 11/25/92 28 Feb 1763
400 acres entered on lower side of Mouth of Blackwater River on
Hastie's and Smith's lines, Franklin Co. Agnes 1/7/93: this land now
in Franklin Co. Franklin from Bedford and Henry 1785/86 so
presumably land in 1763 was in then Henry in that part that became
Franklin.

4

Ditto reference and Pages. 28 Feb 1763 Franklin Co. 400 acres
entered beginning at Irwin's corner Red Oak under Smith's Mountain.
Presume this land near that in #3, i.e. in then Henry, now Franklin.

5

Maud Carter Clement: The History of Pittsylvania Co., VA. 1929-1973
[= date of publication? or typo for 1729-1773??] p. 280 -- via
Agnes, 11/25/92. 1767 Nathaniel on list of tithables, Pittsylvania
Co. Pittsylvania from Halifax 1766.

6

Patent # 36 1764-1767, p. 1050, VA Archives Card - via Agnes,
11/25/92. 10 Jul 1767 Amelia Co. Nathaniel and Jane 400 acres on
forks of Spring Creek.

7

Bedford Co. Court Order Book 3, p. 457 - via Agnes, 11/25/92. Aug
1768 Attendance allowed six {three?} [days] and travelling 28
miles. Bedford from Albemarle 1776/77; Albemarle from Goochland
1744.

8

Montgomery Co. VA Will Book for 1779, p. 38 - via Agnes, 11/25/92
also CFC 22 1979. 2 Mar 1779 admr papers for estate of
Nathaniel Christian, dec'd to Thomas Christian [heir-at-law], Jane
Christian [wid.], and William Boydston [s-i-1].

Franklin Co. VA Entry Record Book, as in #3 above. Chiarto p. 357,
p. 444 of Entry Book. 4 Apr 1769. Nathaniel, 400 acres Poison Fork
of Bull Run adj. his own lines and Swanson's. Franklin from Bedford
and Henry 1785/86, did not exist in 1769; presume in then Henry as in
#3.

1

NATHANIEL

P. 3 2 PATA-UP

NATHANIEL S/O REBECCA & SIL

Refs beginning # 10 here are my concerted effort 5/23/96 to incorporate Nathaniel into my records as suggested by Agnes, 5/6/96, who ascribes him as ancestor of Mrs. Ruth L. Walton. Some of these refs listed in the CFC Index may not be this Nathaniel - be determined.

10.

CFC 22 by Agnes 1979. Isham & Anthony Christian living Greene, TN then NC, sold property on East River below Five-Mile Fork, which had been assigned to them by a Thomas Christian heir-at-law of Nathaniel Christian. Likely that Nathaniel Christian, estate admn granted 3/2/1779, Montgomery was situated on this property before his death

11.

CFC 232 1980 query by Halstead, here:

80-69 Mrs. E. Houston Halstead

6 Saunders Addition, Scott Depot, West Virginia 25560:

Nathaniel Christian died intestate in Montgomery County, Virginia, before 2 March 1779 when the following three individuals were named in administration of his estate: the widow Jane Christian, William Boydston, and Thomas Christian. Was this Thomas Christian Nathaniel's son and heir-at-law or was he a brother, nephew, or cousin? How was the orphaned Thomas Christian born about 1770 related to Nathaniel? Was this younger Thomas who ultimately settled in Tazewell County, Virginia, the son and heir-at-law or a grandson or otherwise related? Can anyone identify Nathaniel's widow Jane? I will gladly exchange information.

12.

CFC 233 1980 query by Agnes: was the Nathaniel d. intestate 1779 Montgomery Co. VA him mentioned in the s-i-l will 1743 or a son or nephew of that Nathaniel?

I take it s/o

13.

CFC 418 1981

81-14 Mr. Les Tucker

43463 Mintwood Street, Fremont, California 94538:

Who was the father of the Isham Christian who died in Maury County, Tennessee, in 1811? Was he the son of Richard Christian of Charles City County, Virginia, whose son Isham was mentioned in 1769 or was he the son of Nathaniel Christian, whose estate was administered in Montgomery County, Virginia, in 1779? The Isham Christian of Maury County was married about or before 1790. His children were Nathaniel, Martha, Nancy, Jane, Betsy, Isham/Isom, Charles, Zelpha, and Rhody. Marriages for most of the children were registered in Maury or Lawrence County, Tennessee; and some later lived in Lewis County, Tennessee.

CFC 418-1981
CFC 418-1980

L

P. 4 2 parts up

14.

CFC 421 1981

81-24 Ms. Christine Olson
20 Willowdell Drive, Mulvane, Kansas 67110:

My great-great-great-grandmother was Elizabeth Christian, born about 1748 in Virginia, died August 1844 in Buchanan County, Missouri; married about 1777-1778 in Montgomery County, Virginia to William Boydston, born 1753 in Maryland, died 1838 in Missouri, the son of David and Sarah (Pruitt) Boydston, Sr. Four children are known to have been born to William and Elizabeth (Christian) Boydston: Nathaniel, born 1780 in North Carolina or Virginia, died 1852 in Missouri, married Nancy Faubion; Thomas, born 1782, died 1862 in Missouri, married Elizabeth Gregg in 1807 in Tennessee; Priscilla, born 1785 in Tennessee, died 1853 in Missouri, married Jacob Faubion about 1804 in Cocke County, Tennessee (my great-great-grandparents); Sarah, born in Tennessee, died in Missouri, married John Sharp. I have been unable to gather much information about Elizabeth (Christian) Boydston's parents, Nathaniel and Jane Christian. What was Jane's maiden name?

(14)

em

15.

CFC 789-791 1983 Agnes modifying O'Neal. "most convincing evidence would lead one to believe that [Anthony who m. Sallie Ewing] was the younger brother of Thomas Christian, b. 1750-1760, heir at law of Nathaniel Christian of Montgomery Co. VA"

16.

CFC 790 1983 ~~ibid from Ruth Webb O'Dell: Over the Misty Blue Hills - The Story of Cocke County, TN. Cocke Christians there from Montgomery Co. VA 1799, where 9/18/1799 Thomas Christian of Cocke deed to land in Montgomery Co. VA. His b-i-l Wm. Boydston had removed earlier. Wm. & Elizabeth Christian Boydston had son Thomas m. Elizabeth Gregg; son Nathaniel m. Dinah Restor Faubion; dau Priscilla m. Rev. Jacob Faubion a large family who lived near Old Newport; dau Sarah Boydston m. John Sharp, migrated to MO c. 1831.~~

Thomas II dropped

~~ALBERT~~

CFC 791 1983 ~~ibid~~ Thomas Christian Montgomery VA transfers to younger bros interest in the estate of their father, Nathaniel Christian, who d. intestate < 3/2/1799 when admnr was granted Jane Christian, Thomas Christian, & Wm. Boydston. Under primogeniture eldest son would be sole heir. [=Thomas]

see # 8

18.

CFC 1008 Jan 1988
88-19 Ms. Ruth L. Walton
970 Oakhill Avenue, S. E., Salem, Oregon 97302

I am a 4th-great-granddaughter of Elizabeth Christian, born about 1748 in Virginia, married William Boydston about 1777-78 in Montgomery County, Virginia, and died in August 1844 in Buchanan County, Missouri. I am descended through their son, Nathaniel Boydston (named for his maternal grandfather) and Nancy Faubion; next through their son, Jacob Boydston and Elizabeth _____; then my great-grandfather, Nathaniel Boydston, and Rebecca Jane Brown; grandparents, James Marion Boydston and Penelope Jane Tomlinson; finally, parents Edwin Edward Boydston and Florence Lemasters. I am interested in corresponding with other persons researching this line of the Christian family or the allied lines I have mentioned.

wrote 12/10/92

19.

CFC 791 1983 Agnes modifying O'Neal
3 Apr 1786 Isham & Anthony [location not specified but Isham was in Montgomery 1782 and 1785] were assignees of Thomas, heir-at-law of Nathaniel dec'd, assignee of James Adair, to 400 acres in Montgomery NC on East River below 5-Mile Fork about 3 miles above mouth. Adair originally received the land by right of settlement. A portion of same was deeded by Isham & Anthony 5 years later after their move to what was to become Cocke Co.TN. See 22

VA

20.

His birth bracket set by not 21 at father's will 1743. But an estimate for Elizabeth's birth is 1748, so he must be married by then so birth likely closer to 1726. His bro. Anthony born 1724.

21.

What proof do we have that this Nathaniel Christian is the Nathaniel s/o Rebecca & Thomas s-i-1? No absolute proof. Unfortunately in none of the references here for this Nathaniel make any mention of his parents. But Nathaniel is a name rare in this Christian line, as Agnes points out CFC 38 where she seeks a Crockett connection in that some of the names of Rebecca's sons, unusual in the Christian family up to that time, were common in the Crockett family, namely: Anthony, Nathaniel, David, and Louis. 11 of the 23 references to a Nathaniel in the CFC Index are for other than this Nathaniel, the son of Rebecca. Weaker but having some bearing: this Nathaniel gave his eldest son the name Thomas, as if, as common, for the grandfather Thomas; another son with the Christian name Isham, and the third son Anthony, as if for Nathaniel's brother Anthony.

22. see 19

We have no information as to when Adair assigned the 400 acres on Five-Mile Fork in Montgomery NC, nor whether the assignment was with compensation, i.e. a sale, or without, i.e. a gift. If it was a gift that would open the possibility that it was a marriage gift and that Jane, wife of Nathaniel, was d/o James Adair. In that case the assignment would have been around the marriage date, i.e. about 1747. Needed is the assignment Adair to Nathaniel.

V.4

DATE	LOCATION him land	ACTION	DCA REF.
FILE: \LOTUS\GENEAL\NATHCH P =Pittsylvania; G =Goochland; M =Montgomery NC; A =Amelia B =Bedford; below Five-Mile Fork.			
1722-1742	G	Born range. Likely near 1726 s/o Rebecca & s-i-1	2,20,21
1734	A	Amelia formed	
1743/10/23	G	Will of father, Thomas s-i-1. cow & calf when he is 21	1
1744		Albemarle from Goochland	
1747 abt		Marries Jane sons ThomasV (eldest), Isham, AnthonyII bd unknown.	20
1747 maybe	M	James Adair assigns Nathaniel 400 acres Montgomery on East River	19,22
1748/09/02		daughter Elizabeth born in VA	18
1753/1754	B	Bedford from Albemarle	
1763/02/28	[1] B	Entry 400 ac. lower side mouth of Blackwater on Hastie's & Smith's lines	3
1763/02/28	[1] B	Entry 400 ac. beg. at Irwin's cor red oak under Smith's Mountain	4
1766/1767	P	Pittsylvania from Halifax, adj. Bedford	
1767	P	On list of tithables	5
1767/07/10	A	N & Jane pat. # 36 400 ac. on forks of Spring Creek	6
1768/07	B	Attendance allowed 6 (3?) days and 28 miles to Court	7
1769/04/04	[1] B	Entry 400 ac. Poison Fork of Bull Run, adj. his own lines & Swanson's	9
1776/1777	M	Montgomery from Boutetort et al	
1777/1778	M	dau Elizabeth m. Wm. Boydston	
1779/02 abt	M	Nathaniel dies	
1779/03/02	M	admr papers est. of Nathaniel: ThomasV, Jane, Wm. Boydston	8,11,17
1779/09/18	M	ThomasV of Cocke TN sold some land in Montgomery [We don't have the dee	16
1785/1786	Fr	Franklin from Bedford	
1786/04/03	[2] M	ThomasV heir-at-law of Nathaniel assigns to Isham & AnthonyII Christian	19
1786/04/03a		of Green NC 400 acres on East River below 5-Mile Fork	
1786/04/03aa		3 miles above mouth obtained by Nathaniel from James Adair, original settler	
1786/04/03aft	Fr	Isham & AnthonyII sold on East River below 5-Mile Fork,	10
1786/04/03afta		assigned them by ThomasV heir-at-law of Nathaniel	
1790/00bef		son Isham m. Nancy	

NOTES:

- '[1] This land now in Franklin 1785/1786
'[2] This 400 acres, assigned by James Adair to Nathaniel
is not any of the 4 400 acre tracts ENTERED or PAT'D by Nathaniel.



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

January 17, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

RE: Your References on Nathaniel, s/o Rebecca & s-i-l

Dear Lou:

I apparently failed to respond after receiving the previous versions although I had intended to do so—particularly regarding those entries wherein you presumed that when land was taken from Bedford and Henry to form Franklin County, Virginia, that Nathaniel's land was formerly in Henry. That is not the case; the land was formerly in Bedford.

In addition, I have changed the #1 and #2 entries to provide space for the Lunenberg reference.

#1

In addition to what you have, his birth date and rationale could be added here.

#2

Nathaniel Christian was on the list of tithes for 1752 in Lunenberg County, Virginia. Not on later lists in Lunenberg so possibly was in that part of Lunenberg that fell into Bedford in 1754.

#3

Last sentence should read: Franklin from Bedford and Henry 1785/86 so land in 1763 was in then Bedford County. The Mouth of Blackwater River [flowing into Staunton Rive] is even today on the border between Bedford and Franklin. I have tax records for several families living on Blackwater River who are listed in Bedford before the boundary change and are then listed in Franklin.

#4

The land mentioned here was "in then Bedford, now Franklin."

#9

Like #2, #3, and #4 above, I believe this land was probably formerly in Bedford rather than Henry.

January 17, 1997

Today while re-studying my map, I was struck by the fact that Bedford, Franklin, and Pittsylvania converged into a tri-county area. With the way in which boundaries often changed, it is possible that Nathaniel was for the period between 1752 and 1768 in one general location with boundaries changing around him.

In any event, I have enclosed an excerpt from an 1825 survey map corrected in 1859 by order of the Executive in Virginia. You will notice that the Staunton River forms the boundary between Bedford and Franklin. I have marked Blackwater River, Staunton River, Bull's Run, and Smith's Mountain mentioned in the Nathaniel Christian deeds.

Since Smith's Mountain is also there, I am beginning to wonder if Rebecca (Christian) Christian and her second husband, Joseph Smith, may have settled in the same vicinity as Thomas and Nathaniel. I also have record of a Lewis Christian in Bedford County. When going through the court minutes, I will add Smith entries to my "to-do list."

Sincerely,

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read "Agnes", with a long, sweeping underline.

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

18 NOV 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT yours of 9/9 Thomas' 287 acres ...

I do not believe that "more-or-less" can stretch 236 acres to 287 acres. And as you will see from the revised Thomas refs, attached, I believe the 400 acres, both sides of the Staunton, is different from and does not include either the 164 or the 287. That means we should be seeking a divestment of the 164 and the 287 and a purchase of the 400.

The revised Thomas refs, attached, adds #12 and #13 to earlier versions. # 13 has Thomas in the Bedford/Lunenburg area 15 Jul 1760. This moves back my previous earliest date of 25 Sep 1760. You have that as a grant. Was it really a grant, i.e. from the State or was it merely a purchase (or even a bequest!) from somebody? If it was actually a grant that suggests he was in the area somewhat before 15 Jul 1760 - depending on the requirements for occupancy or improvement before granting. And if that's the case it becomes more allowable that he might have been in Court 25 Nov 1760, contrary to my misgivings on that in a previous letter.

And again these uncertainties bring up the question: Are we dealing with two Thomases in Bedford/Lunenburg starting 1760?

Enclosed a "descendancy chart" for Henrico that I put together in order to keep the geography in mind.



Descendancy for Henrico
Thomas Bedford refs 11/14/96

THOMAS BEDFORD

FILE: \MM\CHRISDOC\THOMBED

11/14/96

DISCARD PREVIOUS VERSIONS

=====
1753-1754 Bedford from Albemarle & Lunenberg
=====

1

The next references 1-5 from Agnes 11/25/92 Long List

25 Nov 1760 Bedford Co., VA Court Order Bk 1 (B) p. 142.
Thomas Christian allowed for 2 days attendance and
travelling 42 miles once for Riden vs Duggin.
=====

2

Apr 1761 Bedford Court Order Book 1 (B) p. 157 & 162.
Christian's administrator [PLACED HERE WITH THE THOUGHT
THAT THE DECEASED MIGHT BE THOMAS CHRISTIAN.] Two entries
for Christian's admnr vs Patterson. Jno. Talbot supplied
bail. NOTE: not this Thomas who died before 1781.
=====

3

Jan 1762. Bedford Court Order Book 2, p. 13. Thomas
Christian granted Ordinary License, his having given bond
with security. [EITHER THIS WAS ANOTHER THOMAS, MAYBE SON,
OR THOMAS WASN'T THE DECEASED IN # 2.] [IN FEB 1762 TURNER
HUNT CHRISTIAN WAS GRANTED AN ORDINARY LICENSE. TWO
ORDINARIES IN BEDFORD, EACH OPERATED BY A CHRISTIAN??
MAYBE TURNER HUNT TOOK OVER THAT GRANTED THOMAS THE MONTH
BEFORE.]
=====

4

25 Sep 1760 Bedford General Index to Real Estate
Conveyances, Grantees, Book 2, p. 464. Thomas Christian
deed from Matthias Reece for 164 acres on north side of
Staunton River on Lick Run.
=====

5

Mar 1771 Bedford Court Order Book 3, p.725. Thomas
Christian allowed 11 days attendance and travelling 30 miles
8 times.
=====

6

29 Nov 1781 CFC V, p. 334; 743; Christopher's will itself
Montgomery NC [in DOCS]. Thomas Christian mentioned in
will of son Christopher of Montgomery, NC as deceased and
having had and lived on 400 acres on both sides of Staunton
River i.e. in Bedford VA. Bequeathed to Chris' son John.
=====

7.

CFC 220, 1980. Merely mentions that Christopher was s/o
a Thomas. (But we now know it was the Bedford Thomas.)
=====

8.

CFC 233, 1980. Agnes' query who was Thomas of Bedford whose son Christopher d. Montgomery NC 1783 ... etc.

9.

CFC 233, 1980. Agnes' query was Allen b. 1754 Cumberland VA the s/o Thomas who like Allen was of Bedford immediately following the Rev.

10.

CFC 594, 1982. Agnes' query for Thomas d. <1781 on his 400 acre plantation in Bedford.

11.

16 Dec 1796 Agnes 8/6/91 to Jim. She has the 1799 [1799 was rec date] deed John of Montgomery NC s/o Christopher selling the Bedford 164 acres on Staunton River and Lick Run originally purchased by Thomas. All it does is confirm what's already known from Christopher's will - that Christopher was s/o Bedford Thomas.

NOTE: Evidently the 164 acre remained as a separate tract Thomas to Christopher to John. Whether this was part of the 400 acres unexplained.

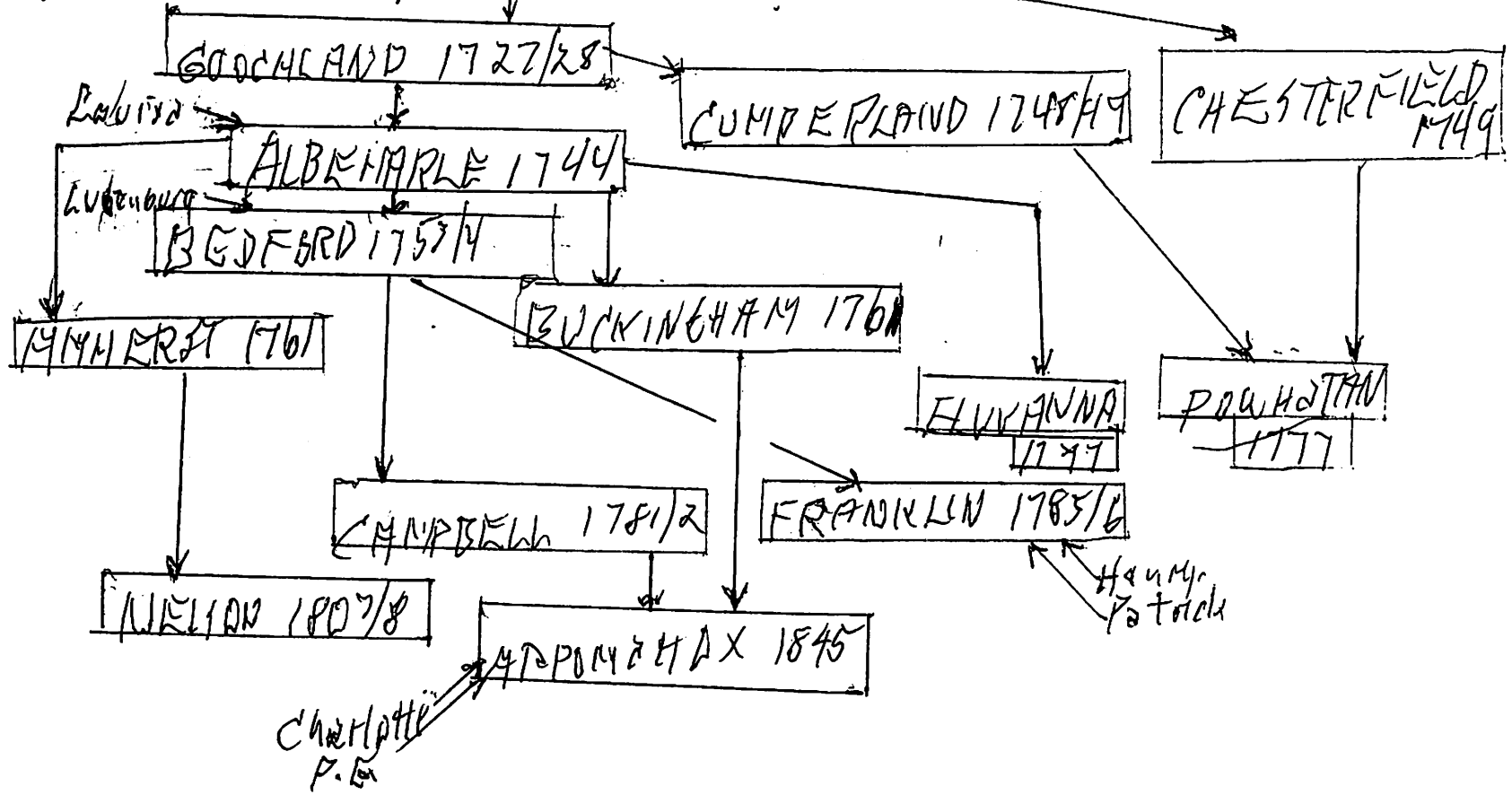
12.

Agnes -> LK 7/14/89. re Thomas of Bedford. Circumstantial evidence points toward him as Agnes ancestor. Inferences from known facts has him b. c 1730 or earlier. Was he Granson Tom Christian of Thomas 1736 will? Or s/o Thomas [sil] 1743 will? Proven he had son Christopher. Likely that Nicholas was another son. She believes Allen m. Juda was another son [Agnes'ancestor]. And she has other candidates for sons.

13.

Agnes->LK 9/9/96. Lunenburg grant 15 Jul 1760 to Thomas Christian 287 acres on Cub Creek "including Three Forks adj Robert Jennings" Her early maps show property was in that part of Lunenburg east of Bedford, later Charlotte. [NOTE: in 1760 Lunenburg abutted Bedford on the east, Bedford having been formed from Lunenburg 1753/54. Charlotte was formed 1764/1765 from Lunenburg, then the W->E sequence was Bedford/Charlotte/Lunenburg. Campbell was formed 1781/1782 from Bedford, then the sequence was Bedford/Campbell/Charlotte/Lunenburg. But Christopher's will Nov 1781 has the 400 acres in Bedford which might mean Bedford/Charlotte. But I suspect that neither Thomas' 164 acres nor his 287 acres were the 400 acre tract both sides of the Staunton.]

THE DESCENDANTS OF HENRICO 1634



LK 11/10/96

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

19 NOV 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT yours of 9/11 Annie Walker Burns ...

All I have of Annie Walker Burns' work are:

VA Genealogies & County Records Vol I Jan 1941 pages
42-45

Ditto Vol II Aug 1941 pages 1-5.

I know she dug up all sorts of stuff and shovelled it out as a hash like a vacuum cleaner sweeping up everything. If there is a Christian Family History Records volume I would like to have the southern lines - but isn't that a big load of copying for you?

There is one shovelful from an SI Christian, brother of Bickham, dated 1935 which alludes to a book she is preparing "Christian family and their kin". Maybe that was a forerunner of your Christian Family History Records.

If you do send it to me I promise not to deal with anything therein that is not ASFT.

PS AFTER WRITING THE ABOVE I DISCOVERED

yours of 9/13 re Burns

Had been separated from my other mail because of the bulk. Might be nice of you to copy 159 pages and spend \$3.00 to send. Can't I reimburse you for the costs? I am busy now with extracting the ASFT material. In return do you want my excerpts from the Burns volumes I have? Have not checked to see how much duplication there is.

Lou

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

20 NOV 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT yours of 9/14 "free land"

A minor point for tracking down your Thomas but just here to keep it on the docket, and a small comment. Just to review: the question is was the conveyance of James Adair to Nathaniel Christian, who m. Jane, a gift or a sale? If it was a gift it's strong evidence that Jane was James Adair's daughter - and that's why I'd like to have the matter settled -- after ASFT. If it was a sale then it doesn't have the strength that a gift would have, but I would still record Jane's father as James. Just that if I could tie it down as unquestionable I'd feel better about it. Look who's talking! - I've got much bigger puzzles than that keeping me awake nights.

The comment: In your 9/14 you note that in the transactions listed by Schreiner-Yantis not one shows a fee for any transfer - and it seems to you (and to me) highly unlikely that nobody paid anything for property received. But then you go on to say that maybe no transaction fees appeared in the Survey Book from which she abstracted the data.

That requires clarification. As I understand the practice, Survey Books do not record transactions or conveyances. They just record the survey data, for whom surveyed, and sometimes incidentally a reference to a superior survey, e.g. "this survey of 1796 for Joe Doaks comprises a part of an original grant to John Doe surveyed 1777 and granted him 1779". To that extent there may be implied a conveyance to be made after the survey to Joe Doaks from John Doe or his successors. But there is no mention of any fees, past or present.

The transaction or conveyance after the survey gets recorded in a Deed Book usually with a compensation amount.

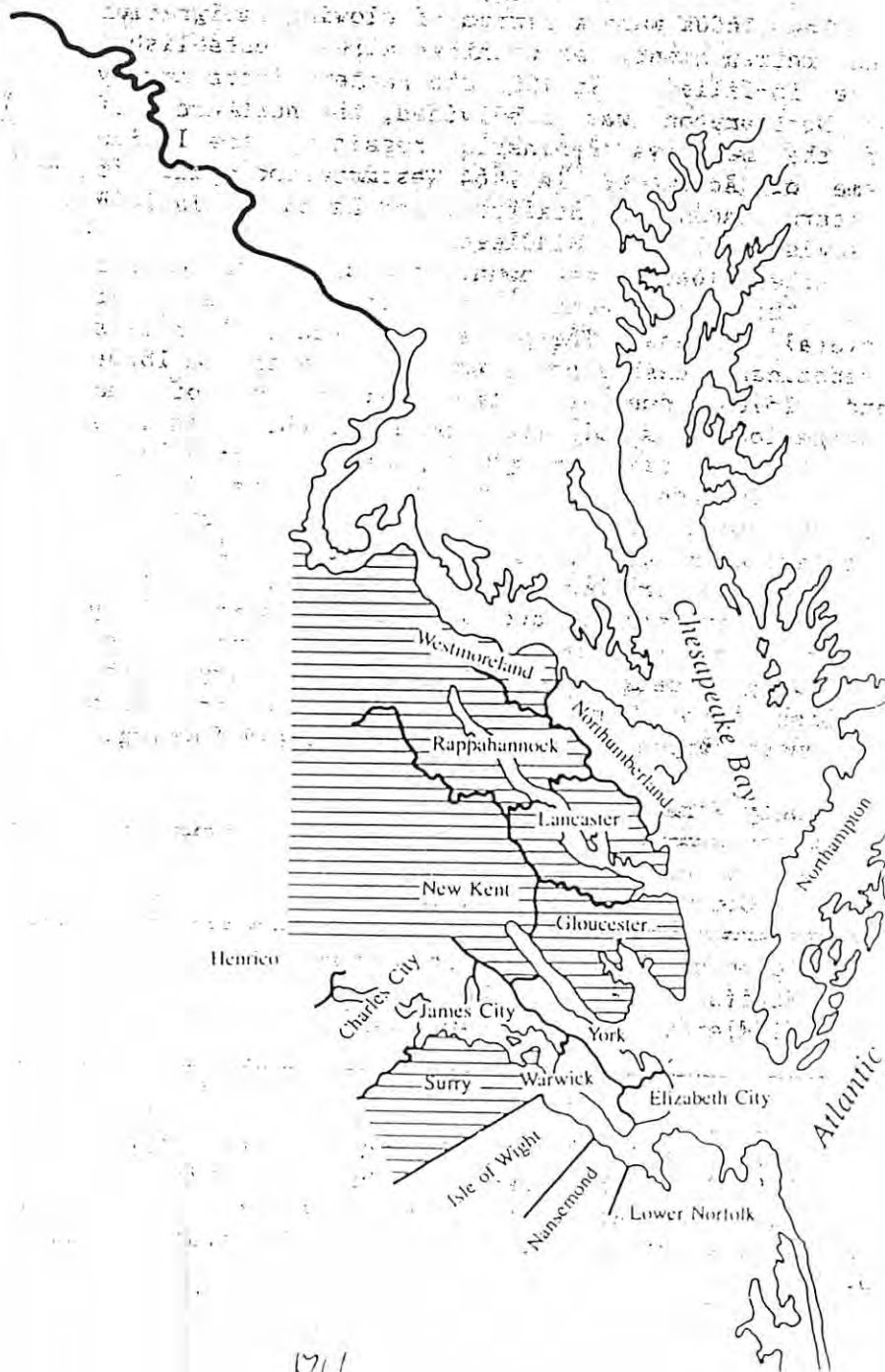
So we are left with the question: does Schreiner-Yantis' book contain transactions, i.e. conveyances, or surveys?

Lou

Michael F. Dolan
Atlas of County Boundaries
Changes in VA
1634~1895
(1987) FHU
Big recital of boundary changes, etc.
1634 1614 from York

Agnes -

Do you have this? Maps are very handy.
I have to 1850. Will send if you want.



LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

21 NOV 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT Nicholas refs ...

I know that you want to "concentrate on Thomas" and maybe with the insight you have you are justified in that, but I, just digging into this pile new to me, need to get oriented to "the environment" surrounding your prime candidate Thomas of Bedford. For that reason I have been and do continue working on the alleged possible ancestors and especially immediate descendants of him, about whom I harbor the hope that some of them might have documentation bearing on his identity and descent.

For instance: In the 19th century it was frequent that newspaper and church obituaries and vanity biographies in regional histories related the ancestry (as well as survivors and descendants) of the subjects. And that letters written back and forth revealed genealogical information. That's what I'm hoping to find among the possible relatives of your Thomas.

Herewith some revisions of some previous references etc. for such people. But the main subject here is my new references for Nicholas of Anson and Montgomery. Just my luck that we're faced with TWO Montgomerys, one in VA, one in NC! These are arranged just as I came to them, a draft later to be reordered in some semblance of chronological sequence. Please take care not to confuse the numbering of the references with the numbering of my questions in this letter.

1.

Ref # 3. Have you got those locations figured out? My atlas shows modern Brunswick Co formed 1764 in extreme SE NC and in it east of the Waccamaw River or maybe on it - Green Swamp. In 1808 Columbus Co was formed from Brunswick west of the Waccamaw. In modern Columbus I find Lake Waccamaw about 20 miles east of a town Brunswick, from which town Green Swamp is about 24 miles southeast. I conclude that in 1774 Brunswick town where Nicholas lived was in then Brunswick County as were all the other places he names. Maybe you have a more detailed map showing some of the other named places.

2.

Have you noted an impoverished beginning MG pleading for a decent support from the SPG in 1774 and six months later getting a wedding tract in Anson County and 3 months after that getting four (or two) grants in Anson; then during the Rev in 1779 surveying 500 acres in Anson and then in 1782 being on the tax rolls with 1000 acres !!

Sounds like he gave up the poverty act, took up with his new in-laws in Anson and became a plutocrat landowner. If, as Ref # 17 says, he was a well-known Tory I wonder how he handled a 500 acre survey in 1779 while the War was still on?

3.

Do you know if the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel was an agency of the Church of England? I don't have in mind when the Methodists and Baptists came into the south. Maybe it was even a Quaker agency. If we knew his affiliation we might get more information from the respective present day church history agencies.

4.

Ref # 10 cites "1800 census records" for probable children of Nicholas. Can you run that by me - as to which records for which children?

5.

Ref # 11 whether children of Christopher living with Nicholas before 1800. Are you seeking a place for the minor children of Christopher who d. c 1782? Do you have some reason to suspect them with Nicholas?

6.

Ref # 13. In the words of Ronald Reagan, R.I.P., "here you go again". Can you detail for me what McClanahan's convincing circumstantial evidence consists of? I'm all for it but I'd like to have it.

7.

Ref # 16. 1772-1779 My first record of land to Nicholas is his mg. gift of 1775. He couldn't have land in 1772 when he was a novice impoverished MG in Brunswick in 1774.

8.

Ref # 17. Is Vera Jones a descendant of these folks? Do you have any attestation of Nicholas as a well-known Tory?

9.

Ref # 17. "Lived Montgomery across the river from Christopher." Can you say which river and which side each occupied?

10.

Ref # 18. Nicholas' dau b. 1790/1800. Can we identify that dau? She'd have to be after those you list in Ref # 10.

11.

Wonder how the Nicholas suddenly and uniquely appeared in the family? CFC has a whole batch in IOM, but unlikely any connection after 100 years since the immigrant Thomas.

Nicholas refs 11/18/96
Nathaniel doc chrono 11/17/96
Nathaniel refs 11/17/96



Agul

NICHOLAS CHRISTIAN references

FILE: \MM\CHRISDOC\NICHREFS 11/18/96

1.

CFC 134 1787 Montgomery NC State census. Dist. 2 Nichles Christian 1 m 21-60; 3 m <21>60; 1 black 12-50; 2 black <12>50.

2.

CFC 134 2 Aug 1790 Montgomery NC Census Salisbury Dist. Nicholas Christian 3 m 16+; 2 m <16; 4 f; 2 slaves.

3.

CFC 332 Colonial Records of NC Vol IX, p. 1022-1023. Ltr Nicholas to Society for Propagation of the Gospel, 27 Jul 1774 from Brunswick NC. Provides services at 5 places:

- in Brunswick Church [30 miles]
- at the Norwest [30 miles]
- at Lockwood's Folly [40 miles]
- at the boundary between the North and South Province [i.e. between NC and SC] [40 miles]
- at a place called Waccamaw [40 miles].

[] are his distances from Town of Brunswick where he lives.

12 swamps to cross on the way to Waccamaw, some up to the saddle. Waccamaw, with some 30 families very scattered, is on the Waccamaw River near the green [sic] swamp "entirely out of the way of all society. Common prayer never before been read nor the gospel preached."

Since his arrival on 15 Dec 1773 has baptized about 50 white children, 1 adult of 70 years, married 4 couples, buried 8, had at Whitsuntide 14 communicants, at Easter about 18. On Sundays examines the youths and lectures them on the Church Catechism.

Makes a plea for financial support. Parish is very poor; Surplice fees being so trifling; and no laws empowering the vestry to levy the usual taxes "which goes very hard with a young person just setting out in life and little of his own to support him in these troublous times."

[NOTE: I deduce his age about 20, thus his birth about 1754]

4.

11 Jan 1775 Anson County ibid CFC 333. Deed of gift from John Smith et ux - presumably a wedding portion following his mg to their dau. Sarah Smith. Fell later into Montgomery County. CFC 334: witness Christopher Christian.

5.

CFC 333 May Wilson McBee Collection: Anson County Abstracts of Early Records Grants to Nicholas Christian:
#3828 3 Mar 1775 Little Rocky Creek
#3829 3 Mar 1775 Little Town Creek

#3271 4 Mar 1775 Little Rocky Creek
#3272 4 Mar 1775 Little Town Creek.
all later into Montgomery.

[NOTE: the odd numbering and dating makes one suspect that there are only two grants represented, one on Little Rocky, one on Little Town.]

=====
1779 Montgomery from Anson. Stanly from Montgomery 1841
=====

6.

CFC 333 Anson/Montgomery Land Survey # 4255, dated 10 Apr 1779, completed Mar 1780, 500 acres west of Little River and southwest of a branch called Little Rocky beginning John Kimbrough's line. Wm Love Deputy Surveyor, John Kimbrough and David Smith Chain bearers.
=====

7.

CFC 333 1782 Montgomery tax list Nicholas Christian 1000 acres and 1 slave
=====

8.

CFC 333 Montgomery Abstracts of County Court Minutes 1788 Nicholas Christian one of signatories to petition, inhabitants of Montgomery County pray to be annexed to Richmond County because swollen rivers make the set-up [sic] court house in Montgomery County inaccessible to certain inhabitants.
=====

9.

CFC 334 Agnes: Following Rev War reference to Minister of the Gospel is infrequent. Likely left Church of England during the conflict.
=====

10.

CFC 334 Agnes: Basis these and 1800 census records suggests probable children of Nicholas & Sarah:
?John c. 1774
?William c. 1776
?dau c. 1774/1787
?Thomas c. 1780/1784
?dau c. 1774/1787
?dau c. 1774/1787
=====

11.

CFC 334 Agnes: Undetermined whether children of Christopher Christian were living in Nicholas' household during the 18th century census years.
=====

12

CFC 334 Agnes: Not in 1800 and no record of having moved, likely both had died by 1800.
=====

13.

CFC 334 citing McClanahan. who presents convincing circumstantial evidence that Nicholas was Christopher's brother, thus their father Thomas of Bedford d. <1781.

=====

14.

29 Nov 1781 Nicholas one of three "beloved friends" exec of Christopher's will. Montgomery County. [in DDCS]

=====

15.

Mar 1783 Montgomery Nicholas qualified as an exec of Christopher's will.

=====

16.

CFC 334 1772-1779 Both Nicholas and Christopher received land grants and purchased acreage in Anson.

=====

17.

CFC 696 Agnes' "1970 file" re Vera Jones. Nicholas allegedly a well-known Tory during Rev, lived Montgomery across the river from where Christopher resided. (Mentions connections with Wilson and Allen families [presumably by descendants of Nicholas and Christopher].

=====

18.

CFC 801 Jan 1983. Query by Murdock of Winston-Salem. Nicholas of VA had dau b. 1790-1800 who reportedly m. Seth Andrews of Montgomery NC.

=====

19.

CFC 947 Jan 1988. Desc. of Harold Roy Christian of Sacramento. Via Nicholas' son John b. c 1773 NC, d. Todd KY 1857. Had son Nicholas.

=====

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

22 NOV 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT overnight thoughts on Nicholas 11/21 ...

1.

You have it that Nicholas & Sarah had died before 1800 because Nicholas is not found in the 1800 for Montgomery NC. Sarah is not there either. And neither are elsewhere in NC in 1800. But I have Nicholas born about 1754, maybe a few years before. That would make him only 46 in 1800 and Sarah probably about the same. Pretty young for an active man to die. I have looked for Nicholas or Sarah elsewhere in other states 1800 as reported in CFC and found none.

CFC has 1800 missing for Kentucky and Tennessee, where they might possibly be. I have only the 5th Edition of The Handy Book.

For TN 1800 it has only one county not missing but does not show a county with 1800 available in its listing. My Census Compendium also shows no TN county with an 1800 available either.

For KY The Handy Book has the 1800 missing and the Compendium confirms this but offers an 1800 Reconstructed Census, possibly the Second Census of Kentucky 1800 listed in my Handy Book p. 9.

The reason I'm eager to find Nicholas & Sarah in 1800 and beyond is for the chance that his obituary might reveal his ancestry.

2.

In your 11/25/92 Long List you have 2 Mar 1779 a Nicholas Christian, VA, county blank, 299 acres warrant # 2966 Steward on board ship Tempest; Catalog of Rev Soldiers .. etc to whom bounty warrants were granted by VA. In 1773-1779 our Nicholas was in NC and couldn't have been on board a ship Tempest - could he? That's the only other Nicholas we know of. Do you know who he is?

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

23 NOV 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT yours of 11/15 Christian to Hook deed ...

Made the correction you sent. Here's a photocopy. Shows my construction of the lay of the land of the 164 acres. Bounded by Lick Run at Bradshaw's corner, by Staunton River, by a branch west of Lick Run, and by a N 27 W line 280 poles. Will be of use in trying to track down the 400 acres both sides of Staunton River (which I suspect is an entirely different tract that we ought to seek the deeds for).

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to be 'L. Koenig', is written below the typed text.

John Christian, Montgomery to John Hook 1796 ²⁰⁰
FILE: \MM\CHRISDOC\CHRISJOH DISCARD PREVIOUS VERSIONS 11/11/96

2 photocopy sheets, 8 1/2 x 11, possibly reduced, Bedford Deed Bk.
11, p. 37-38. Agnes sent 8/15/96, corrected 10/1/96, 11/15/96 ✓

top right Deed Book 11 page 37

1/3 down page 37

16 Dec 1796. John Christian heir at law of Christopher Christian of
of Montgomery, NC to John Hook of Franklin, VA. 40 pounds current
money of Virginia. Tract in Bedford on north side of Stanton River
containing one hundred and six four [sic] acres, the same conveyed to
Thomas Christian by Matthaias Reece ~~is 22222~~ Deed recorded Bedford
25 Sep 1760 *2210*

Beginning at a chestnut on Lick Run being John Bradshaw's corner

Thence N 27 W 280 poles to a poplar on a branch

Thence down the said branch to Stanton River

and down the river as it meanders to the mouth of the Lick Run

thence up Lick Run as it meanders to the first station

blah, blah

bottom page 37

top page 38

upper right 38

Signed & sealed and delivered on the date above in the presence of

William X McCoy
Henry X Marton
Kennida X Bradshaw
William Smith

Henry Hook
John Marton
Benjamin Bratcher Jno Christian (seal)
William X Marton

16 Dec 1796 endorsed

Teste

William X McCoy
John X Marton
Benjamin Bratcher
William X Marton Bedford)
Henry Hook

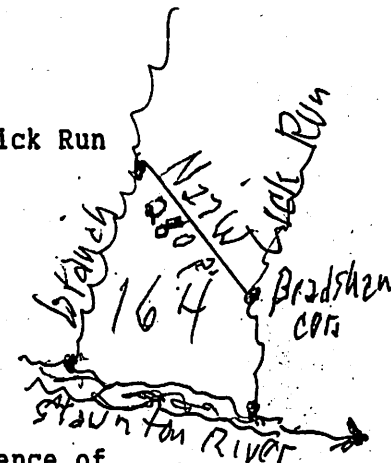
Henry X Marton
Kennida X Bradshaw J Christian (seal)
William Smith

27 Feb 1799 Bedford Court proved by William McCoy and Henry Marton
, witnesses

22 Apr 1799 further proved by Henry Hook, another witness, and
ordered recorded.

Teste Ja. Steptoe CBC
one inch from bottom of page 38

Transcribed by Louis Koenig, San Antonio, 9/22/96; slight corrections
11/11/96



LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

24 NOV 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT more Nicholas the Steward, mine 11/22 ...

I am going over the Burns you sent, for ASFT items. (I can see where McClanahan got his slap-dash methods.)

1.

On p. 68 of Burns there's some stuff headed "Old Kentucky Entries and Deeds ..." (including still another Montgomery County!), and down in the middle of the page she's got some Virginia items one of which under Military Warrants is:

Nicholas Christian 200 acres Warrant # 2966; 3 years
steward VA line; 4-19-1783.

In your Long List 11/25/92 you have 2 Mar 1779; 299 acres;
Warrant 2966; Steward on Board "Tempest". In the revision with
annotations 1/7/93 you have Steward in VA State Navy 3 years.

This is clearly (viz: # 2966 and 3 years) your Long List fellow,

with 200 acres vs. your 299 (did you hit the 9 instead of
the 0 on your keyboard?)
with steward VA line vs. your Steward VA State Navy or
Steward on Board "Tempest" (I didn't even know VA had a
navy!)
with an unexplained date 4-19-1783 vs. your (equally)
unexplained date 2 Mar 1779.

HOLP! (None of this rescinds my concept that this can't be our
Nicholas of NC).

2.

FIFE MAJOR JOHN

Berry once asked me if I knew anything about Fife Major John
Christian of NC. I didn't.

However my perusal of Burns for ASFT shows, Burns p. 85 & 87, Fife Major John Christian as son of Christopher and shows descendants of Fife Major John.

We can dispose of that concept expressed here and elsewhere. Fife Major was not s/o Christopher.

Fife Major was in the service at least by 11 May 1776; made Fife Major 17 Aug 1777; discharged Oct 1778; married Mary Wilson 1779.

But John, the heir in Christopher's will 1781, is the oldest son, and estate to be settled when "oldest son comes of age". If he was "not of age" even as old as 20 in 1781 he sure wasn't in the service 5 years before at age 15 and Fife Major in 1777 at age 16, and married two years before at 18.

So that's one guy we don't have to deal with in your ASFT mess.

Luer

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

25 NOV 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT critical analysis Burns' p. 94 ...

Your mention of a Chatham NC "to do" sent me to studying the two items re Thomas on Burns p. 94. Here, item by item.

1.

The first mention begins at "TO: THOMAS CHRISTIAN", where, characteristically you can't tell who's talking. I dispense with the author's speculation as to who he is and start with my Thomas of Granville where she has him "began appearing in Granville from 1740-1755".

As to the 1740: The earliest date I have for Thomas of Granville is 30 Jul 1748, and you and I are still in discussion as to a 1 Jan date. But she places the appearance 8 years prior to 1748. I wonder where she got that? I suppose she's dead by now.

As to the 1755: In my Thomas of Granville references which you have in the 6/26/96 version we have Granville references 1756, 1758, and 1768. I suppose Burns or whoever simply didn't get to those.

2.

Wife Mercy: You have mentioned Mercy somewhere as a possible 2nd wife of whoever you were then ascribing as Thomas of Granville, but I have not yet incorporated that datum into my ASFT records, partly because I can't show whether a 2nd wife or some other Thomas.

3.

Fell into Orange 1755: Maybe in 1755 he moved to Orange, but "fell into" ought to mean that he stayed put and found himself in Orange when it was split off from Granville. But the latter can't apply to a 1755 event for Orange was formed from Granville in 1752 according to my Handy Book. If the latter is nevertheless true then we'll have to back the 1740-1755 statement off to 1740? to 1752 - after which we still have him in Granville from 1754 to 1758 (refs 6 - 11). We can give her the benefit of the doubt and take the 1768 Regulator matter (Ref 12) as meaning Orange

4.

twenty-odd citizens: By the mention of John Prior and 1768 it is clear that she's speaking of my Ref # 12. But # 12, your CFC 742, lists only 13 signatories, not 20-odd.

5.

My Handy Book has Chatham formed (from Orange) in 1771, not 1770. She has him in Chatham after 1770 [=1771]. By the not-unusual principle that you and I want to apply for "moves" I propose that Thomas stayed where in started in Granville while Orange and then Chatham boundaries moved over him. I guess he stayed there; see #6 next.

6.

I don't get the significance of "Chatham bordered Cumberland on the east" - maybe just kaffe-glatch. Cumberland presumably did border Chatham on the east [or southeast]. The two counties that now separate them, Lee and Harnett, were not there in the period we're concerned with.

The second mention is "Mr. Bickham Christian". I interviewed him, quite unfruitfully, in Shreveport -probably dead now.

7.

He has no doubt that his James (1750-1826) was s/o Thomas who appeared in Chatham 1770 [maybe that's where Burns got it from] and had several land grants starting from that date. Since Chatham is on your "to do" list maybe you'll sort out the 1770/1771 question as well as the subsequent Thomas events in Chatham.

8.

I take the "(vide will of Christopher ...)" as a new sentence, re Nicholas. Bickham has him apparently a brother of Christopher and was an Episcopalian Minister: Montgomery and Chatham adjoining in 1781 [which incidentally provides us a pathway from Granville -> Orange -> Chatham -> Montgomery!]. But the county that now separates Chatham and Montgomery is Moore, and Moore was formed 1784 from Cumberland. That means that in 1781 Chatham and Montgomery were not adjoining but were separated by Cumberland. Maybe we'll find Thomas in Cumberland!

9.

On a related subject:

You were of the opinion that since Bute was formed from Granville I should combine my one reference for Thomas of Bute with those for Thomas of Granville, i.e. accepting them as the same man. I refrained from that and now see a reason to have done so.

Bute was formed from Granville in 1764 and the one reference we have is 1771 Thomas, Drury, and Turner on the (Bute) tax list. I don't know where Drury and Turner were before 1764. They could have been in Granville with Thomas and were taken in by Bute when it was formed. (And Turner ended up in Warren when it was formed from Bute in 1779.) And you want the same for Thomas. But we have the Granville Thomas a Regulator, likely in Orange/Granville in 1768 (Ref # 12).

Scenario so far is: All 3 in Granville before 1771. All 3 in Bute in 1771. In 1768 Thomas signed on with the Regulators. Why didn't Drury and Turner sign with Regulators. Possibilities:

(1) they were anti-Regulators, OR

(2) the Regulator Thomas was not the Thomas of the Bute trio.

It's that (2) that makes me refrain from combining the Bute Thomas with the Granville Thomas.

I leave it to your superior knowledge of the geography and genealogy of NC to resolve.

=====

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read "Lau".

?Nicholas; ?Allen; ?Ellison; ?probably others not yet identified.
Has Allen [sr] b. 22 May 1754 in Cumberland where his supposed uncle
Anthony was living at the time. In Bedford 1782, 1783, 1784
tithables. Moved to the same New River settlement in VA as his Uncle
Nathaniel.

=====

52.
Agnes->LK 5/6/96. "Mrs. Walton's Nathaniel is the Nathaniel
mentioned in the will of Thomas (s-i-l). His age, movements, etc.
all support the connection." "Believe that Nathaniel's brother
Thomas Christian was probably the father of my Allen Christian".
"I'm still hoping to find something that will identify the wife and
children of the Thomas Christian whom I believe to be the father of
Allen sr" - [Agnes' accepted ancestor].

=====

53.
Burns CHR Vol 1 1964. p. 1 John H. Gwathmey Historical Register of
Virginians in the Revolution 1775 to 1783 (1938) [in PUBLNS]
Allen Christian 75, Shelby County IN, -1835 Ind. Pen. list.
NOTE: not sure what that 1835 signifies; maybe date of
application. He d. in 1836. Age 75 if in 1835 implies b.
1759/1760; but we know this Allen was born 1754.

=====

54.
Burns: Christian Family History Records Vol 1 1964, p. 110 [in
PUBLNS]. Rev. pension claim S 32170. Supplements the Declaration,
see # 1, and here recorded only the differences from that, *and #3.*

enlisted Apr 1781 in Capt. Nathaniel Tate's company, Col.
Calloway's Regt. Probably not contradictory to # 1.

marched to North Carolina to join Gates.

acted a guard to wagons sent out for provisions.

enlisted middle Jul 1781. [not drafted]

discharged in Cumberland County.

after Rev lived Bedford 10-15 years; Guyandotte VA 10-12 years;
then moved to Shelby IN.

no data on his family.

Certificate # 25139, issued 29 Nov 1833 @ \$20 per annum,
beginning 3/4/1831 under Act of Jun 7 1832, Indiana Agency.

Agnes: New 11/25

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

27 NOV 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT yours of 9/16 ...
numbers as in your letter

THOMAS IV

2.

Sticking with s/o Rebecca until we find out different about William.

4.

Here's my latest machinations on the births of Rebecca's children. Can you let me have the "Stacy in Wm. B. correspondence" with the exact birth for Thomas[IV]? Must be something you have from her as her book doesn't deal with that branch. Though she's very friendly over the phone I refrain from asking her questions, because her husband Sam is in a nursing home with advanced Alzheimers and she goes to see him every day though he doesn't recognize her. Sad. With Ann Wheat Hunter I have a similar policy of "tell her things but don't ask her" because she herself is in bad shape and her husband taking care of her.

THOMAS V, s/o Nathaniel

16.

See enclosed which is revised page 3 of my refs for Thomas V which was sent you 7/22. Please replace page 3 with this one. I have not yet done skull-practice on it, but get it on the record here.

THOMAS of Bute

THOMAS OF GRANVILLE

12.

The reason I don't combine the Bute man with Granville is explained in my 11/25, Item 9.

THOMAS III

I'm not sure that I don't have somewhere to you a demonstration that your Thomas can't be Thomas III. Better make that: I'm not sure that there exists a contrary argument for that and if one does exist I'm not sure whether I ever brought it up with you. Anyway, when you now look at my Doc Chron for Thomas III (dated 7/21/96) you are

struck with all that Charles City and Goochland activity with a complete blank after 10/16/1736 when he was only about 30. PLUS that as of that date I have: "Whereon said Thomas did live" from which I conclude he had moved from the 250 Goochland acres and disposition unknown. When you start thinking about that, you reinstate him as a candidate for your Thomas.

I'll put on my to-do list to do some skull-practice on that. But not today. I've got only ONE REMAINING of your deluge letters to respond to.

han

page 3 of refs for Thomas V
ref 19 of Rebecca, revised. Children's births.

rev 11/26/96

15.

CFC 1062 1979 Agnes. Little is known about the son Thomas [V] [of Nathaniel] except he reputedly married several times, moved often, and had numerous progeny. Was one of his wives Ewing, a name carried in his descendants? Cites [1830 TN] Cocke, see below. Whereabouts in 1840 not determined.

=====

16.

1 Jun 1830 [1830 TN] Cocke p. 258. Thomas Christian m. 10-15, m. 70-80, 4 slaves. This man Agnes, 9/16/96, places as Thomas V s/o Nathaniel.

=====

17.

1 Jun 1830 [1830 TN] Cocke p. 258. Another Thomas same page 30-40, wife 30-40, 4 sons, 1 dau. This man Agnes, 9/16/96 places as Thomas Ewing Christian, s/o Anthony & Sallie Ewing.

=====

18.

1 Jun 1830 [1830 TN] Cocke p. 258. Also same page: Anthony 50-60, f.70-80, 2 slaves bro? This man Agnes, 9/16/96, implies as Anthony m. Sallie Ewing, f/o the preceding Thomas.

=====

CHILDREN OF REBECCA CHRISTIAN & THOMAS sil

11/4/92 rev 11/26/96

FILE: \MM\CHRISDOC\REBCHIL

We have only one birth date, Anthony 9 Jun 1724. All children in Thomas sil will 1743 are less than 21, therefore all born after 1722. Will names sons starting with Anthony, then daughters starting with Mary. Assume the B.O. for sons and daughters separately is in the order of their appearance in the will. That makes Anthony the first son and Mary the first daughter. There is no Edmund for Rebecca's father Edmund New - that may give a clue as to the name of Thomas sil as yet unknown father for whom the first born son was named Anthony. Note that son Thomas [IV] named for his father is according to our assumption third, after Nathaniel - which may be another clue to a Nathaniel somewhere.

The first daughter, Mary, may have been named for Rebecca's mother Mary.

All the children were born then after 1722 and before Thomas sil death in Oct/Mar 1743 -10 births in 21 years or less. A rational spacing is 2 years per birth, disregarding twins and infant deaths. That places the sons as:

Anthony	9 Jun 1724	
Nathaniel	>1725 <1737	> = greater than
Thomas IV	>1727 "	< = less than
Jesse	>1729 <1737	
David	>1731 "	
Lewis	>1733 <1743	
Archer	>1735 "	

David was party and Jesse witness to David's Albemarle deed 1758, so both must have birth before 1737. And that places the preceding sons at <1737 also.

and the daughters as:

Mary	1722	or	>1725 <1743
Susannah	>1725 <1743		
Elizabeth	>1725 <1743		

Mary, if the first-born daughter, could have been the first child, thus born 2 years before Anthony i.e. 1722. But if Mary was born in 1722 she would be still unmarried at age 21 in 1743. Not impossible, but the general rule in those days was for marriage before age 20, say about age 18. Thus the probability is that she and her younger sisters were born after 1725.

Accepting the foregoing places Rebecca's marriage about 1722/1723, thus Rebecca's birth say 18 years before i.e. about 1704/1705, and sil's birth say 1700/1702, i.e. age 20-23 at marriage.

I have an uncorroborated citation to a birth for Thomas IV as 26 Apr 1728 which would fit with the above.

I'll stick with the foregoing guesswork as the best I can do until somebody comes along with some definite dates.

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

26 NOV 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT yours of 9/15 ...
... 2 Thomases in Bedford? ...

1.

A correction. Mine of 11/25 under # 1 has a 1 Jan 1748 under discussion. Correction: it was 7 Jan 1748, the missing transaction that you're searching for in yours of 9/13. (Sets the earliest date we have for Thomas in Granville.)

2.

In mine of 11/18 I bring up the question whether we are dealing with two Thomases in Bedford/Lunenburg by 1760. Can't answer that now but can clarify one of my items in my Thomas of Bedford references 11/14 version which I sent you 11/18.

Item 2 there is an Order Book Apr 1761 for "Christian's Admnr", entered there by me with the thought that the deceased might be a Thomas, maybe our Thomas. Deeper skull-practice reveals that it might be a Thomas, but it is not the Thomas who got the Ordinary's license Jan 1762, my Item 3, nor the Thomas who travelled 30 miles to Court Mar 1771, Item 5. Note that I don't demonstrate whether the latter two are one and the same man, or whether either is our Thomas; only that neither is the deceased in Apr 1761, Item 2.

If your to-do can get the actual Court Orders, p. 157 & 162, for Christian's administrator that might allow us to remove that as bearing on our or the Thomases -at the cost of still another Christian to muddy the waters in Bedford.

3.

I concur that Nathaniel 28 miles from the CH in 1768 and Thomas 30 miles in 1771 implies their propinquity. Of course it could be that Nathaniel was 28 miles to the south and Thomas was 30 miles to the north, which would have them 58 miles apart - but history couldn't be that mean to us, could it?

4.

I'll keep in mind your possibility that there may be a Pryor connection somewhere in Thomas of Bedford or somebody else, but for right now: I consider the likelihood that it will do us some good is small compared with the magnitude of a search for it. So I don't pursue it.

Love

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

Sorry for the
small print.
I hit the wrong keys

28 NOV 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... not ASFT Anthony ...
... yours of 9/10/96 ...

I've reached the last of the deluge and it turns out to be not ASFT but about Anthony and should have been put with my non-ASFT deluge. I know you give a low priority to Anthony and other non-Thomases, but I want to eventually or maybe now pursue them seeking information they may supply on Thomas. So just put this on your back burner for now to be responded to after ASFT along with my others on that back-burner subject. But I got halfway into your letter with its many complications, so I complete it to avoid having to gear up my brain on it at a later date.

1.

Your very first sentence throws me into a tailspin. It reads: "In the letter of June 16 you list those I consider the three ..." [Anthonys]. I don't have a June 16 LK->Agnes. But YOU have a June 16->LK on the subject. Maybe you meant to write: "In the letter of June 16 I list those I consider ...".

Anyway, in passing, the no-date item in the June 16 you sent me 3/18/93. So I have all four of your items. (I believe I answered that I did not find the evidence "convincing", and I'm still pursuing that aspect.)

2.

In mine of 8/27 I sent a chart assigning what we then understood about the Thomases involved, giving them the Roman numerals we are now using for them. Herewith I add to that our present understanding, subject to change, of the Anthonys I'm trying to disentangle. Note that I give Anthony II the same birth bracket as his brother Thomas V.

3.

Can you give me the reference for eg. Anthony & Sarah Hewitt, Bedford 1812 (no month or day in abstract)? Apparently you have just an abstract. Any chance of getting the record itself?

4.

CENSUS ANTHONY OF BEDFORD/AMHERST

printed: 28-Nov-96

1820 1830 1840 1850 suggested
Bedford Amherst Amherst Amherst birth
CFC CFC CFC LK search
FILE: \LOTUS\GENEAL\CENANTHA

Anthony	1776/94	1771/80	1771/80	1771/72	1771/72
Sarah [1]	1776/94	1781/90	1781/90	1786/87	1786/87
son1	1811/20	1811/15	m?		1812
son2	1811/20	1811/15	m?		1813
dau1	1811/20	1811/15	1811/15	m?	1814
dau2	1811/20	1816/20	1811/15	m?	1816
dau3		1821/25	m?		1821
dau4		1821/25	m?		1823
Edetha		1826/30	1826/30	1824/25	1824/25
dau6		1826/30	1826/30	m.	1827 [2]
William	grson?		1836/40	1835/36	1835/36
	1 agric				
	1 slave	0 slave			

NOTE [1] Mg. 1812, but Anthony ae 41 and Sarah ae 26 then.
Anthony m. Sarah Hewitt 1812 Bedford
[2] Sarah 41 at last child

I have no motive for seeking an earlier mg. than 1812, despite that he was 41 at mg. Better said: The Census Comparison (revised) enclosed shows no indication of an earlier mg. in the ages of the spouse 1820-1850 or of the children except a small discrepancy for dau2. Sarah would be 26 at mg. and 41 at birth of last child.

I do feel uneasy about a fellow married in Bedford 1812 and in Bedford in 1820, moving back to Amherst from 1830 on. We're accustomed to migrations from east to west, but not from west to east.

5.

However when you try to plug in the marriages of the children as given by you, then you get some major discrepancies. If we equate your Amanda, Elizabeth (2 mgs), Elvira, Janetta, with my dau1, dau2, dau3, dau4 we have a crash landing. Amanda, m. 1833, still with parents in 1840. Similarly Elizabeth 1st mg. 1837 still with parents in 1840 - maybe 1st husband died before Jun 1840 and she had not yet married 2nd husband in November. Elvira not married till 1841 but not with parents 1840. Same with Janetta, not m. till 1849, but not with parents in 1840. Can you let me have some attestation for those marriages - maybe the actual records? I presume you got the "2 sons" from the census?

6.

I too had Anthony jr m. Rebecca Prosser 1795 Powhattan. Got it from Brookhart & O'Neal. But the whole deal is so balled up that it is beyond me to disentangle it right now, and I pull a Scarlett O'Hara on it.

7.

My 1762/1763 birth for Anthony jr s/o Anthony Christian & Mrs. Mary (Christian) Watkins was based on that sr was on Powhattan tax lists 1782, 1783 & 1784, but jr first appears thereon in 1784, meaning he came of age 1783/1784, thus b. 1762/1763. That reasoning is displaced by your oath of allegiance Powhattan 1777 along with his father, indicating birth c. 1756. I'm switching over to that, and have no explanation for not appearing on the tax list till 1784. All this with my fingers crossed that I've got the right Anthony and not two of them. But 1756 for an Anthony s/o Anthony married 7 Nov 1755 is reasonable. They were married in Amelia where Stephen Watkins died c. Mar 1755. She didn't let time fly.

In passing: Born in 1756 throws more doubt on a marriage to Rebecca Prosser in 1795.

8.

p. 215. The Anthony 1810 Campbell cannot be the Bedford Amherst man. Campbell and wife were born bef. 1765. Bedford/Amherst man b. 1771/1772 and wife Sarah 1786/1787.

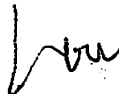
9.

p. 1062. I have changed the Anthony nmi to make the 20-30 year old Anthony the s/o Thomas V, not the brother.

Of course, I'll be anxious later to find out whence the "large family" and "several wives" and kids strewn over VA, TN, MD, et al.

=====

Now, Agnes, don't stir yourself up over this Anthony and don't let it interfere with your Thomas. I myself will put it out of mind until I get out from under ASFT.

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to be the name 'John'.

Thomas, Anthony number chart 11/28
refs Anthony II 11/27
Census Anthony of Bedford/Amherst

Agnes H/28

ANTHONY II s/o Nathaniel & Jane
FILE: \CHRISDOC\ANTHII 11/27/96
DISCARD PREVIOUS VERSIONS

1.

Agnes CFC 38, 1979 noted the up-to-then unusual Christian names in Rebecca & s-i-l's children: Anthony, Nathaniel, Jesse, David, Louis were among those common in the [Davy] Crockett family (except Jesse). Suggested "a Crockett connection".

2.

1770 abt Anthony born. See # 8 Agnes, CFC 789, 1983. Goochland or Montgomery VA.
[1770 too late else would be only 16 in 1786 when assigned Nathaniel's lands in Montgomery, VA. LK makes birth bef. 1765.]

1783 Greene County, then NC now TN formed. NOTE: In 1799 a Green County was formed in eastern NC, not this one.

3.

3 Apr 1786 CFC 791 1983 Agnes modifying O'Neal; Schreiner-Yantis Montgomery Survey Book D, Item 203 [in PUBLNS] Montgomery, VA. Isham & Anthony, locations not stated, were assignees of Thomas, heir-at-law of Nathaniel dec'd, assignee of James Adair, to 400 acres on East River in Montgomery below 5-Mile Fork about 3 miles above mouth. Adair originally received the land by right of settlement. A portion of same was deeded by Isham & Anthony 5 years later after their move to what was to become Cocke Co.TN. See # 6

2 Apr 1790 North Carolina ceded to the U.S. the lands west of the Smokeys (Blue Ridge) which in 1796 became the State of Tennessee. These western lands consisted of 7 counties including Hawkins and Greene. Greene had been settled, not founded, by 1778, Hawkins by 1772. From here to 1796 when TN was accepted into the Union the ceded lands and counties had no official State but evidently were called TN.

4, 5, AND 6 ARE THE SAME EVENT

4.

1791 CFC, 790. Montgomery, VA 61 acres on East River below Five-Mile Fork three miles above the mouth deeded by Isham & Anthony of Green County, NC/TN to Christian Snidow

5.

1791 CFC 22 Agnes. Isham & Anthony, living Green NC/TN, sold some of their land on East River below Five-Mile Fork Montgomery VA assigned them in 1786 by Thomas heir-at-law of Nathaniel [their father]. See # 3.

6.

1791 CFC 791, Agnes. A portion of the Nathaniel land in Montgomery, VA obtained in 1786 by Isham & Anthony was sold after their move to what became Cocke, TN [must have been Jefferson or Green in 1791].

=====

1792 Jefferson County NC , now TN, formed from Green & Hawkins

=====

7.

1792 abt Anthony married Sallie Ewing, Green or Jefferson NC/TN.
See # 8.

=====

8.

2 Sep 1794 O'Neal CFC 793, 1983; Agnes 789. Dau. Elizabeth born. O'Neal's date taken by Agnes to place Anthony & Ewing mg abt 1792 and thus Anthony's birth abt 1770, not 1779 (the Powhattan Anthony). However O'Neal has the birthplace Cocke, TN. There was no Cocke TN or NC in 1794. Cocke, TN was formed 1797 from Jefferson, TN and did not exist in any form in 1794. Jefferson TN in the interregnum was formed 1792 from Green and Hawkins. Don't know where O'Neal got his date but the place should probably be Jefferson TN(interregnum) in the part that in 1797 became Cocke TN.

=====

1796 Tennessee accepted into the Union. Thereafter the NC/TN counties became TN.

=====

1797 Cocke County, TN formed from Jefferson

=====

9.

bef 1811 CFC 791, Agnes. Isham Christian moved from Cocke TN to Maurry, TN which later became Lawrence, TN where he left numerous progeny. Anthony remained in Cocke TN.

=====

10.

1 Jun 1830 [1830 TN] Cocke p. 258. Anthony 50-60 [b. 1771/1780] , f.70-80 [b. 1751/1760] , 2 slaves. This man Agnes, 9/16/96, implies as Anthony m. Sallie Ewing, f/o Thomas Ewing Christian. In same census with Thomas V & Thomas Ewing.

=====



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

November 15, 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your ASFT of 10 November 1996

How I sympathize with you regarding the many untapped resources available! On several fronts, I have simply decided that those who come after me will have to assume the mantle to find answers to questions I will have left unanswered in the monographs I am currently preparing as well as in **Branch Family Lines** and **Pearlman Family Connections**.

As you know, at present I am still trying to identify parentage of the Thomas Christian of Bedford County, Virginia; and I am still hoping to identify the grandparents of my ancestor, Colonel John Branch of Halifax County, North Carolina. For the rest, I will be publishing only on the basis of information I have already collected.

Thank you for sending the flyers from the American Genealogical Lending Library catalog. Would you believe that I already have each of those works in my personal genealogical collection. Netti Schreiner-Yantis and I corresponded regularly for a number of years and shared research material. We were both working diligently on the families of southwest Virginia and that area which became West Virginia. I purchased all of her books as they became available. In one form or another, **Christian Family Chronicles** contains whatever was available about the Christian family. Simply let me know if there is anything you would like to have me check for you.

Do not feel any pressure to respond to the various letters I wrote during September and October. Most require some research on my part; that is, I need to follow through on my "to-do list." Later today I will finally be going to the local library to begin checking what I can on that list. Tomorrow I expect to go to Los Angeles to check different items. It is my opinion that any answer to ASFT will depend on the results of the "to-do" project. Rest assured you will receive periodic reports.

Sincerely,



100% Recycled Paper



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

November 15, 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your ASFT of 11 November about Bedford Co., VA, Deeds

Thank you for sending the revised version of the John Christian to John Hook deed transcription. I notice you still have "jr?????" where I had interpreted the writing to be "s^d" meaning "said Deed." Not particularly important for our purposes but believe you might wish to have that correction on your copy.

I'll close now since I want to get to the library to tackle the "to-do list."

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

15 NOV 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT and not ASFT Thomas m. Lacy ...

This Thomas has no impact on ASFT as he certainly is not your Bedford Thomas or any of our other candidates. But I painted myself into a corner about him in two previous letters, and want to acknowledge that for future maneuvers.

In my ASFT 13 Nov I resolve the 30,27,26 slaves Thomas as being him whose 1810, 1820, 1830 censuses I had as assigned to him in my records made long ago. You have my record sheets for him.

But in my ASFT 2 Oct I give the arguments which point to him as NOT the 1810,1820, 1830 fellow.

Well, you see I've got to back out of one or the other of these positions. But for right now it has naught to do with ASFT and a Bedford Thomas who died before 1781, so I postpone pursuit of it.

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to be 'L. Koenig', is written below the typed text.

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

16 NOV 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT yours of 9/8 ...

Had parts of the David deed. Added the new parts you sent. I take the Christian witness to be Jesse, David's brother, because s-i-l didn't have a son Isham or Isaac. I have nothing further on David.

I have the s-i-l admnr for Amelia Crawley. Have no mention of Amelia Crawley anywhere but this.

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to be the name 'L. Koenig', is written below the typed text.

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

29 NOV 1996

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... your ancestry from Allen & Thomas ...

I now have responded to all your ASFT deluge, the most recent one that is, and now, awaiting your responses to those and your to-do findings, I bear down on a sticky point that has been with me all along. Namely and to wit: I don't regret all the time and brainpower I've expended on it so far, nor of making you do the same. But digging into the problem from this point on requires a higher order and intensity of brainpower (in pursuit of Allen and Thomas), and I don't want to undertake it only to maybe find later that seeking your ancestry doesn't involve Allen and Thomas after all!

So I must inquire what is the basis and reasoning that suggests Allen and maybe his father Thomas as your ancestors? It is not necessary that this basis be 100% proven - only that the basis is more solid and acceptable than what I now have on the matter.

I have collected all my available information on Allen sr and his presumed father, a Thomas, in the references sent you, namely:

References Allen & Juda version 11/16/96
References Thomas of Bedford version 11/14/96

I go through these item by item and glean out anything that bears on the parentage of Allen sr or on the children of Thomas of Bedford.

=====
The very first thing I find, Allen # 17, is that in 1981 you were basing even the parentage of Thomas m. Pine on "circumstantial evidence" as being s/o Allen & Juda! That's one step further back than my major Allen s/o Thomas question! I'm going to assume, and ask your confirmation that you have more substantial proof from Thomas & Pine on down. (And once I get you into the orthodox line some way or another I'll of course be asking you for those proofs to incorporate in my records.) But until then I ask for your detailing of that "circumstantial evidence" for the parentage of Thomas m.Pine.

In Allen 29 also 1981 you have Thomas m. Pine as "probably eldest s/o Allen & Juda based on convincing evidence". (Before I get through with you you're going to hate those words circumstantial and convincing!) Do I gather correctly that the evidence is what follows (in 29) namely that

Thomas b. 1776/1780 moved from Monroe to Guyandotte at the same time as Allen sr [m. Juda]; that Thomas & Allen jr purchased land on Rum Creek in 1828 and relinquished ownership [always wondered about that phrase] bef. 1830 when they settled farther west?

So much for Thomas m.Pine as s/o Allen & Juda.

=====

The next thing I find, Allen # 16, is that in 1980 you were uncertain about and querying whether Allen was the son of Thomas "who like Allen was of Bedford immediately following the Revolution". (I have asked you earlier about that "immediately after the Rev" business.)

In Allen 42 you have by 1810 Thomas and Allen sr and Allen jr moving about 6 miles upstream from Logan CH, and were in 1810 Cabell personal property tax list.

In Allen 51 you have Allen sr b. Cumberland 1754 where his supposed Uncle Anthony was living. And moved to the same New River settlement in VA as his Uncle Nathaniel. I have not tracked down these uncleships, but I presume they are consistent with and evidence for Allen sr as s/o Thomas?

In Allen 52 you have 5/6/96 "Believe that Nathaniel's brother Thomas Christian was probably the father of my Allen Christian. I'm still hoping to find something that will identify the wife and children of the Thomas Christian whom I believe to be the father of Allen sr". No proof yet by 1996.

So much for Allen sr as s/o Thomas read from Allen references. Please check me to be sure I haven't misstated something or got some Thomases mixed up.

=====

In the references for Thomas of Bedford, 12. Agnes->LK 7/14/89. You have "inferences from known facts have him b. c. 1730 or earlier". Can you let me have those facts? So I can draw my own inferences.

Ditto "circumstantial evidence points toward him as Agnes ancestor". Proven a son Christopher; likely Nicholas another son; you believe Allen m. Juda another son; you have candidates for other sons.

Of course you know I'm asking for that circumstantial evidence. Christopher is certain. Nicholas I accept based on Nicholas' evidence. Can you list for me your other candidates for sons?

So much for as read from Thomas of Bedford references.

=====

In none of my other Thomas references is there any mention of an Allen or any clue to a Thomas/Allen relationship.

=====

You can see where I stand - namely very uneasily as to whether we really have a grasp of the sought relationship.

HOLP!

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read "J. M. V.", positioned to the right of the typed text.

REF THOMAS V 11/27/96

#9 11/29

(K9/p.3)

=====
refs THOMAS V s/o Nathaniel s/o Rebecca & s-i-1
FILE:\MM\CHRISDOC\THOMV 11/27/96

RICHARD PIRKULOUS JERICONS

=====
1776/1777 Montgomery VA from Fincastle, Botetort, Pulaski
=====

1.

2 Mar 1779 See father Nathaniel [8] . Montgomery Will Book 1779 p. 38. Admnr papers for Execs of will Jane widow, Thomas son, Wm. Boydston s-i-1. [Thomas taken as eldest son and heir-at-law, later acting as such for his brothers Isham and Anthony].
=====

2.

18 Sep 1779 CFC 790 1983 Agnes. Thomas Christian of Cocke, TN deeded land [unspecified] in Montgomery VA. His b-i-1 Wm. Boydston had moved there earlier than 1791. See father Nathaniel [16] .
NOTE: There was no Cocke and no TN in 1779.
=====

3.

25 Jan 1782 CFC 22 Agnes; 791. Montgomery, VA. Isham Treasury Warrant # 10732 for 315 acres beginning at Thomas Christian's corner on Brush Creek, a branch of the Bluestone on waters of New River [entering from the Montgomery County side]. [Shows Thomas landowner on Brush Creek, Bluestone, New River, Montgomery VA].
=====

1783 Green NC from Washington NC
=====

4.

1783 CFC 136. Greene TN [= Green NC] tax list. Bro Isam also. And in 1791 bros Anthony & Isham there, but no Thomas.
=====

5.

21 Feb 1785 CFC 791. Montgomery VA. Thomas Christian patented 225 acres on Brush Creek, a branch of Bluestone on New River.
=====

6.

3 Apr 1786 Schreiner-Yantis Survey Book D Montgomery VA p. 51, item 203. [in PUBLNS] Thomas heir-at-law of Nathaniel dec'd assignee of James Adair assigns Isham & Anthony Christian 400 acres on East River below 5-Mile Fork about 3 miles above mouth. (By right of settlement of James Adair). [NOTE: does not specify the location of Thomas].
=====

7.

3 Apr 1786 CFC 791 1983 Agnes. Likely that this was residence of Nathaniel before his death, i.e. the home place. A portion of this was deeded by Isham & Anthony in 1791 after their move to what was to become Cocke Co., TN , qv.
=====

2 Apr 1790 North Carolina ceded to the U.S. the lands west of the Smokeys (Blue Ridge) which in 1796 became the State of Tennessee. These western lands consisted of 7 counties including Hawkins and Greene. Greene had been settled, not founded, by 1778, Hawkins by 1772. From here to 1796 when TN was accepted into the Union the

ceded lands and counties had no official State but evidently were called TN. Labelled here NC/TN.

8.

16 Jun 1790 Schreiner-Yantis from Survey Book D Montgomery VA p. 48 item 116 [in PUBLNS] Thomas Christian & Stewart adjrs to 270 acres on Brush Creek at mouth of Davy Fork being surveyed for Isham Christian. [NOTE: locates Thomas on Brush Creek at mouth of Davy Fork, Montgomery VA in 1790 and one infers he was also of Montgomery for 3 Apr 1786 survey, # 7 preceding].

9.

CFC 232 1980 Mrs. Halstead query re Thomas [s/o Nathaniel]. Asks whether son and heir-at-law, brother, nephew, cousin? How was orphaned Thomas b. c 1770 who later settled in Tazewell related?

1792 Jefferson NC/TN from Green, Hawkins NC/TN

10.

1793 CFC 790 Agnes. TN Court Records [not otherwise described] "First road in Cocke was laid out from this point on the Nolachucky where the War Path crossed it, in 1784. In 1793 the Jefferson NC/TN County Court appointed etc etc etc Thomas Christian, etc Commissioners to lay off a road from the mouth of the Pigeon up the south side of the French Broad to the War Ford."

1796 Tennessee accepted into the Union.

1797 Cocke County, TN formed from Jefferson TN

11.

18 Sep 1799 CFC 790 O'Dell Over the Misty Blue Hills - The Story of Cocke Co, TN [ascribed by Agnes as Thomas V]. Thomas Christian of the County of Cocke TN executed a deed to land in Montgomery Co VA. Had moved to Cocke TN from Montgomery VA in 1799-says O'Dell. His b-i-l William Boydston had moved earlier.

12.

28 Sep 1799 CFC 791. Thomas Christian sold to Jos Cloyd, 100 pounds, Montgomery VA, 225 acres on Brush Creek, Bluestone, New. [Not clear if this transaction is different from the one in the preceding reference].

13.

CFC 791 Agnes. Thomas & Anthony Christian remained in Cocke after their move from VA, but Isham moved to Maury TN before 1811.

14.

CFC 792 Agnes. Thomas married and had children. Like Anthony he and a son James and it has not been possible to distinguish between them. Both James b. 1800-1810. Photo of James s/o Anthony shown.

15.

CFC 1062 1979 Agnes. Little is known about the son Thomas [V] [of Nathaniel] [b. 1751/1760] except he reputedly married several times, moved often, and had numerous progeny. Was one of his wives Ewing, a name carried in his descendants? Cites [1830 TN] Cocke, see below # 16. Whereabouts in 1840 not determined.

=====

16.

1 Jun 1830 [1830 TN] Cocke p. 258. Thomas Christian m. 10-15, m. 70-80 [b. 1751/1760] , 4 slaves. This man Agnes, 9/16/96, places as Thomas V s/o Nathaniel.

=====

17.

1 Jun 1830 [1830 TN] Cocke p. 258. Another Thomas same page 30-40, [b. 1791/1800] wife 30-40, 4 sons, 1 dau. This man Agnes, 9/16/96 places as Thomas Ewing Christian, s/o Anthony & Sallie Ewing.

=====

18.

1 Jun 1830 [1830 TN] Cocke p. 258. Also same page: Anthony 50-60 [b. 1771/1780] , f.70-80 [b. 1751/1760] , 2 slaves bro? This man Agnes, 9/16/96, implies as Anthony m. Sallie Ewing, f/o the preceding Thomas [Ewing].

=====

19.

1 Jun 1830 [1830 TN] Cocke p. 258. Anthony [III] 20-30 [b. 1801/1810] , f. 20-30 [b. 1801/1810] 2 sons, 1 dau. Agnes 9/10/96 places as "another" son of Thomas V of # 16.

=====

James Arion Christian b. Robeson, NC 29 Jan 1912. s/o John &
Caroline Atkinson, m. Helen Elizabeth Jones Southampton NY 14
Aug 1937. Presby minister, last New Orleans.

Thomas Christian listed Christain 1790 census Hillsborough
Census Dist., Chatham County, p.87 adj a James Christain. m 16
and over, 1 free black. Also Drewery & John. None of the 4
listed in NC State Censuses 1784-1787

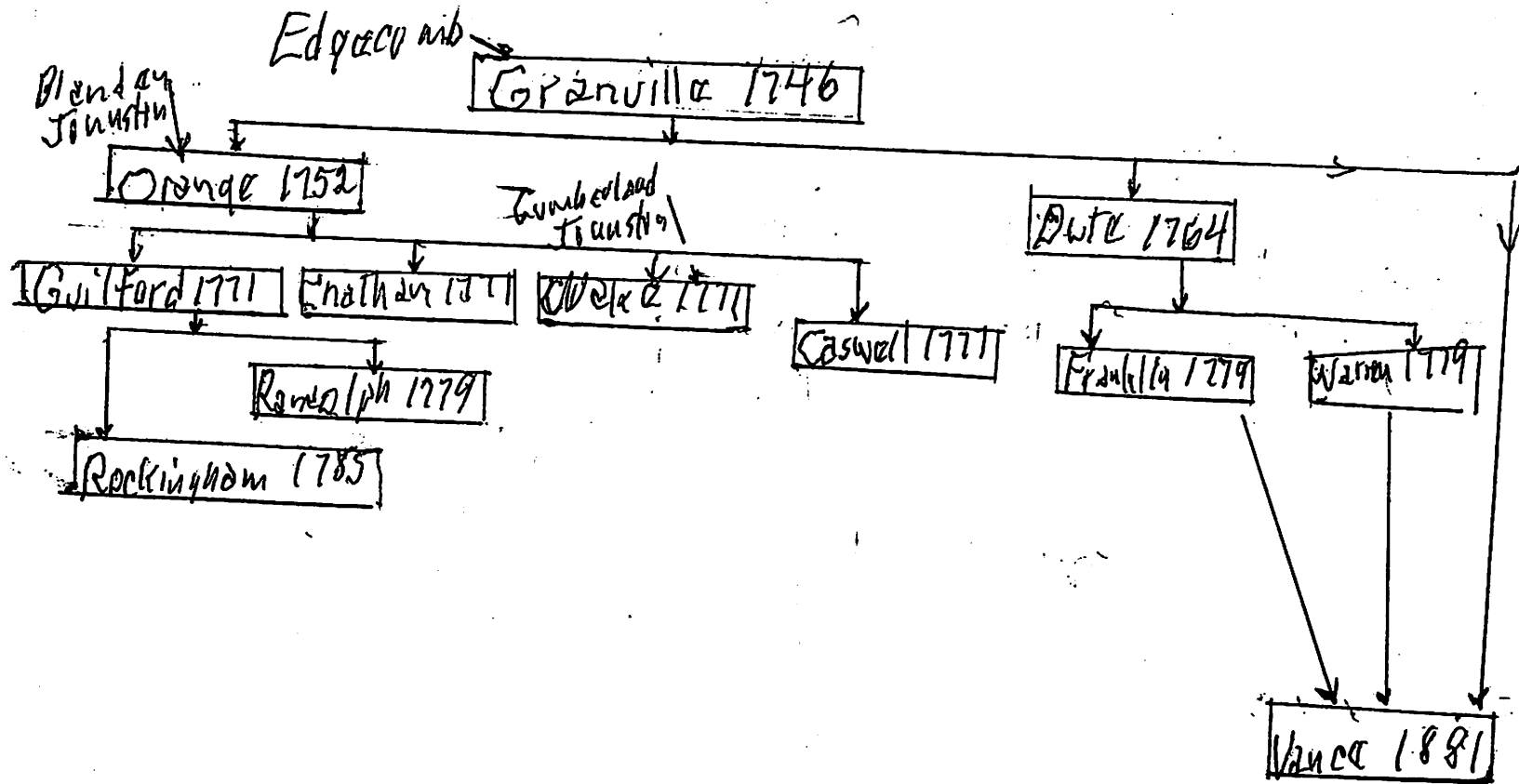
===== SOUTH CAROLINA =====

Elisha Clement Bennett Christian, Anderson SC, 1830, 1840 and
his Methodist minister sons and grandsons.

Thomas Christian, Pendleton & Anderson SC 1820, 1830, 1840, b.
1776-1780. I have him pegged as father of ECB. wife b.
1761/1770, 3 dau by 1820.

*Agnes
194 want list*

24





Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

December 14, 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Locales for records of Ewing Surname

The best laid plans are too often frustrated by the unexpected. That certainly was the case for my November priorities. My husband Carl was in an out of the hospital starting with the very day I had planned to begin research on my "to-do list." He suffered severe hemorrhaging followed by multiple blood transfusions. Just when he seemed to be recovering he had a heart attack and had to have bilateral angiogram. He is now home but very weak requiring almost constant attendance.

Anyway, two days during his hospitalization I was able to visit the local genealogical libraries and can report on the findings for the Ewing families.

In the 1782-1787 households the Ewing name appeared on tax lists in the following Virginia counties:

Bedford
Montgomery
Augusta
Berkeley
Lincoln (later Kentucky)

The above were for the counties for which there was no 1790 census.

For the 1790 Virginia counties for which there was a census, the name appeared in:

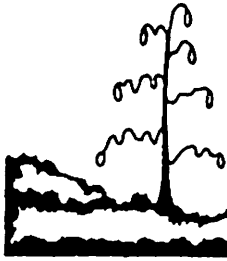
Greenbrier
Frederick
Prince Edward
Charlotte

There was no Ewing in the Powhatan County census, and there was no Ewing in the 1787 Powhatan County tax list

There was no Ewing in the 1810 or 1820 Tennessee records, the first years available.

My inference from the above is that Anthony Christian, son of Nathaniel, was indeed the one who married Sallie Ewing, probably in Montgomery or Greenbrier County, Virginia, for which marriage records are by no means complete for the eighteenth century. Your comments welcome!

Sincerely,



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

December 14, 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Postscript to my letter mailed earlier today re Ewing

I have always avoided making the kinds of comments that follow because (although based on knowledge) they impute motives to individuals who have not personally told me what their motives were.

As you may know, I not only exchanged information with Wayne O'Neal from 1967 until his death in 1970 but visited with him in St. Joseph, Missouri, as well. Although he personally conducted much of the research for descendants of Anthony and Sallie (Ewing) Christian, he depended on others for identifying parentage of Anthony Christian. I also personally met with other descendants who simply depended on the lineage proposed by the genealogist who provided the data to O'Neal.

The "others" were relatives interested in joining Daughters of the American Revolution. They hired a genealogist who started and ended with the Anthony Christian of Powhatan County, Virginia, about whom Revolutionary War records were easily available. He was assumed to have been the father of Anthony Christian who married Sallie Ewing. No effort was ever made to see if any other Anthony Christian existed. No effort was ever made to identify Sallie Ewing's parents or to see if there were any Ewing families in the same locale in either Virginia or Tennessee. In other words, the motive for those paying for the research was to join the DAR; and, once possible, nothing was ever done to pursue other avenues. The "proof" for the Powhatan connection was that there was no other contemporary Anthony Christian, which we now know was a false assumption.

Descendants with whom I was in contact did not wish to hear of any other possibility for parentage of their Anthony Christian. This I mean quite literally. When I introduced the possibility of another Anthony, a few severed contact with me. They did not wish to lose their DAR affiliation!

Other than O'Neal's "documentation" for Anthony's parentage as discussed above, the only leads I have seen other than birth period and the name itself all seem to point toward Anthony Christian, son of Nathaniel. Under the circumstances, I fall back on my expression, "convincing evidence."

Sincerely,

 100% Recycled Paper



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

December 15, 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Lunenburg County, Virginia, Search for Christian surname

Limited as I have been during Carl's illness to the resources in our local library, the following is by no means a complete record for a search of Lunenburg County, Virginia.

I was impressed by the following listing in Landon C. Bell's *Sunlight on the Southside—Lunenburg County, Virginia, 1748-1783* Philadelphia, PA, 1931: page 183 "List of Tithes for 1752 taken by William Caldwell"

Thomas Cristian [sic]
Nathaniel Christian

As Bell pointed out, Bedford County was cut off from Lunenburg in 1754, and many of the names (including the above) did not appear in the later lists of tithes in Lunenburg. The above-mentioned book consisted of abstracts of Lunenburg County, Virginia, records—especially lists of tithes.

There was another book by Landon C. Bell, Ph.B., M.A., LL.B., in the library: *The Old Free State—Lunenburg County, Virginia* Volume II. 1927.

Marriage Bonds

page 390, Bond Date 18 Feb. 1772 John Christian & Elizabeth Moore
Wm. Christian, Surety

page 403, Bond Date 23 Dec. 1808 Robert Hudson & Zilla Jackson
Jno. Christian, Surety

page 445, Bond Date 18 Jan. 1816 Thomas Christian & Lucy N. Williams
Notes on Revolutionary War

page __, James Christian, corporal

page __, Benja Christian

Who are these?

My comments on listing for presence of Thomas and Nathaniel in 1752: I believe these are likely the same men found later in Bedford County, Virginia (Nathaniel 28 miles from courthouse in 1768 and Thomas 30 miles from courthouse in 1771). If so, I would guess that these are brothers, sons of s-i-l Thomas Christian. Please note that this is speculation. I will continue to follow their movements in the intervening years.

Sincerely,



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

January 13, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

You guessed correctly! Although Carl had another serious setback in December after your call (hospitalized again), for the past week he has regained his strength, adjusted his medication, started physical therapy and is now back to "normal" as much as his eighty-eight years will allow. I am delighted since the past few months have been unbelievably stressful—more so than I could ever have expected. His illness, added to the death of the dear friend for whom I served as executor, was almost more than I could handle. Of course, cope I did, but with the effects of the pressures showing up everywhere. And I have always been praised for my equanimity. But enough of that.

The past week I have been responding to the backlog of correspondence, setting your letters aside as you suggested. I can now turn my attention to ASFT and work on the *Branch Family Lines* and *Pearlman Family Connections*—long overdue.

As I believe I mentioned previously, the answers to our quest are not to be found in the records currently in our possession. The results will depend on what can be found in research from the "to-do list." Next week I hope to get to Los Angeles to begin gathering the needed data.

In the meantime, I will comment on the various letters in which you request clarification, etc.

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

5 JAN 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT yours of 12/14/96 ...

I am holding this letter, being written 12/22/96, until I judge that things, that means you, may be back to more or less normal after Carl's ailments. I realize that that put you under great stress and I do wish that you would postpone your genealogical activities, at least where I am involved, until you are well over any stress. Toward that end I'll not barrage you with things, ASFT or otherwise, until I have heard from you.

But I write this inquiry (1) as regular practice with me, to get it down on paper so I can stop thinking about it or before I forget what I wanted to say, and (2) because in the content of your letter I see signs of your stress -- never heretofore seen.

1.

Maybe you've discovered some hoard of Census data unknown to me and The Census Compendium and my edition of The Handy Book. You relate the Ewing name on tax lists for several counties "for which there was no 1790 Census" and on [the Census of] several counties "for which there was a [1790] Census". And you go on to say that there was no Ewing in the Powhatan Census or in the 1787 Powhatan tax list.

Something may have snuck by me, but so far as I know the entire 1790 U. S. Census for every county in VA is lost, spurlos versengt. As a substitute there are available VA State censuses for 1783 and 1785, which you describe in CFC. To maintain my peace of mind I'm going to assume that when you mention VA 1790 Censuses you refer to the 1783 and 1785 State Censuses. Correct?

That still leaves some puzzlement over (1) "no Ewing in the Powhatan County census" [not censuses]. Do you mean "not in the 1783 and 1785 State censuses"? And if you mean just one of them, which one? and in that case what about the other?,

and over (2) "no Ewing in the 1787 Powhatan tax list". The question is what was the status in the other Powhatan tax lists? if there were others.

What I'd like you to be telling me is that in no Powhatan record where Ewing might be expected to appear is any Ewing to be found. The reason I'd like that is that the absence of Ewing there gives support to my proposition that Sallie Ewing was not of Powhatan but of somewhere else, specific candidates being those counties you cite as having Ewings [in the 1780's]

=====

2.

And that brings up the more substantive puzzle. You infer from the foregoing that "it was indeed Anthony s/o Nathaniel who m. Sallie Ewing probably in Montgomery or Greenbrier for which marriage records are" not complete.

I can see nothing in the foregoing that implies that it was Anthony s/o Nathaniel who m. Sallie Ewing. We may have plenty of evidence that Sallie Ewing married an Anthony Christian, but nothing in the foregoing leads to the conclusion that it was Anthony s/o Nathaniel.

I think what you are meaning to say is that when Sallie Ewing married an Anthony Christian it is likely that it was in one of the counties that had Ewing residents, especially Montgomery or Greenbrier [where you have some other reasons that I don't recall just now for placing them].

=====

I don't place a letter of mine that brought up this matter, and indeed I don't quite know what matter you are addressing. All I can relate to right now is that I was indeed looking for any evidence that had Sallie Ewing as from Powhatan. Your information supports that doubt of mine.

LM
HAPPY NEW YEAR!



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

January 14, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

RE: Mine of December 14, 1996, and yours of January 5, 1997

Dear Lou:

I find it difficult to believe that I was so careless in my references when discussing the presence of the Ewing surname in various Virginia counties about 1790. The following should clarify exactly where I obtained my information. As you so aptly point out (and I know), the 1790 U. S. census for the state is no longer extant.

From the "1790" reconstruction published by the U. S. Government using the state census enumerations of 1782-1785 the following Ewing listings were found:

1782	Charlotte:	Samuel
1782	Frederick:	Eliza
1783	Prince Edward:	James
1785	Prince Edward:	James, Sam'l., Sam'l., William
1783-1786	Greenbrier:	John, John, Jr., Joshua, Wm.
1783-1785	Powhatan	[nil]

Fothergill, et al, published lists of Tax Payers between 1782-1787 from counties "other than those published by the U. S. Census Bureau"; and therein are these of the Ewing name:

1782-1787	Augusta	James, James, Jr.
1782-1787	Bedford	Banker, Charles, John, Martha, Robert, Robert, Jr., Samuel, William, William
1782-1787	Berkeley	John
1782-1787	Lincoln [KY]	Banker, Young
1782-1787	Montgomery	George, John, Samuel, William

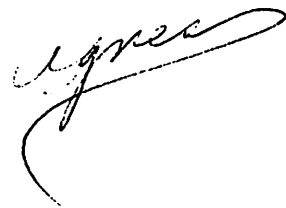
According to Schreiner-Yantis, the year of 1787 was the first year for which tax lists for every Virginia county are still available; and she published the abstracts for the entire state. She believed that this would provide a more accurate and complete substitute for the missing 1790 census. There is no master index, and I did not take the time to search through her lists county by county. I did look through the names in Powhatan, and that county has no Ewing listed.

To summarize: In the Powhatan records where Ewing might be expected to appear there was no Ewing to be found.

As for my conclusion, you indeed guessed what I was meaning to say; that is, that when Sallie Ewing married an Anthony Christian it is likely that it was in one of the counties that had Ewing residents, especially Montgomery or Greenbrier. The so-called New River settlement included on one side Montgomery County, Virginia, where Nathaniel Christian's estate was settled, and Greenbrier County on the other side of the river, where the Prince Edward and Bedford County, Virginia, Christian groups lived for a period.

Don't hesitate to let me know if you need any additional information regarding the Ewing abstracts or my speculation.

Sincerely,

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read "J. Green", with a long, sweeping flourish extending from the bottom of the signature.



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

January 15, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

RE: Your letter of November 12, 1996

Dear Lou:

"Yes," I have the census abstracts for McNeely in Shelby County, Indiana, for 1830. I also have them for 1840 and 1850. In addition, I have copies of Indiana deeds and other transactions there involving various members of the McNeely families—law suits, etc.

Perhaps I should mention that I also have one of the McNeely relatives in my direct ancestral line and have collected considerable McNeely data in an effort to prove parentage of "my" Elizabeth McNeely, born about 1792, who married 1) Joseph Elkins and 2) my ancestor, Joseph Workman, on 7 November 1813 in then Cabell County, (West) Virginia. It is interesting that several McNeely families that moved to Indiana from southern West Virginia later returned. But all that is another story!

#36

You ask, "Who?" The Allin Christian in 1830 Wayne County, Kentucky, was the son of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Greenup) Christian. See CFC, page 626. This Allen married 19 February 1828 Elizabeth Caldwell.

#38

You ask, "Who?" The Allen Christian in 1830 Logan County, Virginia, was Allen, Jr., son of Allen, Sr. and Juda. As you know, he married Nancy Cooper.

#46

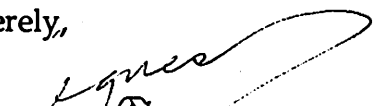
You ask, "Who?" The Allen Christian in 1840 Perry County, Kentucky, was the son of Thomas and Margaret "Rebecca" (Pine) Christian.

#48

You ask, "Who?" The Allen Christian in 1840 Ross County, Ohio, was, as you have it, the son of William and Mary (Ally) Christian. See CFC, page 368.

I hope the above answers the questions you wanted answered.

Sincerely,



100% Recycled Paper



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

January 16, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

RE: Your letters of November 14 and 18 . . . ASFT Bedford Thomas
Revised References and Replacement

Dear Lou:

Since both the above letters cover the same subject, I am combining my response. I am adding a #0 below in order to provide a sequential place for the earlier Lunenberg reference.

#0

Thomas Cristian on list of tithes for 1752 in Lunenberg County, Virginia. Not on later lists so possibly was in that part of Lunenberg that fell into Bedford in 1754.

#2

There is no way at the moment that we can know the given name of the deceased for which there was a Christian's adm. vs Patterson. Since there were several possibilities, I will withhold any judgment that his name was Thomas. I have added the search to my "to-do list," hoping that the court minutes themselves will provide a clue.

#9

There is adequate proof that Allen Christian was of Bedford County, Virginia, for a brief period immediately after the Revolutionary War; however, in 1980 I apparently inferred that Thomas was still living there. I should have stated that Thomas was living in Bedford before the Revolutionary War. How off-the-cuff statements can come back to haunt one!

Your probing analysis of such statements not accompanied by documentation is certainly proving a stimulus to my review, and I thank you.

Sincerely,



100% Recycled Paper



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706
January 18, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

RE: Your letter of November 18 on mine of September 9

Dear Lou:

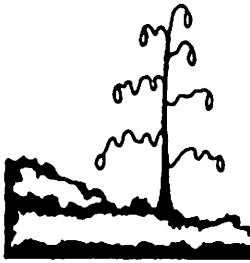
I am not in a position to verify whether the property of #13 was a purchase, gift, grant, etc. The reason I designated it as a grant was because I obtained the information from a card in a database called grants at the Virginia State Archives. There has never been an opportunity of follow up on the information.

You ask if we are dealing with two Thomases in Bedford / Lunenburg starting in 1760 [now known to start in 1752]. I am inclined to believe we are dealing with one man but have no proof.

RE: Your letter of November 20 regarding "free land"

There is nothing further I can add to the information already at hand. You have photocopies of the pages from Schreiner-Yantis' book that describe the situation. Unfortunately, both of us find many ambiguous points there.

Sincerely,



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

December 19, 1996

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letter of November 21 re Nicholas Christian

Question 1 re Ref. #3: The locations you give conform with what I have determined.

Question 2: I, too, have thought of Nicholas' rapid rise from rags to riches.

Question 3: Ascertaining denomination of the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel has been added to my to-do list. Internal references in Nicholas' report, however, would seem to indicate the Church of England—for example, reference to the "Common Prayer" and to Whitsuntide, a specific date in the Church calendar. In addition, I notice from my files that *The Colonial Clergy of North Carolina* by F. W. Weis states that Nicholas' passage had been paid by "King's Bounty." That also would seem to indicate Church of England.

Question 4 re Ref. #10: Since we have the names of Christopher Christian's sons from his will, I have simply inferred that the other of the two contemporaries in the 1800 Montgomery County, NC, census named John was the son of Nicholas and that the William Christian head of household in 1800 was another of the sons of Nicholas. I have no clues to names of Nicholas' daughters.

Question 5 re Ref. #11: I simply wondered (in print) in whose household the children of Christopher might have lived following his death. I have no reason to suspect that they were with Nicholas.

Question 6 re Ref. #13: I can only say that through the years off and on I have allowed circumstantial evidence to be too convincing. I have now decided perhaps it should not be convincing at all. It is tempting, however, when one is met with an otherwise dead end!

Question 7 re Ref. #16: You are correct. The gift of 1775 seems to be year of first record of Nicholas receiving land in Anson.

Question 8 re Ref. #17: Vera Jones, who was in poor health and 90 years of age in 1987, did not answer my last letter to her that year. Based on what she told me of her health problems, she may have died from a heart attack about that time since she had always been conscientious in our exchange of letters.

She was not absolutely certain of her Christian ancestor but believed him to have been Christopher of Montgomery County, North Carolina, where her Wilson and Allen ancestors were located. She informed me that "all" Montgomery County records were burned in the fire of 1843 and "most" of the Anson County records were destroyed in the fire of 1868. If true, this means I cannot expect much success in pursuing those areas in my to-do list. We do know that not all records were destroyed in Montgomery County or we wouldn't have the will of Christopher.

Vera Jones is the informant who told me that Nicholas was a well-known Tory. Following is a quotation from her letter of 26 April 1977:

Nicholas Christian. I am confident he was a brother or some other relation of Christopher. He was one of the executors under Christopher's will. He was a well known Tory during the Revolutionary War. That would certainly not have endeared him to my Wilsons. For all I know, Christopher might have been a Tory, too, but I have no allegation of him to that effect, as I do have of Nicholas. I don't think Nicholas had much to do with any of the families allied to my Wilson family. He lived across the River (Little, I believe) from the neighborhood in which the others, including Christopher, did. I believe his interests and concerns were more with the people of Richmond Co. than with Montgomery. In the late 1770's, he asked that his land be included in Richmond Co. (that was in a petition) because of the difficulty of his access to Montgomery Co. I don't know how it ended up. In after years, there seemed to be no continuing connection between the Nicholas family and my Wilson family. On the other hand, Christopher's son, John Christian, and my gg grandfather, Joseph Wilson, always had a close relationship, as did their children, as long as they lived.

Although I have copies of several of the records to which she referred, I do not have the source, nor did she give it, for the allegation that Nicholas was a Tory.

Question 9 re Ref. 17: See above quote from Vera Jones. She thought they lived on opposite banks of the Little River. Regardless of the river, I think we can conclude that Nicholas was on the south (or east) side closest to Richmond County.

Question 10 re Ref. #18: I cannot identify that daughter; indeed, I cannot identify any of the daughters.

Question 11: Like you, I have often wondered about appearance of name Nicholas in the family. Just recently, while on the Ewing search, I came across the name Nicholas Prior. Thus, it appeared in both the Prior and Christian family, and there may be a connection. Just thoughts!

Sincerely,

